

OVERSIZE

GEN

The HF Group

Indiana Plant

042282 2 47 00



4/18/2006

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01809 1485

GENEALOGY
929.2
ST31345.
V.4

*This Volume contains
Genealogical Sketches
of the
Ancestors of
Mr. Henry Harrison Pratt*

VOLUME 4



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

<https://archive.org/details/steeleancestrall04stee>

FREDERICK M. STEELE COLLECTION

Table of content volume ~~284~~ 4

List of family surnames and articles in the order in which they appear in this volume.

TENETY GENERATIONS OF ANCESTORS	?
REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTORS	IGGLEDEN
PRATT	CHEEVER
SIDLEY	BILL
RICE	LAYLAND
MOORE	LELAND
PRESCOTT	BABCOCK
WHEELER	LEARNED
EAMES	STEARNS
NEWTON	BARKER
LOKER	WRIGHT
LARKIN	UPXON
MORSE	HARRINGTON
PIERCE	GEORGE
SHATTUCK	WINTER
HOLBROOK	CUTLER
FISHER	TRUESDALE
BARBER	HAMMOND
CLARK	JACKSON
SANGER	GRIFFIN
KENDALL	BIGELOW
TIDD	WARREN
BLODGETT	FLAGG
	WHITNEY
	REYNOLDS
	HAGAR

CONTINUED-Table of content volume ~~294~~ 4/

BEMIS

ROBINSON

CUTTER

WILLIAMS

EATON

CHAMPNEY

PALMER

. ALGER

RICE

PRATT

H. PRESCOTT BEACH
COUNSELOR AT LAW
30 WEST FOURTEENTH STREET
NEW YORK

3-6 Kelp, Wm. H. H.
app. 1840-1850 N.Y.
July 1,
~~June 26~~, 1929

Fred. M. Steele, Esq.,
Hollywood, Cal.

My dear Mr. Steele,

An old article on Thomas Purchase in Essex Antiquarian (vol. x.p. 167-168) I think is by you. It states that all his children were by his second wife Elizabeth Andrews, which is the way I had it in my record for many years but recently comparing date of my Sarah² Purchase's marriage to Gamaliel Phippen and ages of her children, I became convinced that those Purchase children must have been by Mary Groves the first wife of Thomas.

Is there any absolute proof on the subject?.

Nothing new here on Obadiah Cooper though I keep an eye out for traces whenever I am searching.

It is quite possible that I shall be in Los Angeles on August 1st or 2nd with Mrs. Beach and my youngest son (Robert Treat) and I hope that we may have the pleasure of meeting you at that time.

With kindest regards, I am

Sincerely yours,

H. Prescott Beach

P.S. Searching Somersetshire Parish Registers (published)
the other day noted this which may be of interest
" Swell [Parish] Robert Rumney + Alice Pyers 29 May 1597"
Vol IV p. 152

in 1st May 1631 & Boston Jan 7 1656 21st March 1631

21st March 1631 1631

in a letter May 11 1631

See the record for the year May 2 1637

1631

1631

1631

CHARTER OF CONNECTICUT.

The Charter of Connecticut was issued by King Charles II
April 23, 1662 to the following nineteen
Fathers of Connecticut.

It is interesting to note how many of these men were re-
lated to my wife and myself. Let me therefore make a memorandum of
such facts as I have gathered up to this writing.

John Winthrop

John Mason *Ancestor Julia M. Steele*

Samuel Wyllys

Matthew Allyn Ancestor Fred. M. Steele

Nathan Gold

Richard Lord

Henry Wolcott

John Talcott Nephew Rachael Talcott, ancestor Fred. M. Steele

Daniel Clark, Brother in law of " " " "

John Ogden

Thomas Welles Brother of Samuel Welles " Ella P. Steele.

Henry Clark

John Tapping

Richard Treat *brother of* Ancestor of both Fred. M. Steele and Ella P. Steele

John Deming " " Ella P. Steele.

Obadiah Bruen, ~~Brother of~~ Ancestor of Ella P. Steele.

John Clarke

Anthony Hawkins, Brother-in-law of ancestor of Ella P. Steele.

Matthew Canfield, son-in-law of Ancestor of both Fred. M. Steele
and Ella P. Steele, and Brother-in-law of ancestor of both
Fred. M. Steele and Ella P. Steele.

TWENTY GENERATIONS OF ANCESTORS.

One thought which is often impressed upon a seeker for family history, when the endeavor is made to make a beginning in a genealogical chart, or to try to set one's ancestors down in lineal sequence, is the pitiful lack of information most people have of their forebears. They are interested in a certain way and to a certain degree, if some one else will take the trouble to study up the situation, and inform them as to "who they are and whence they came." But the interest of most people is limited by the actual result of that information. If the forebears they are told about, were prominent people, who held important offices in the civil, political, military or religious world, their interest is stimulated to go further, and to know more as to who have preceded them and why they should have a pride in their ancestors. Too often this motive is not to know why there should be a proper and commendable pride. It is frequently the seeking for family glory in the accomplishments of those who have made their record, and laid down the burden, and it is not the glory of the real characters of the men and women who have borne their share in the upbuilding of the country and the communities in which they lived, and the record for Christian character and attainments under great privations and difficulties, which after all are the most important features we ought to look for in those who constitute the throng of the procession of our lineal forebears.

Those who have tried, only know what a difficult thing it is to make one's ancestors, male and female, in all lines of ascent and in following up every family name which may be encountered, stand in proper line, and to make them all toe the mark, without breaks in that line or without any doubt as to just who should be the actual members of that great calvacade. How few of us have any just conception of the vast numbers of predecessors there are to each and every living person in a given number of generations, assuming that for everyone the same number of generations is taken into consideration.

For instance, suppose we take our own children which would probably be the tenth generation in this Country, if the progenitors of our several ancestral families, "came early," this would mean, the con-

TWENTY GENERATIONS OF ANCESTORS.

sideration of ten generations of parents, drawn from about eighty separate and distinct families. These families came first, in most cases, to Massachusetts. In the first generation, some of them removed to Connecticut. In other lines, they came direct to New Amsterdam and from New York spread out into New Jersey and over Long Island. Then came the Westward migration in about the third and fourth generations, and as we reach the tenth generation, we find the descendants reaching all over the United States.

But to go back to the consideration of the actual numbers of the lineal forebears of any person in a given number of generations. As the number of generations in this country to one now living, and whose progenitors "came early," is say ten, let us take an equivalent number of generations in the mother country, and try to get, not an estimate, but an actual computation, of how many lineal forebears each person would have in twenty generations. Then let us try to realize what this "noble army of martyrs" would mean, were we to have the privilege of meeting them in line, and making their personal acquaintance. With this plan in thought, we wonder whether we should be filled with pride at the opportunity of thus coming face to face with those from whom we inherit our make up of physical and mental characteristics, whether we would look at them, and up to them, with feelings of satisfaction and complacency, or what is quite as important, what these past worthies would think of ourselves, their descendants?

Many of us have loving thoughts of our parents, and are thankful, if such is the case, that they are still with us. Some of us have delightful memories of what they were, and what they were to us. A few of us have more or less distinct recollections of our four grandparents, but when we come to the eight great grand parents, we have, in the main only a hearsay knowledge, or an impression gained from documentary or pictorial evidence. Back of this, it is all a misty fog to most of us, as to the actual personality, or characteristics, or attainments, of those people to whom we owe our lives and mental and physical equipment. Yet we have a most cordial regard and proper veneration for those who have

-3-

TWENTY GENERATIONS OF ANCESTORS.

long since run their race, and passed to their reward. However, it is astonishing how much it is possible to learn of the social standing, political record, civil and military offices held, and oftentimes even the personal appearance, of those who passed away more than two hundred years ago. This is true even to their opinions on religious subjects.

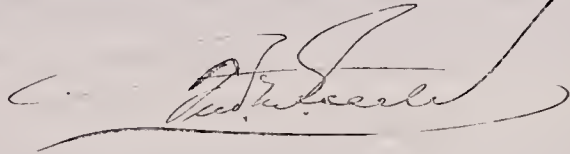
But did it ever occur to you, who have never tried to fathom your own personal history of two or three centuries ago, how many there were of these worthies to whom we would have to be introduced, were they standing in line, and representing the twenty generations of history running from about the time of Henry IV in England down to the present date? Truly it is appalling to contemplate, and requires a remarkable stretch of the imagination. We know each generation doubles the number of its preceeding generation, and each of us have had in some country, the same number of progenitors in a given number of generations, as has been already said. Now taking any subject ten generations from the original emigrant, allowing him, of necessity, two parents, four grand parents, eight great grand parents, and so on, we will find 2046 lineal ascendants in this country. By the time we had become acquainted with all these people and realized their abilities and limitations, perhaps we would make up our minds that they composed "all kinds of people" and perhaps in some cases we would find their ideas and religious sentiments so contracted, that we would be almost inclined to call them narrow minded. But on the other hand who would not give a fortune for the opportunity to express a proper appreciation of their virtues and sterling qualities, and his personal obligation to them, as well as that of the Nation they founded and of which we are proud citizens, for to be an American citizen is a birthright the value of which few of us realize, or concede.

Now suppose we go back another ten generations in the fatherland or lands, as outlined above. This would take us to a period only a little before the date of the birth of Columbus. They are cutting down today huge trees in Oregon, which were living then. Surely this is not

-4-

TWENTY GENERATIONS OF ANCESTORS.

very far back in the World's history. But in a score of generations, how many actual grand fathers and grand mothers have each one of us? The answer to this query is almost incredible. To speak arithmetically and correctly, exactly 4,194,462 people. Suppose it were possible to place all this goodly company in a row, allowing for the costume and dignity of each one, a space of three feet only. Suppose also that we place them in single file on a trunk line of railroad running the shortest and most direct to the West, the rear of the procession resting in Chicago, where would be the advance guard? Think of it! 2385 miles away, or sixty miles west of San Francisco, out twenty leagues from shore in the Pacific Ocean.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, likely reading "J. S. [unclear]", is written over a horizontal line.

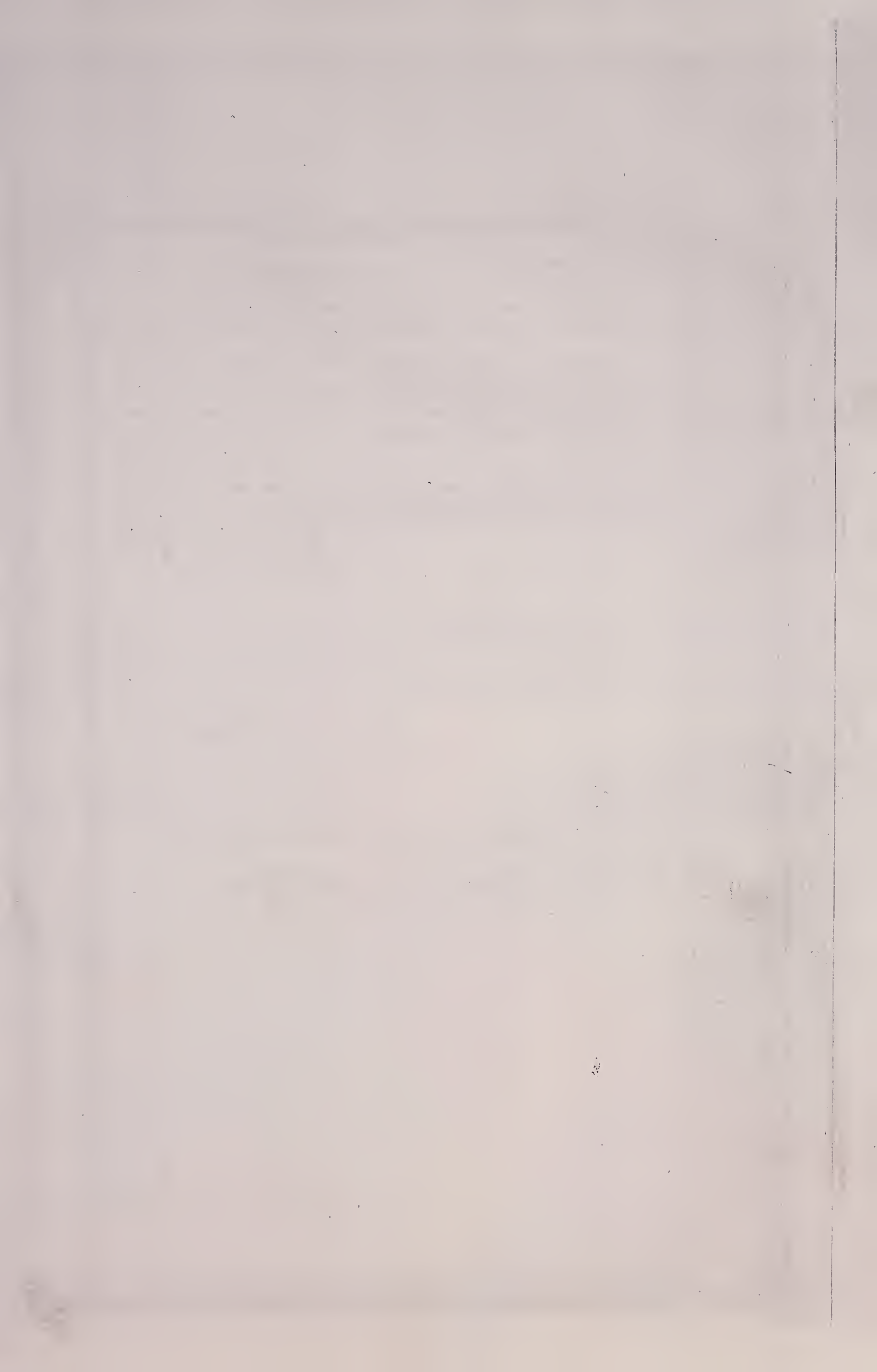
Revolutionary
Successors

of 1848

Men & Women

Rev. Mr. Steele

Written to, and for, their daughters,
Elizabeth Livingston Steele.



COL. PETER ROBERT LIVINGSTON.

A Revolutionary Line.

Your father,

Frederick Herman Steele, comes of three lines of Steele ancestry, one from his father naming; one of John Steele, the original emigrant of Dorchester, Mass., in 1630, later the first Colonial Secretary of Connecticut; one from his mother tracing back to the same worthy Puritan ancestor through a different route, a third on his mother's side through the Seymour family to George Steele, older brother of John, who came with him and who was one of the Pequot soldiers in the famous fight of 1637. Your father was born in Albany, N. Y., on Nov. 27th, 1851, which on that year happened to be Thanksgiving Day, married in Chicago, Ill., Nov. 6, 1883 Ella Amanda Pratt b. Ticonderoga, N. Y., May 19, 1851 dau. Wm. Henry Harrison Pratt, whose Pratt ancestry carries her back to Watertown, Mass., where Thomas Pratt the original emigrant, is found in 1647.

His mother

Frances Mary Steele b. Albany, N. Y., March 7, 1827, dau. Oliver, m. there by Rev. Dr. Wm. B. Sprague Sept. 2, 1846, her second cousin once removed John T. Steele son Samuel Steele, Jr. He died there of typhoid fever July 9, 1855 and is buried in the family lot on the crest of the hill above the lake, in the Albany Rural Cemetery. After her death in Chicago on Easter morning April 14, 1895, your father carried her earthly tabernacle and laid it beside the husband of her youth who had awaited her coming for almost forty years.

Her mother

Mary Augusta Livingston b. at the Manor Dec. 11, 1800, daughter and seventh child of Major Moncrief Livingston. Her father came of Scotch ancestry and her mother from a French Huguenot line. She was married at the Manor on the Hudson River, May 15, 1826, Oliver Steele, son Daniel. They lived at Albany where he was a book seller and publisher. She d. there March 11, 1859 of quick consumption, and he died in Hartford, Conn., just after the war of the Rebellion broke out, May 18, 1861. They are both buried in the Albany Rural Cemetery. Her portrait, painted I think by Ames, and evidently taken at about the age of 35, hangs in our dining room at this writing, April 1907, and is owned by your Aunt Bessie after whom you were named. You have recently helped to photograph it and realize the fact that she was considered a great beauty in her day. The portrait of her husband, taken probably at an earlier age, hangs by its side that you have also photographed.

Her father

Major Moncrief Livingston b. in New York City and baptized in First Presbyterian Church there Dec. 2, 1770 so that during the Revolution he was only a big little boy, not old enough to realize what it all meant unless perhaps during its closing months. He, however, grew to be a patriot and served his country in the War of 1812 and also as a member of the Legislature of New

York just previous to the breaking out of that war, viz: 1803 to 1806 and 1803 and 1809. He m. in 1790, Francis Covert b. June 12, 1772 dau. Elisha, son Abraham and had a large family (13) of children. He d. Dec 19, 1814 during the second war of Independence.

He lived all his life at the Manor, on the beautiful Hudson river, and even up to his last days, for he lived to the ripe age of 85, was a prominent and useful citizen. His portrait was frequently taken and I have an engraving, and a photograph of one of the oil portraits. Perhaps one of the best ones is that owned by cousin Fanny Livingston Warley of Pittsburgh, probably taken when he was about 75 years of age. Up to this writing I have been unable to get the details of his service in the War of 1812, but there is no doubt of the fact, as is also the case of your father's grandfather on his father's side, Lemuel Steele, Jr., who was a fifer, and served on Garrison duty under Col. Swartout on Staten Island, and undoubtedly in the same regiment as his brother, Elisha Levi Steele. Moncrief died the same day as his son Kessalaer Dec. 22, 1853. His brother, Henry Walter Livingston, was also a member of the New York Legislature, and later of Congress at Washington.

his father

Col. Peter Robert Livingston 4, b. New York City, April 27, baptised May 3, 1737, son Col. Robert 3, 3rd Lord, Col. Philip 2, 2nd Lord, Robert 1, 1st Lord, son Rev. John who was banished to Holland on account of his religious opinions.

His father, Robert was well along in years at the time of the breaking out of the Revolution being over 67 years of age, too old to take an active part in the exciting events of the time. He was intensely interested in the struggle and gave liberally of his substance for the support of the war, largely in taxes. As his estates was very large, namely in lands, his taxes were proportionately great, and the burden of increasingly heavy calls kept him short of ready money during the latter part of the struggle. His younger brothers were active and patriotic, for instance, Philip was the "Signer", - Peter Van Brugh was President of Congress, - William was the "War Governor of New Jersey", while his sister Sarah was the wife of General Lord Stirling. So with his aged father's helpful influence and the example of his uncles and cousins, it was natural that your great, great, great grandfather, Col. Peter R., should have entered with all the ardor of this patriotic and leading family into the effort of holding New York State to the same high spirit of the New England patriotic leaders. This was all the more difficult as the Tory element was numerous and influential, and held high positions in the local government, and the majority of members in the general assembly of the Colony.

Peter R. was educated at Princeton College, and a

graduate of that institution. He was a merchant of New York City, and something of a lawyer, was for many years in public life, and an impetuous and fiery politician.

He represented the Manor of Livingston, where his home was, in the provincial Assembly of the Colony of New York from 1761 to its dissolution by the Governor in 1769, when he retired in favor of his uncle Philip, the signer of the Declaration, but was again elected taking his seat Feb. 21, 1774 and served to the final dissolution of this Colonial body in 1776. He offered Feb. 21, 1775 the celebrated Revolution, during the final session, thanking the merchants of New York City for their conduct in refusing to receive imported goods, and for their adherence to the association recommended by the Grand Continental Congress. This of course was voted down by the Balancee party, who were the Tory majority and the opposing force. He also served in the Provincial Congress of the Colony of New York, as that body was called after the Declaration of Independence, - was president of Congress, being elected Sept. 26, 1776, and serving in that capacity the balance of that year, and through part of 1777. In 1775 he was made Chairman of the New York State Committee of Safety, and in that capacity was the acting Governor of the State, with large powers of personal life and liberty, and expenditure, and preparations for defence. In this position he is now listed by the Secretary of the Society of Colonial Wars among the Colonial Governors, descent from whom would entitle one to membership in that Society. Again he entered legislative life and served in the Assembly of New York in 1770 and 1771, during the closing years of the Revolution. This ended his career as a Statesman.

His military record runs as follows:- Oct. 20, 1775, he was commissioned Colonel of the 10th Regiment of New York Militia being the Regiment from Albany County, hailing from Livingston Manor. I cannot now point you to the authority, but feel quite sure that he led his men at the battle of Stillwater and elsewhere. In the History of Albany by A. J. Weise, page 270, - it is recorded that General Schuyler (a distant relative of Peter's) having retreated from Saratoga to Stillwater wrote Aug. 5, 1777 to General Washington urging immediate action, and in a memorandum of 1755 then composing the Brigade of Militia of the County of Albany, under command of Brig. General Abraham Ten Broeck, dated Fort Edward July 13, 1777, appears Peter A. Livingston's Regiment, rank and file, 100 men.

He resigned his military commission Sept. 21, 1780, at the time he was elected to the General Assembly after having held same for nearly five years. In the Tory History of New York by Hon. Thos. Jones, Peter A. is frequently alluded to, and roundly abused as the following references will indicate.

-4-

- page 30. "Took an active part in the Rebellion, and continued it to the conclusion"
- page 31. "One of the leaders of the patriots in elections"
- page 39. "On receipt of the news of the Battle of Lexington a "mob" headed by Peter A. Livingston seized a ship, took possession of the arsenal, and distributed a 1,000 *stand* of arms to their followers, to be used in the cause of the patriots".
- page 46. "One of the leaders of patriotic sentiment appointed to greet John Hancock and Samuel Adams May 1775"
- page 55. "June 1775 one of those leading patriots who received General Washington, on the beach, when he arrived to take command of the army".
- page 62. "A member of the Republican Club composed of "ring leaders" of the Rebellion"
- page 64. "One of the party of "inveterate Republicans" who destroyed tory replies to early proclamations of liberty sentiments"
- page 229. "One of the Republican leaders of the General Assembly"

He was an ardent and author of the Acts of the Sons of Liberty. At the time of his leadership of the band of patriots who forced the arsenal, he was defended by in a public speech by his cousin (in law) John Jay who warmly supported him.

Peter A. was a large land owner in New York and also Vermont and in 1765 owned the famous "sugar house" which later, during the Revolution, became the prison in which the British confined the patriot soldiers, in fact, the "Libby Prison" of the War of Independence. You can find a picture of this building in the Year Book of the Sons of the American Revolution for 1976, and of which Society your father is a member.

He built the old "Judah House" in upper New York, which has been recently pulled down.

He is in New York City June 6, 1758, a distant relative, a descendant of Robert Livingston, Jr., "the money", of name Margaret, b. July 14, 1738, dau. James Livingston, a merchant of New York, - also cousin of the General James Livingston who commanded at Verplanck's point, and fired on the Vulture at the time of the discovery of Arnold's treason. She was considered a great beauty and her portrait, owned by Major Boardman (given by him to his son, Alexander William Alexander and now hanging in the parlors of the late Dr. Zabriske in Flatbush Ave., Brooklyn. I am sorry I do not possess, nor can I find that there is in existence any likeness of Col. Peter A. If I could secure one it would give an unbroken line of portraits in one form or another, family photographs, of all the direct lineal ancestors of this name back to Rev. John D. in 1803.

Peter A's mother was a granddaughter of Gov. Rip van Rensselaer one of the early Dutch Colonial Governors of New York.

-5-

He died Nov. 15, 1794, and his Widow Margaret died July 31, 1800. They are buried at the Manor, where they lived, part of the time at the dermitage, part of the time at the Manor House proper, and where they brought up a large family.

He is probably the most distinguished of your ancestors who took part in the Revolution, and was numbered on your father's side four (possibly five, if our Abraham Covert was in the Revolutionary war) and on your mother's side six, (possibly seven, if both Joshua Harringtons, senior and junior served), giving you the number of claims mentioned to membership in the hereditary patriotic societies founded on Revolutionary service.

Additional proofs, Archives of New York Vol. 1, pages 250 and 270.

Also Documentary History of New York.

" "Livingstons of Callender".

" New York in the Revolution.

CAPTAIN JOHN BARNARD.
Another Revolutionary Line.

- Your father, Frederick Morgan Steele b. Albany, N. Y., on Thanksgiving Day, Nov. 27, 1851, son John F. Steele, m. Chicago, Ill., Nov. 6, 1888, Ella Amanda Pratt b. Ticonderoga, N. Y., May 19, 1851, dau. Wm. H. H. Pratt and Roxanna Roe.
- His father John Frederick Steele, b. Albany, N. Y., March 22, 1822, m. there Sept. 2, 1846, Frances Mary Steele b. Albany, N. Y., March 7, 1827, dau. Oliver. He d. Albany, N. Y., July 9, 1885, she d. Chicago, Ill., Easter morning, April 14, 1895.
- His mother, Tabitha Barnard b. Hartford, Conn., Oct. 27, 1790. She was named after an infant sister of her father, who died in 1776 at the age of only three years, m. Nov. 29, 1810, Lemuel Steele 6, Lemuel 5, Daniel 4, Sergeant Samuel 3, Ensign John, Jr., 2, Sec'y John 1. She was a most charming woman, both in appearance and character. Her portrait painted by Ames, came to her son George B. Steele who left it to his daughter Mary Tabitha Steele. A cabinet photograph of a daguerreotype of her, has for a long time stood on the top of our piano where you can easily see it as you practice, so you are very familiar with its quaint beauty, with heavy puffs of slightly auburn hair, and old fashioned head dress. She died very suddenly of disease of the heart at Utica, N. Y., March 16, 1845 aged 55 while away from home accompanied by one of her daughters. She was a woman of rare Christian character, and greatly beloved.
- Her father, Dorus Barnard b. Hartford, Conn., Dec. 10, 1758, a soldier of the Revolution having served at the Siege of Boston, for fuller particulars see another sheet bearing his name. He m. at Hartford, Oct. 12, 1780, Abigail Dood dau. of Timothy Dood, another Revolutionary soldier. He d. Jan. 18, 1813. She d. Nov. 23, 1811.
- His father Captain John Barnard b. Hartford, Conn., on Christmas Day, 1732, was son of John Barnard, the blacksmith, and who came to Hartford in 1730, by his first wife Mary dau. John Case. Whether this blacksmith John, was a descendant of Bartholomew of Hartford, or Francis of Hartford, has not yet (in April 1897) been ascertained.
- He evidently had a taste for military life early, for in 1756, he was a Captain's Clerk, and kept a diary showing the military movements of his Company. This was in the French & Indian War and while he was stationed at Fort Edward, on Lower Lake Champlain, in New York, and which is not far distant now from your Uncle Will's home in Rutland, XXXX. Vermont. This original diary is still in existence, and is now the property of his descendant, John Barnard Cone of Hartford, Conn. Not strange then that when Connecticut called for her sons to march to Boston in defence of American liberty, we find our veteran of twenty years previous enlisting as Second Lieut. in the 2nd Company

(2)

being that of Capt. Abner Prior, in Col. Srastus Wolcott's Conn. State Troops, and in that capacity serving Jan. to March 1776 at the Siege of Boston. His regiment was one of those who immediately occupied Boston when it was evacuated by the British.

Next he served as First Lieut. in First Company, Captain Israel Seymour, of Col. John Chester's Regiment of the Sixth Battalion, Wadsworth's Brigade, raised in June 1776 to reinforce Washington's Army in New York. They were stationed at Flatbush Pass, Long Island (now a part of the City of Brooklyn) on the 26th of August 1776, and were engaged next day in the Battle of Long Island. They also fought in the battle of White Plains, New York Oct. 26th, 1776, their time of enlistment expiring on Dec. 25, 1776. As this happened to be his 44th birthday and the time of the year when we still celebrate "peace and good will toward men", what a delightful home coming it must have been. But not for long, as his patriotic spirit seemed to have burned with great fervor, not only his own sacrifice of self, and self interests, but his example led his boys to also enlist, some of them with him, in his own Company. Dorus his oldest son, at the age of 17, James, who gave up his life in the Army, at the age of 16, and his third son Grov joined the army enlisting for three years when only 14 1/2 years old.

Jan. 1, 1777 only a week from the date of the expiration of his last term of service, he joined the Third Regiment of the Connecticut, or Continental, Line under Col. Samuel Wyllys. This time he was Captain, and served in that capacity in that regiment of the "Old Continentals" for just four years, being mustered out when that Regiment was reorganized for consolidation Jan. 1, 1781. During this period they assisted in repelling the enemy at Danbury, Conn., April 26 and 27, 1777 and went into camp at Peekskill, N. Y., in May 1777. They served in Parson's 1st Brigade under General Putnam along the Hudson River till Jan. 1778, when the brigade took post at West Point and began the construction of permanent fortifications there, they also built Fort Wyllys, and named it in honor of their Colonel. In the summer of 1778, they encamped at White Plains, with the main army of Washington, wintered 1778-1779 at Redding. During operations of 1779 served in General Heath's wing on the East side of the Hudson. Wintered 1779-1780 at Fort Mifflin, N. J., and served on outpost duty. Served with the main army on the Hudson during 1780, and wintered 1780-1781 at Camp Connecticut Village, above the Robinson House, Hudson River - there it was reorganized for the next formation of the line.

His original Commission is still preserved, and is owned by Mr. Horace Barnard of New York City, a distant relative of yours.

From and after Jan. 1, 1781, I do not know the names of the regiments and brigades in which he served, but diary indicates that he remained in the army till the end of the War, and that he was present at York-

town, Va., Oct. 19, 1781, at the surrender of Cornwallis, and heard, and no doubt took part in, the cheers of the old veterans when they realized that the long and weary six years of war had closed, and that success had crowned the skill and efforts of their beloved commander, Geo. Washington, and that their privations, and long marches, and their giving up of home, and the necessity of the further risking of life itself was over. No wonder they wept for joy. What a poignant they were part of. Read the account of that great day, when the uniformed British Army stacked their arms and marched out between the lines of valiant but determined men, who had stood by their convictions of right and duty, of love of home and country, till success had brought its fruition, and America was free.

When the "Society of the Cincinnati" was formed Captain John Barnard was an original member holding such membership till the Society was disbanded in Connecticut in 1803. As he survived this time, his eldest son Dorus, also in your direct line of ancestry, and the heir to the honor, never had a chance to become a member of this distinguished body of Soldier patriots.

Captain John, m. for his first wife, in Hartford, Dec. 2, 1757, Hannah Bigelow 5, b. Aug. 14, 1734, dau. of Jonathan Bigelow the third 4, Jonathan, Jr., 3, Jonathan 2, John 1 and Mary Warren of Watertown, Mass., 1642. This couple, John Bigelow (who was a soldier also) and his wife Mary Warren, are also the lineal ascendants of your mother, and this is another common tie that makes your parents distantly related. Hannah Bigelow's mother was Tabitha Coleman, (and here is the origin of this nowadays unusual name which came to your great grandmother Tabitha Barnard), and her mother's father was John Coleman, a Lieut. in the early Colonial Wars. After the death, March 13, 1800, of Hannah, the first wife of Captain John, he m. her sister Martha b. 1752, who was then the widow of Frederick Stanley, but Hannah was the mother of all his children. He d. at Hartford Dec. 23, 1813 and his second wife d. Nov. 11, 1823.

Captain John must have been a methodical man, as he kept careful notes of his military movements during the war, many of which are still in the possession of his grandson, Hon. Henry Barnard the prominent educationalist of Hartford and who has been so recently highly honored in a public celebration, participated in by nearly the whole City.

Captain John lived in the old Colonial home, still standing and pointed out as one of the sights of Hartford, built by Gov. John Webster and occupied successively by him, his son Lieut. Robert Webster, Jonathan Bigelow, and Captain John Barnard, each one of these were your lineal forebears. The last named made some changes and additions to the old home undoubtedly scouring the material, such as panels, ornaments, etc., from

3

-4-

the First Church of Hartford which was then being enlarged and improved. Its garret is still said to contain much that is interesting in the way of relics and furniture suggestive of those who have lived in the old home.

For proof of military service see Prof. Johnston's elaborate book "Connecticut Men in the Revolution", also letter from the U. S. Government office of Revolutionary Records to myself on the general subject.

Timothy Dodd.

Another Revolutionary Line. *his collateral only.*

Your father Frederick Morgan Steele, b. Albany, N. Y. Nov. 27, 1851, son John Frederick Steele; m. Chicago, Ill., Nov. 6, 1883, Ella Amanda Pratt, dau. Wm. Henry Harrison Pratt.

His father John Frederick Steele b. at Albany, N. Y., March 12, 1822, m. at Albany, N. Y. Sept. 2, 1846, Frances Mary Steele, dau. Oliver. He d. of typhoid fever in Albany, N. Y., July 9, 1855. She d. at Chicago, April 14, 1895.

His mother Tabitha Barnard b. Hartford, Conn., Oct. 27, 1790, m. at Hartford, Conn., Nov. 29, 1811, Lemuel Steele, Jr., Five years later they removed to Albany, N. Y., where he d. Dec. 20, 1855. She had d. before in Utica, N. Y. March 10, 1845.

Her mother Abigail Dodd 4, b. Hartford, Conn., Feb. 20, 1760, m. there Oct. 12, 1780, Dorus Barnard, a Revolutionary Soldier, son Capt. John Barnard of the Revolutionary Army. He d. Jan. 18, 1818, she d. Nov. 23, 1811, both at Hartford.

brother
Her father Timothy Dodd ⁴ bap. Aug. 17, 1724 at Hartford, Conn. son Edward Dodd 2, Jno 1, m. Abigail Benton, dau. Hon. Jacob Benton, bap. in Second Church Hartford Sept. 18, 1725. She d. March 4, 1764.

He was a Revolutionary Soldier serving as follows:-- enlisted as private in Capt. Abner Prior's Company, Col. Erastus Wolcott's State Regiment, which served at the Siege of Boston, arriving there in Jan. 1776, and serving for about six weeks.

He again enlisted as private in Capt. Jonathan Wadsworth's Company, Col. Thaddens Cook's Regiment, marching Aug. 26, 1777, discharged Nov. 3, 1777. During this time he fought in General Poor's Continental Brigade in both Battles of Saratoga, Sept. 19 and Oct. 7, 1777. On the first day this Regiment lost more in killed than any two other Regiments on the field. So this old soldier- I call him old for he showed his patriotism by enlisting in a subordinate position at the age of 52 and 53- and had the satisfaction of being part of the decisive battles which proved the turning point in the Revolution, and with another lineal ancestor on your mother's side, Capt. Ambrose Hill, undoubtedly saw the army of Burgoyne lay down their arms, and give themselves up as prisoners of war to the victorious General Horatio Gates of the American Army, but who as the successor of General Philip Schuyler, a collateral relation of yours on your mother's father's side, assuming command Aug. 19, 1777, carried on the plan of campaign laid out by Schuyler, and historians are now beginning to give the credit of the overthrow of the Northern British Campaign, to Schuyler, and the heroic and brave men constituting his army, rather than to the new commander put in his place through political influence and personal connivance, and who carried out the plans of his predecessor.

For proof of the Revolutionary service of Timothy Dodd see "Connecticut in the Revolution" pages 389 and 511.

Your father

Frederick Morgan Steele b. Albany, N. Y., Nov. 27, 1851, son John Frederick Steele, m. Chicago, Ill., Nov. 6, 1883 Ella Ananda Pratt dau. Wm. Henry Harrison Pratt

John Frederick Steele, b. at Albany, N. Y., March 12, 1822, m. at Albany, N. Y. Sept. 2, 1846, Frances Mary Steele, dau. Oliver. He d. of typhoid fever in Albany, N. Y. July 9, 1855. She d. at Chicago, April 14, 1895.

Tabitha Barnard b. Hartford, Conn., Oct. 27, 1790,
m. at Hartford, Conn., Nov. 29, 1811, Lemuel Steele, Jr
Five years later they removed to Albany, N. Y., where
he d. Dec. 20, 1855. She had d. before at Utica, N. Y.
March 10, 1845.

Dorus Barnard b. at Hartford, Conn., Dec. 10, 1758, oldest son Captain John Barnard of the Connecticut forces in the Revolution. He m. at Hartford, Oct. 12, 1780 during the war, Abigail Dodd, b. Feb. 20, 1769 dau. Timothy Dodd, also in the Revolutionary Army. He d. at Hartford, Jan. 19, 1818. She d. there Nov. 28, 1811. Your father's cousin Frank B. King of Albany, owns now, and in 1897, some of her spoons marked A.B.

Dorus Barnard when still under age, only about 17 years of age enlisted as private (he could not be anything else at that age) in Capt. Abner Prior's Company, Col. Grastus Wolcott's Regiment, Conn. State troops who served before Boston, Jan. to March 1776, occupying that City after its evacuation by the British. His was a patriotic family, for besides his own service, and that of his father which is quite fully set forth in the chapter under his name, he had two younger brothers in the wars, one of whom gave his life for his country.

His next brother was James b. Dec. 22, 1760, he enlisted April 23, 1777 only a little more than 16 years of age, in Col. Samuel Wylie's Regiment being the Third Regiment Conn. Line, (same regiment as his father), and died of small pox in the service, less than a month later, on May 19, 1777. Then the next brother, Grove, b. Aug. 2, 1762 enlisted Jan. 1, 1777 for three years in this same Third Regiment and served his full time being discharged Jan. 1, 1780, thus you see this brother was only about 14 1/2 years old when he followed his father's lead and example and marched to the front in defence of his Country. This left the mother to care for her family of five children (then little), the oldest of whom was less than twelve.

Another interesting fact the father of the young lady who was afterwards to be Dorus' wife, by name Timothy Dodd was also in the same Company and served with him in Boston.

For proof see "Connecticut men in the Revolution".

Another Revolutionary Ancestor
of
Frederick Morgan Steele
was

Eliza Overit

born 1747

died 1817

see for particulars red book plus size
of Genealogical Sketches

On your mother's side your claims to eligibility for membership in any Society where such membership is based on direct lineal descent from an ancestor who took part in the Revolutionary Army, or who served the patriotic cause in some civil capacity at that time, for example the "Daughters of the American Revolution", (of which Society your mother is a member and officer, first joining the National Society, later the Chicago Chapter, and which at this date, Jan, 1897, is the largest Chapter in the Country), would be, as far as known to me at this date, as follows:--

Thomas Roe,

Your name Elizabeth Livingston Steele born Chicago, Jan. 27, 1856.
 " mother Ella Amanda Pratt b. Ticonderoga, N. Y. May 19, 1851,
 m. Chicago, Nov. 6th, 1883, Fredrick Morgan Steele, b.
 Albany N. Y., Nov. 27th, 1851.

Her mother Roxanna Roe b. Williamstown, Mass., Jan. 30th, 1812
 m. Shoreham, Vt., Oct. 16th, 1834, William Henry Harrison Pratt born Portland, Maine, Sept. 24, 1812 died
 Chicago Nov. 8th, 1871.

" father Elisha Roe, born Williamstown, Mass., Dec. 4th,
 1769 m. there March 25, 1798 Eleeta Hill b. Richmond,
 Mass., Feb. 1st, 1777, He d. Medina, N. Y. Jan. 12th,
 1830. She d. Lockport, N. Y. Dec. 10th, 1860.

His father Thomas Roe born Suffield, Conn., Nov. 1736 m. Mary
 Welles b. Newington, Conn., Aug. 7th, 1739. He d.
 Williamstown, Mass., in 1823. She d. shortly after
 at same place.

Thomas Roe was brought up in Saybrook, Conn. In 1755 he joined as a private, Col. Jeremiah Pettibone's Co., in one of the Connecticut Regiments, and fought in the French and Indian War of 1755-61. He bought of Asa Douglas, the ancestor of Stephen A. Douglas of Chicago, in Canaan, Conn., in Dec. 1764 a farm of 50 acres in South Williamstown, Mass., and removed there soon after, and became an early settler and farmer of that place and where he resided the balance of his life. He and his wife were among the early members of the Congregational Church there, and all their children were baptized in that Church, the records of which Church are now unfortunately burned.

His brother, Elisha, born April 5, 1731 was also in the French and Indian War having served in 1755 and thereafter, in Capt. Samuel Beltner's Co., also in a Connecticut Regiment. Proof of this Colonial War Service may be found in the original muster rolls at Hartford, Conn.

During the Revolutionary War Thomas Roe joined the South Williamstown, Mass., Company as a private under Lieut. David Johnson, Capt. Samuel Clark, in the Regiment of Col. Benjamin Lymonds and fought in the Battle of Bennington, Vt., August 16, 1777.

Proof of this Revolutionary service may be found in a certificate of Wm. M. Olin, Sec'y of State of Massachusetts giving the Record of said Thomas Roe, and dated March 29, 1894 and which was secured from the Mass. Revolutionary Records by myself.

After the Revolutionary War the Military spirit ran high in the Colonies and Prof. Perry, the historian of Williamstown, Mass., writes me, that there is no question but that Thos. Roe served for sometime thereafter in the local militia as Captain, thus keeping himself in order and readiness for any further calls from his Country. Your grandmother, Roxanna Roe now 85, his grand-daughter, remembers well both Thos. Roe and Mary Welles his wife, and has distinct recollection

(2)

of being allowed to go up garret on special occasions, and "dress up" in his regimentals and swords, "to play soldiers".

She also speaks of her regular practice when she was twelve years of age, during their last days, of reading every day, a chapter to them from their bible, which bible containing their family record, is now her property, and is at our house, 3815 Ellis Ave. Chicago., and which contains a more extended family record going back to the original Roe emigrant, studied out and added by myself, and making the Roe line of descent Hugh 1, Peter 2, Thos. 3, Thos. 4, Elisha 5, Roxanna 6.

CAPTAIN AMBROSE HILL.

Another Revolution Line.

Your mother Ella Amanda Pratt 8, b. Ticonderoga, New York May 19, 1851, m. Chicago, Ill., Nov. 6, 1883, Frederick Morgan Steeley Jno. F. 7, Lemuel 6, Lemuel 5, Daniel 4, Serj. Samuel 3, Ensign John 2 Sec'y John 1.

Her mother Roxanna Roe b. Williamstown, Mass., Jan 30, 1812, m. Shoreham, Vt., Oct. 16, 1834, Wm. Henry Harrison Pratt 7, Nathaniel 6, Henry 5, Jacob 4, Gershom 3, Ebenezer 2, Thomas 1, of Watertown, he born Portland, Me., Sept. 24, 1812, and died Chicago, Ill., Nov. 8, 1871, just about a month after the great fire, during which time he was very sick.

Her mother Electa Hill b. Richmond, Mass., during the Revolutionary War, Feb. 1, 1777, m. at Williamstown, Mass., March 25, 1793, Ambrose Hill. She d. at Lockport, N. Y., Dec. 10, 1860, and was buried at Medina, N. Y.

Her father Captain Ambrose Hill 5, b. Goshen, Conn., March 21, 1744, son Josiah Ebenezer 4, Ebenezer 3, Luke 2, Luke 1. He m. at Goshen according to records in the family bible in 1762, Lucy Beach b. Goshen, Conn., Jan. 27, 1746, so she was only 16 years of age when she was married. He d. Feb. 26, 1816 at Cornwall, Vt., and is buried there. She d. May 18, 1840 at Shoreham, Vt., where she was living with her daughter Lydia, who married Truman Turrill.

They removed from Goshen to Richmond, Mass., soon after their marriage, a new town just South of Pittsfield, and here their large family of 13 children were born.

His father was a military man, being an officer in the West Goshen train band, which constituted a part of the 13th regiment of the Colony in the French & Indian war of 1755- 1761, so it is not unnatural to find the son among the officers of the band of militia which was organized in Pittsfield, and which was the "crack" Company, and pride of the vicinity. This Company was formed by Capt. David Noble, and were called minute men,- alluded to in the history of the time as "splendid men". This might have been the more natural, as they were well drilled, and what was unusual for the time, handsomely uniformed. Capt. Noble did this at his own expense, and if I remember rightly their coats were blue, with buff collars and cuffs. As Ambrose Hill was in the breaking out of the revolution an officer, being Sergeant of the Company, undoubtedly he was the pride of his young wife. What a treasure it would be if his sword, the one he wore at Bunker Hill could be now found. How you would treasure it, as you grow older, if it were yours.

When the Lexington Alarm reached the Berkshire Hills, this Company marched, part April 19, the balance April 22, 1775, to Cambridge, and were made part of the Regiment of Col., afterward General John Patterson. Many of the minute men who pushed forward to the front at the call to arms, soon returned, when immediate hostilities ceased, not so with Sergeant Ambrose, he and a large part of his Company enlisted again, without returning home, and entered at once upon active work in the Siege of Boston, still under Capt. Noble and Col. Patterson. They built Fort No. 3, on Prospect Hill in Charlestown, and defended same

(2)

during the Battle of Bunker Hill.

We next find him, July 1777, as Sergeant in Capt. Amos Ketchum's Company, Major Caleb Hyde's Detachment, for a short term of service, and the following month he again enlisted in Capt. Aaron Rowley's Company, Col. David Rossiter's Regiment from Berkshire County, and as Sergeant of the Co., he fought in the Battle of Seabrook, Aug. 16, 1777.

Another of your lineal ancestors on your mother's side Thomas Lee, also fought in this battle, also in a Berkshire County regiment, it would not be strange if they fought near each other on that day when the fortunes of war brought the fight near to their own homes.

In 1773 he was raised to the dignity of Captain in a Berkshire County regiment, his commission, (wonder where it is now) dated March 1773.

When the call came to protect New Haven and Norwalk from a threatened invasion of the enemy, in July and Aug. 1779, his Company, he still its Captain, made part of a regiment from Berkshire County under command of Lt. Col. Miles Powell.

On Oct. 31, 1826, his widow, then 90 years of age, and living at Shoreham, applied to the Government for a pension which was promptly granted, and she lived four years more to enjoy it. In this application she stated that her husband served also as a Corporal, besides his service as Sergeant and Captain, also that he fought at Saratoga. As she learned this from his own lips, and knew it undoubtedly from her own recollection as well, it is probable the service stated above is not complete. 'Tis a pleasure to know that he had the intense satisfaction of seeing Burgoyne's army surrender, and pass through the patriot lines, as prisoners of war.

Proof of this may be found in a letter to me dated June 19, 1894, from the Commissioner of Pensions and in a Certificate dated June 26, 1896 signed by the Sec'y of State of Massachusetts, and both giving the revolutionary record of Capt. Ambrose Hill. Also in the History of Berkshire Co., Mass.

DEACON EDMUND BEACH.

Another revolutionary line.

Your mother Ella Amanda Pratt b. Ticonderoga, N. Y. May 10, 1851 m. Chicago, Ill., Nov. 6, 1882, Frederick Morgan Steele b. Albany, N. Y. Nov. 27, 1851.

Her mother Roxanna Roe, b. Williamstown, Mass., Jan. 30, 1812 m., Shoreham, Vt., Oct. 16, 1834, Wm. Henry Harrison Pratt, son Nathaniel.

" " Electa Hill b. Richmond, Mass., Feb. 1, 1777, m., Williamstown, Mass., March 25, 1793, Elisha Roe. She died Lockport, New York, Dec. 10, 1860, aged nearly 84, and was buried at Medina, N. Y. ~~Jan. 12, 1870~~ He died Medina, N. Y. Jan. 12, 1830, of typhoid fever.

Her mother. Lucy, (or Lucia) Beach, b. Goshen, Conn., Oct. 25, 1749, m. there Oct. 10, 1764, Capt. Amrose Hill, b. Goshen, Conn., March 21, 1744. He d. Cornwall, Vermont Feb. 23, 1813. When she was over 90 years of age, or to be exact Oct. 31, 1836, she applied to the Government for a pension on the strength of his services in the Revolutionary War, (see account on another page) which was granted, and which she enjoyed till her death at the advanced age of 94 1/2 years, on May 18, 1840.

Her father. Deacon Edmund Beach 4, b. Wallingford, Conn., Feb. 18, 1720, son John 3; John 2; Richard 1, m. Prudence Deming 4, daughter of Benjamin Deming 3; Jonathan 2; John 1. As a young man he was brought up in the new settlement of Goshen, going there from Wallingford with his father about the time of the laying out of that town. Their house was built upon the street now bearing the name of Beach Street and so named in honor of his father, Deacon John. It was one of the few houses which were fortified against the Indians by being palisaded, and in times of danger all the neighboring families gathered there for common defence.

He d. at Lexington, N. Y. in 1804, aged 80. He was appointed, see Colonial Records Vol. 11, Page 338, Ensign of the East Military Company of Goshen in Oct. 1759, during French & Indian War 1755-1761. In May 1777 he was appointed "an inspector of all fire arms and gun locks manufactured in the State"- appointment made by the General Assembly, for proof see Colonial Records.

An Edmund Beach responded to the New Haven & Norwalk Alarm and served from July 8 to July 10, 1779, in Capt. Moses Seymour's Company, Major Thomas Bull's Regiment of Light Dragoons. The record of this service as given the "Connecticut in the Revolution" is not credited to Edmund Beach, Jr., then aged 21, and I have been inclined to claim this distinction as belonging to the father, but the Rev. A. G. Hibbard, Historian of Goshen, writes me he thinks the son was the soldier in this case, but at all events if the latter theory is correct, (and my claim is somewhat strengthened by the fact the Deacon's next older brother, ^{Adna} born 1718, was a Revolutionary soldier, I think the inspector's service would be an additional claim to eligibility as a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution derived from descent on your mother's side.

DEACON DAVID BIGELOW.

Your mother Ella Amanda Pratt b. Ticonderoga, N. Y. May 19, 1851, m. Chicago, Ill., Nov. 8, 1883 Frederick Morgan Steele.

Her father, Wm. Henry Harrison Pratt b. Portland, Me., Sept. 24, 1812 m. Shoreham, Vt., Oct. 16, 1834, Roxanna Roe b. Williamstown, Mass., Jan. 30, 1812 dau. Elisha Roe and Electa Hill. He d. Chicago, Nov. 8, 1871.

His mother Mary, called Polly, Harrington 5 b. in Worcester, Mass., 1790 m. there Dec. 20, 1809 Nathaniel Pratt, (son Henry) b. at Sherborn, Mass., July 15, 1788. He d. Sept. 3, 1818. She d. Nov. 26, 1837 at Shoreham, Vt.

Her mother Sarah Bigelow b. Worcester, Mass., Aug. 15, 1755 dau. Deacon David Bigelow and his first wife, Sarah Eton, dau. Samuel Eton and Ruth, dau. John Russell 3rd and Elizabeth Palmer, m. Worcester, Mass., June 22, 1775 Joshua Harrington, Jr., a Rev. soldier. She used to relate to her daughter Polly, her hard and severe experiences in caring for her little children in times of danger, her husband being away in the Army. She came of a patriotic family, and lived to a great age, her last years somewhat relieved by a pension granted by the Government her husband so zealously served.

Her father. Deacon David Bigelow b. Ward, near Worcester, Mass. Sept. 19, 1730, son Daniel Bigelow 3, a soldier of the French and Indian War, son Joshua 2, a soldier and pensioner of King Philip's War, a grant of land having been given him in consequence of services at time he was wounded, son John 1, the original emigrant, who with his wife Mary Warren, were also your ancestors on your father's side, thus your father and mother were distantly related, about 7th cousins, in consequence of this common tie, as well as others of a similar nature.

John the original emigrant was a soldier of both the Pequot and King Philip's war, so that all of Sarah Bigelow's paternal forefathers back to the arrival in this Country in Watertown, Mass., in 1642, were in the service of their Country.

Deacon David Bigelow was the only ancestor on your mother's side who served his Country in a civil and statesmanlike capacity. This fact was probably not from his own choice, but from necessity. His brother was a prominent military leader, being none less than the famous Col. Timothy Bigelow. When David was a young man he fell from the roof of a house he was helping to build, breaking his ankle so badly that the bone protruded. Notwithstanding the advantage of the best medical treatment that could be procured he was always lame, this disability shutting him out from military service.

He was a hotel keeper in Worcester, a position of importance and influence in those days, and this fact gave him a wide acquaintance and opportunity to influence others and public sentiment in general. Hence, when the stirring events of 1775 came to this community, he was ready and eager to respond. Worcester was an important station in the travel between the East and New York, and one the British actively sought to control as the Tory element was strong in this section. To counteract this tendency the patriots had occasion to use not only vigorous work but much strategy. Hence we find as one of the important members of the Worcester Committee of Safety appointed in Sept.

(2)

1775 the name of David Sigelow. The special work of this body was to "inspect the Tories".

He was representative to the General Court, which corresponds to our State Legislature, in 1777 and in July 1779, when the Convention met at Concord to devise ways and means to relieve the people from the great distress arising from the disastrous depreciation of the currency and high prices of the necessities of life, he was again of the number of delegates. He was an ardent Whig, and served as Selectman in local town affairs from 1778 to 1794. He was also a member of the Conventions which met at Cambridge and Boston.

When the State of Massachusetts called their great convocation for deciding their course as to accepting or rejecting the Constitution of the United States, we again find him of the number. His vote was cast against its adoption on conscientious scruples, on account of its slavery provisions.

He was a man of great probity of character, and his example of life and conversation was exemplary. He lived to the age of 80, and was a Church officer for 25 years.

This record of Statesmanship and patriotic service at home would be another claim to membership in the hereditary patriotic societies founded on revolutionary service.

Proof: The Sigelow genealogy and the Histories of Worcester County and Mass. during the Revolution.

CORPORAL JOSHUA HARRINGTON, JR.
Another Revolutionary Line.

Your mother.

Ella Amanda Pratt b. Ticonderoga, N. Y. May 19, 1851, m. Chicago, Ill., Nov. 6, 1883 Frederick Morgan Steele.

Her father.

W. Henry Harrison Pratt b. Portland, Me., Sept. 24, 1812, m. Shoreham, Vt., Oct. 16, 1834 Roxanna Roe, b. Williamstown, Mass., Jan. 30, 1812, dau. Elisha Roe and Electa Hill. He d. Chicago, Nov. 8, 1871.

His mother.

Mary, called Polly, Harrington b. in Worcester, Mass., 1790 m. there Dec. 20, 1809, Nathaniel Pratt, (son Henry) o. at Sherborn, Mass., July 15, 1788. He d. Sept. 3, 1818. She d. Nov. 26, 1837 at Shoreham, Vt.

Her father.

Joshua Harrington, Jr., 4, son Joshua 3, John 2, Robert 1. He m. in Worcester, Mass., June 22, 1775, shortly after the commencement of the Revolution, Sarah Bigelow, b. Worcester, Aug. 15, 1755, and dau. of Deacon David Bigelow, a prominent patriot of his day. He died in Pelham, Mass., in Oct. 1817, she d. at Worcester, March 19, 1833. His father came with his family to Worcester in 1773 and settled on what is now Blithwood Ave., Joshua, Jr., also living in the same house. Joshua, Jr., had a brother Noah who also served in the artillery in the Revolutionary Army, and a brother Samuel who served for a time in the same company, while his grandfather, John, b. May 24, 1652, was severely wounded in the Northfield, Mass., fight in King Philip's war, Sept. 4, 1675.

Joshua, Jr., was a member of his wife's uncle's company of Militia in Worcester at the time of the Battle of Lexington, being in Capt. afterwards called Col., Timothy Bigelow's Company, Col. Artemus Ward's regiment and on receiving the news of the Lexington Alarm, started by Paul Revere, that Company marched by the way of Shrewsbury on April 19, 1775 to the relief of their brother soldiers at and near Boston.

He again enlisted in July 1776 as private in Capt. Wm. Yates Company, Col. Jonathan Holman's regiment, serving five months.

Again enlisted during summer of 1777 as Corporal in Capt. Samuel Hubbard's Company, Col. Job Cushing's regiment and served three months.

In June 1816 they removed to Pelham, Mass., where he died of consumption Oct. 1817, his widow returning to their old home in Worcester. On August 29, 1837, his widow, then aged 62, applied to the Government for a pension on the strength of his services which was allowed and which she enjoyed till her death.

His brother Samuel was also a member of Capt. Timothy Bigelow's Company and also marched to Cambridge.

Proof of Joshua, Jr.'s Revolutionary service may be found in Crf. of Wm. M. Olin, Secy. State of Mass., giving same, and dated July 21, 1896, secured by me. Also, in a letter dated Nov. 23, 1894 addressed to me and signed by Wm. Loehren, Commissioner of Pensions, giving the substance of the application of Sarah Bigelow Harrington for a pension

Jacob Pratt.

Here is another Revolutionary line.

Your mother.

Ella Amanda Pratt born Ticonderoga, N. Y. May 19, 1851, d. Chicago, Ill., Nov. 6th, 1883 Frederick Morgan Steele.

Her father.

Wm. Henry Harrison Pratt b. Portland, Me., Sept. 24, 1812, m. Shoreham, Vt., Oct. 16th, 1834, Roxane Joe dau. Elisha Roe, she b. Williamstown, Mass., Jan. 30, 1812. He d. Chicago, Nov. 4th, 1871.

His father.

Nathaniel Pratt b. Sherborn, Mass., July 15, 1733, d. at Worcester, Mass., Dec. 20, 1800 Mary (called Polly) Harrington b. there in 1740 dau. Joshua Harrington, Jr. He d. Sept. 3, 1813 at some point near Sherborn, Mass., where he was buried. She d. at Shoreham, Vt., Nov. 26, 1837. Their union of marriage was published at Sutton, Mass., about a week before the ceremony at Worcester in the Old Congregational Church there. He was in Sutton, Mass., probably with the Ash Waters manufactory, and a short time after his marriage he embarked in a short lived, and as it proved, unsuccessful business, of gun manufacturing at Portland, Me. It is probable that lack of sufficient capital was the main cause of disaster. On his return to Boston after the collapse, journeying in the then primitive way by team carrying his household belongings which cast down in health and spirit, he contracted a severe cold, which, from reports, I should judge, never left him. He died in consequence at the early age of 80, leaving his widow to make her home with his relatives. At Portland their two children were born, Wm. Henry Harrison, named after the popular hero of the Battle of Tippecanoe, and Mary, only about a year younger, who was said to have been a very beautiful woman of charming personality, - she married Elmer Jones of Shoreham, but died early, childless.

His father.

Henry Pratt born Sherborn, Mass., Aug. 3, 1764, m. there June 1, 1786, Asenath Holbrook 5, b. Sherborn, Sept. 11, 1788. She d. April 16, 1804. They lived on the old family homestead in Sherborn. Was a farmer and selectman of the village. Her parents were Nathaniel Holbrook 4 and Asenath Fendall dau. Benjamin Fendall and Eunice Beland. He son Nathaniel 3, Holbrook, Nathaniel 2, Thos. 1.

His father.

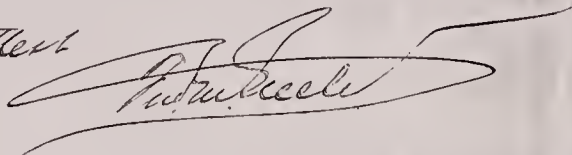
Jacob Pratt 4 b. Sherborn, Oct. 3, 1735 son Gershom 3, Ebenezer 2, Thomas 1 of Watertown. Jacob m. Lydia Ames, b. Framingham, Mass., Mar. 20, 1737. He d. 1811, she d. 1832, aged nearly 96. She was dau. Capt. Henry Ames and Ruth dau. Jno. Newton. Jacob inherited the homestead of his father at Sherborn, and they lived there all their lives. During the Revolutionary war he joined as private Sept. Henry Beland's Co., in Col. Jno. Bullard's regiment and marched April 19, 1775 from Sherborn at the Lexington Alarm, and later served as private Sept. 29, 1777 in Capt. Daniel Ames Company, Col. Benj. Hawley's regiment on a secret expedition to Rhode Island.

(2)

This grave is in the old cemetery at South Framington, Mass., surrounded by an iron fence, and near the road, and has been recently seen by your distant relative, Mr. Charles Pratt of Chicago, (1897) and who is also a descendant of this Revolutionary Soldier.

Proof, a Certificate of Wm. M. Olin, Secy. of State of Mass., giving the Revolutionary record of said Jacob Pratt dated Sept. 24, 1895 and secured by me.

Attest



896
897
384
385
Thomas Pratt¹
and
Susannah
Married in New England
She outlived her husband.
Died Framingham, Mass., 1692.

He was probably of London, England, and came to America about 1647. He settled first at Watertown, Mass. where he took the oath of fidelity in 1652. He was one of the Colonial soldiers of that town, as we find his name on the list of Members of the Watertown train band in 1653. (See N.E. Genealogical Mag. Oct. 1904, p. 150.) He removed to Sudbury, Mass. and later to Framingham where he built his house, and which stood on the present site of the State Arsenal. He had "religious privileges in Sherborn." In a suit at law, brought by Thomas Boylston of Watertown in April 1650, against Thos. Pratt, Sawn, and others, Thos. Pratt testified that in 1648, he spoke with the uncle of said Boylston, who told him, that he had assigned his house and lands in New England to Thos. Pratt, in trust for young Boylston and his children. Boylston was from London, England, and Sawn from Roxford, Suffolk Co. England. Jan. 20th, 1679/80 Thomas Pratt, Sr. of Sudbury, bought thirty acres on Pratt's Plain in Framingham, from Thomas Eames. Thomas, the father, died in Framingham, Mass. in 1692. The inventory of his estate, dated Sept. 26th, 1692, amounted to 142£ 2sh. (See Temple's Framingham, p. 673 and Morse's Sherborn & Holliston)

Their children were:

- No. 1, Thomas, born 1656, married in 1681, Lydia Parmenter.
- No. 2, Abial, or Abigail, married Daniel Bigelow², born Dec. 1, 1650, son of John Bigelow¹, lived in Framingham. Daniel was a brother of Joshua, who is No. 216.
- No. 3, ~~///~~ Ebenezer, born Framingham, married there Mary (). They lived in Sherborn, Mass.
- No. 4, Joseph, died Oct. 31st, 1747, married Hannah Provender. She died May 20th, 1745.
- No. 5, John², 1665, married Ruth () *had 3 children Rachel Kuoaton*
- No. 6, Philip, died Feb. 12, 1739. m. Rebecca, widow Samuel Newton of Marlboro, Lived on Pratt's Plain. Samuel was next younger bro-

384
Thomas Pratt¹

and

385
Susannah

ther of John Newton, who is No. 198.

- No. 7. Ephraim, married Elizabeth.
- No. 8. Nathaniel, married, first, Abigail Townsend, daughter of Martin of Watertown. Married, second, Abigail Wait of Marlboro, Aug. 18th, 1712.
- No. 9. Jonathan, married Sarah Gale of Framingham.
- No. 10. David, married, first, Rachael, second, Dec. 14th, 1704 Sarah Bancroft of Reading. Died 1731.
- No. 11. Jabez, married, first Hannah Gale of Framingham, Apl. 22, 1714, second, Rebecca Stratton, Mar. 31st, 1726.

¹
Thomas Pratt of Watertown, Mass.

The original emigrant.

Additional date.

The following interesting account of the early first residence of this man, who was the progenitor of his branch of the Pratt family was published in a Massachusetts paper September 14, 1898. It gives a suggestion of the preparations made in the early days, by the earliest settlers, for their safety and ^{the} preservation of their families in case of surprise and danger. e.

As he came to Watertown in 1647, took the oath of fidelity there in 1652; and later removed to Sudbury, this house was probably built between 1647 and 1660.

I reproduce the whole article.

"A HIDING PLACE FROM INDIANS. "

Secret Cellar Found under the old Pratt Mansion in Watertown.

While repairing the old Pratt mansion for the accommodation of the Cambridge Golf and Country Club, one of the workmen discovered an excavation or cellar under the old kitchen without ingress or egress. It was while repairing the floor of the kitchen that the brickwork of the excavation was found. It created not a little curiosity in those about and not a few anticipated the unearthing of some mystery, when the interior of the cellar was revealed.

There was nothing within, however, to explain the cause of its existence. Whether in early days there was an approach or entrance to it from what is now the cellar to the mansion house seems a proper question. There is no archway and no trace of mason work for the closing of an aperture. The conclusion reached, therefore, is that it was intended originally as a sort of safety resort or retreat during the French and Indian wars, or a place of safety in case of an incursion of the Indians or the French. Its existence had not before been suspected by anyone even the most familiar with the place and surroundings.

Without a doubt there was some means of entering and leaving the place, and in case of the mansion being fired it is probable that a

-2-
Continuation of
Additional data of
Thomas Pratt¹ of Watertown, Mass.

tunnel led from the retreat to some part of the grounds, but such an exit has long since been obliterated. When the cellar was opened, there was nothing inside which would give a clue as to the purpose for which it was used; there were no indications to show that it was used for storage purposes, and, without doubt it had not been entered for a great many years. It has been preserved in the condition in which it was found, and may be put to some use by the new proprietors of the estate. At present there is no entrance; but one could be made through the cellar wall of the mansion house.

There is a possibility as to identity of Thomas Pratt usually called (Thomas Pratt of Watertown, Mass. but it seems to me only a possibility.

*John Camden Hotten says
June 23 1635 Thos Pratt embarked in the America
for Virginia carrying certificate from the ministers
of the town of Gravesend Eng^a, from Epis. Ch
Thos. Pratt '7*

448

192

2

Ebenezer Pratt

and

449

193

Mary

Son Thomas¹ of Watertown

Born Framingham, Mass.

M. " about 1692.

*d Sherborn Mass Mar 2 1737.**died before**1711.*

He settled in Sherborn, Mass. South of "the W" on what is now called the "Hunt Place."

His descendants for four generations lived in the same place.

I have never been able to find out much of the history of this man, and his wife, so far as I know, is to everyone interested, simply Mary. Her identity may however sometime, be ascertained. Their death dates may also come to light.

Shaver² was rated for taxes at Framingham in 1710 lived there after that date

Their children.

Sarah, born Nov. 7, 1693, married Oct. 3, 1717, Ebenezer Twitchell.

Ebenezer, " June 13, 1695, " Mary, *at Boston Nov 17 1719. They lived at Sherborn.*

Jacob, " November 7, 1697. *d Sherborn Sep 13 1720.*

#Gershom³ " Sherborn, Mass. Sep. 18, 1700, married July 3, 1729.

Abigail Rice⁴, born Framingham March 23, 1714, daughter

Jonathan³ Corporal Henry² Dea. Edmund¹.

Mercy, born December 8th, 1702.

See Temple's History of Framingham, Page 673.

*an Ebenezer Pratt d Sherborn Mass Mar 2 1737 The father or son?
must have been the father, as the son d Sep. 3 1720?*

*He apparently in 1725, at Boston, by the Rev Mrs. Cheever, also an ancestor,
Mar 27 1761 Rachel Noyes b Walden Dec 25 1690 d Sep 23 1746
dan Lt John & Rachel Parker dau Jacob & Sarah son Capt John
22 Reg Vol 63*

224	225
96	97
Private 3	4
Gershom Pratt	Abigail Rice
2 1	3 2 1
Son Ebenezer Thos. of Watertown.	Dau. Jonathan Henry Edmund
B. Framingham, Mass. Sep. 18, 1700	B. Framingham, Mass. Mar. 23, 1714.
M. Sherborn, " July 3, 1729.	M. Sherborn, " July 3, 1729.
<i>Will dated Aug 22 1777</i>	
<i>Testated Oct. 10 1778</i>	
<i>d. Sherborn</i>	

This man came into the world with the opening of the Eighteenth Century as he opened his eyes in Framingham, Mass. Sep. 18, 1700. Here his father had spent the earlier part of his life, and here his grandfather, the original Pratt emigrant of this branch of the family, had spent the declining years of his life.

He was a patriot indeed; for at the age of 75 he was a Soldier of the Revolution, a rare record even for the early days. Among the records of proof of this service, before the voluminous and exhaustive dictionary of the Soldiers and Sailors of Mass., were published by the State, are the following. *Later, this service is claimed for his son Gershom.*

"He served as a private in Captain Henry Leland's Co., Col. John Bullard's Regt. at Lexington Alarm when at the age of 75." Mass. Year Book Sons Am. Rev. where authorities are cited. Also Rev. Rolls Mass. Archives. Temple's Hist. Framingham and Hist. Sherborn. Later we have Mass. Sol. & Sailors Vol. 12, Page 683.

"Gershom Pratt, Sherburne, Private Capt. Henry Leland's Co. Militia Col. John Bullard's Regt. which marched on the Lexington Alarm April 19, 1775. Service 11 days." This Company was the same one in which his son Jacob served. The father 75 years of age, the son 40.

He lived in Sherborn, Mass., and was a Selectman of that town in 1748 and 1756.

No death dates are handed down to us for this couple, but this would hardly justify us in the conclusion that these events were yet to happen.

Their children were ten in number, born at Sherborn, and were in part as follows:

Sarah, born April 22, 1735. *d. Oct 3 1746 at Sherborn*

Continuation of

Private 96 3 and 97 4
Gershom Pratt and Abigail Rice,

Their Children, (Continued) all born in Sherborn Mass

Sarah born Apr 11 1733

Jacob, born Oct. 3, 1735, married Lydia Eames, born Mar. 20, 1737 at Framingham, Mass., daughter Captain Henry Eames. He died Nov 23 1811, aged 76. He was a Soldier of the Revolution. She died 1822, aged 96.

Abigail, born April 3rd, 1738.

Ebenezer " May 13, 1741. d Oct 6 1744 at Sherborn

Mary, " Nov. 10th, 1743. d Sep. 20 1746

Anna, " Mar. 24, 1746. re 1/11/1770. died Jan 6 1839

8 Gershom " Sherborn, see V.R. Aug 20 1753 or Sep 20 1753 also a Rev. Sec

6 Sarah " May 10 1748 in Edward Leland Jr 1773 lived Fitchburg

7 Mary " May 28 1750

As an indication of the broad pronunciation of the name of the father, Gershom - The Vital Records of Sherborn record him, as Garsim, Son Ebenezer & Mary, b Sep. 18 1700.

2 Gershom Pratt. Sherborn Private Capt. David Fisher's Co marched Oct 3 1781. exchanged Oct 21 1782. served 23 days. Co detached for service under Maj. Job Cushing at Three Years. Sworn at Dedham Mass

3 Gershom Pratt Sherborn. List of men belonging to Co. Ephraim Wheelock's Regt who died between times of arrival at their places (Capt. Ticonderoga) and last of Nov 1776. Capt. Chamberlain's Co; said Pratt d Oct 14 1776. Mass Archives Rev. Recs

No 2 must have been the Son Gershom, as the father died before Nov. 10 1778. I do not understand No. 3.

for record children see Temple's Framingham 1673 & 4 & 5

112
48

113
49

Jacob Pratt⁴ and Lydia Eames⁴
Son Gershom³ Ebenezer² Thomas¹ dau Captⁿ Henry³ John Thomas¹
Born Sherborn, Mass. Oct 3, 1735 b Framingham, Mass. Mar 30, 1737
d " " Nov 23 1811 D 1832
re Oct 23 1760 "aged 76" aged 95

He inherited the family homestead at Sherborn, which was owned and occupied by his father, and lived there all his life. He was a Revolutionary Soldier and belonged to the same Company as did his father, the latter serving at the age of 75.

Early in the interest, which later became so general, in ancestral Revolutionary service, and when my honored wife desired to join the National Society at Washington D.C. of Daughters of the American Revolution, the writer secured a sworn certificate of the Secretary of the State of Mass; which I still have, certifying to the Revolutionary service of Jacob Pratt, the information taken from the archives of the State. Later the Year Book of the Sons of American Revolution Year Book for 1897 P 389 gave his service, referring to the History of Sherborn, and Temples History of Framingham. Later, came the magnificent and voluminous "Mass. Soldiers and Sailors" published by the State see Vol.12 P 586. From the latter, let me quote:

" Jacob Pratt of Sherborn Private Captⁿ Henry LeLand's Company of militia, Col. John Bullard's Regiment, which marched on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775. Service 6 days. Also Private, Captⁿ Daniel Eames Co^l, Col. Benjamin Hawks Regt service 1 mo 3 days at Rhode Island, on a secret expedition. Company marched Sept. 29, 1777."

seen a
It must have been an unusual sight to have/son of forty marching side by side with his father of 75. Yet such was the case at the Lexington Alarm. Both these worthies give to their descendants the right to join the Revolutionary hereditary patriotic Societies.

His grave is just inside the iron fence at the old graveyard at Framington, Mass., and has been marked with a S. A. R. marker.

Their children, all born at Sherborn, were

Ebenezer b July 26, 1761 *Like his father? Heiger & Holton Feb 17 1813 age 51. 1st Mass.*
Lavinia " Oct. 23, 1762
Henry " Aug. 3 1764 M June 1, 1786 Asenath B Sept 11, 1768
Dau. Nathaniel Holbrook She di April 16, 1804 M 2nd
Hannah Whitney d Mar. 14, 1841.
Aaron b Dec. 5, 1765 M 1790 Olive dau. Levi Metcalf and Lois
dau. Nathaniel Bigelow
Jacob Jan. 17, 1767
Abigail Aug. 17, 1768
Sarah Sept. 2, 1772.
Lydia April 18, 1774
Sally Aug. 9, 1780

Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE

— Jacob Pratt —

Jacob Pratt. — Appears with rank of Private on
Lexington Alarm Roll of Capt.
Henry Deland's Co., Col. John
Bullard's Regt.; which marched
on the alarm of April 19, 1775, from
Sherburne; — Belonged to
Sherburne; — In service 6 days.
Vol. 12, page 179.

Appears with rank of Private on
Musters and Pay Roll of Capt.
Daniel Barnes' Co., Col. Benja-
min Hawes' Regt.; — Time of
Enlistment, September 29, 1777; —

Time of Discharge, November 6, 1777.
Time of Service, 1 month, 3 days. -
Served on a secret expedition to
Rhode Island.

Vol. 2, page 7.

Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY.

Boston, Sept. 24, 1895

I certify the foregoing to be true abstracts from the Record
Index to the Revolutionary War Archives deposited in this
office.

Witness the Seal of the Commonwealth.

W^m M. Olin

Secretary.

Leaves History Herbarium Prof

Jan 7, 1832

In the name of God Amen I Henry Pratt of Sherburne in the County of Middlesex and Commonwealth of Massachusetts Yeoman on this seventh day of January in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty two being weak in body but of sound disposing mind and memory do make ordain & constitute this to be my last will & testament, in which I dispose of all the property with which it has pleased almighty God to bless me in manner and form following that is to say in the first place I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Hannah Pratt the use and improvement of one half my dwelling house the easterly half of it excepting the priviledge which I shall in this my last will give my daughter Asenath Pratt in the east front chamber and also the priviledge of useing both cellars, the further kitchen and of passing to and from all parts of the house herein given her as may be most for her comfortable use and enjoyment of the same- also twenty Bushels of indian corn four Bushels of rye, two Barrels of winter apples four Barrels of Cyder a sufficient quantity of good fuel for her use during her natural life the use of a horse and carriage as she may need fall apples and other fruit the produce of the farm with garden sauce and potatoes a sufficient quantity for her use all the above to be furnished for her use yearly and at proper seasons of the year by my son Jacob Pratt during her life the use and improvement of all my household furniture not otherwise disposed of in this will during her life and at her decease to be equally divided among my children or their heirs and I give to her sole use and disposal two cows such as she may choose out of what I may have at my decease said cows to be

A

kept for her during her life by my said son Jacob Pratt

2d I give bequeath and devise to my son Jacob Pratt his heirs and assigns forever all my real estate in said Sherburne consisting of a farm with a dwelling house and other buildings now standing thereon he to come into possession of all at my decease not otherwise disposed of in this my last will and the remainder at the decease of my wife Hannah Pratt excepting the priveledge I shall give my daughter Asenath Pratt in the east front chamber and that at her decease- Provided he furnishes his mother Hannah Pratt with the corn rye apples cyder fuel ready cut for the fire fall apples garden sauce and potatoes a horse & carriage as I have ordered above and shall suffer her at all times comfortably to use and enjoy the dwelling house and all the priveledges I have above given her during her life and ^{shall also keep two cows for her during her life and} pay all my just debts and funeral charges and also pay all legacys which I shall in this my last will order him to pay my other Children- And I also give him all my farming tools

3d. I give to my son Alvan Pratt and his heirs the sum of one hundred & fifty Dollars to be paid him one half of it in one year after my decease the remainder in two years after by my son Jacob Pratt

4th. I give to my son Henry Pratt and his heirs the sum of one hundred & fifty Dollars to be paid him one half of it in one year after my decease the remainder in two years after by my son Jacob Pratt

5th. I give to my son Eli Pratt and his heirs the sum of one hundred & fifty Dollars to be paid him one half of it in one year after my decease the remainder in two years after by my son Jacob Pratt

6th I give to my son Moses Pratt and his heirs the sum of one hundred & fifty Dollars to be paid him one half of it in one year after my decease the remainder in two years after by my son Jacob Pratt

7th I give my son Orra Pratt and his heirs the sum of one hundred & fifty Dollars to be paid him one half of it in one year after my decease the remainder in two years after by my son Jacob Pratt

8th. I give to my daughter Asenath Pratt the priveledge of liveing in the east front chamber in my dwelling house with my wife Hannah Pratt while she may remain unmarried two good beds and beding sufficient to furnish both and also the sum of one hundred Dollars to be paid her by my son Jacob Pratt within one year after my decease.

9th I give to my son John W. Pratt the sum of four hundred & fifty Dollars to be paid to him by my son Jacob Pratt when he shall arrive at the age of twenty one years without interest until he arrives at that age

10th I give my two grandchildren son and daughter of my deceased son Nathaniel Pratt ten dollars each to be paid them by my son Jacob Pratt within one year after my decease

11th. I give my wearing apparel to my sons to be equally divided among them

12th. The remainder of my property of whatever name or description soever I order and direct to be equally divided among my seven children above named or their heirs

Lastly I hereby appoint my son Jacob Pratt to be the sole executor of this my last will and testament

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day
and year above written

Henry Pratt (Seal)

Signed sealed pronoounced and declared by the testator to be his
last will & testament in presence of us who at his request & in his
presence and in the presence of each other subscribed the same as
witnesses

Bowen Adams Curtis Coolidge Isaac Whitney

A true copy.

Attest,

J. A. Follans

Register.

Neil

Henry Pratt

F. Buchanan was

father of

Esther Pratt

who was

father of

Mr. H. H. Pratt

& Mary Jane Jones

Married Jan 7 1832

Resided Aug 13 1839

Alfred and Ruth

Washington Jones
the same as Pratt

Nathaniel Pratt⁶
 Son of ⁵ Jacob⁴ ³ ² ¹ ⁰
 of ⁵ ⁴ ³ ² ¹ ⁰
 of ⁵ ⁴ ³ ² ¹ ⁰

Born Sherborn Mass July 15 1788.
 in Worcester " Dec 20 1809.
 at Sharon Vermont Sep. 3 1818
 aged 30

Mary, called Polly, Harrington⁵
 dau of ⁴ ³ ² ¹ ⁰
 of ⁵ ⁴ ³ ² ¹ ⁰

Born Sutton Mass 1790
 Intentional Marriage Nov. 30 1809
 in Worcester Mass Dec 20 1809
 at Shosham Vermont Nov. 26 1837
 aged 47.

Here follows the record of a short life, which must have been
 filled with suffering, and disappointment - For while the lives
 of both this couple, were short, I fear more particularly to that
 of the husband and father, whose business nature forced dis-
 asters, and this experience resulted in the breaking down of
 his health, and his early death, from pneumonia.

He was the son of a prosperous farmer, Rev. Pratt, who lived in the
 old family homestead, which was in 1895 still standing, at
 Sherborn Mass. Here Nathaniel, the oldest son, was born July 15
 1788. He was the first of a family of thirteen children, by the two
 wives of his father.

His date of marriage was published in the Church at Sutton Mass
 Nov. 30 1809, and on Dec 20 following he married at Worcester Mass
 Mary, who was always known as Polly, Harrington - She was two
 years his junior, but only lived to the age of 47. She died at her
 widowed home, at Shosham Vermont, Nov. 26. 1837, and lies buried
 there. She was a woman of superior manner, and of
 decidedly aristocratic tastes and demeanor - In her latter
 years, she was waited upon by her maid, who always
 accompanied her.

Nathaniel Pratt left the parental roof early, for we find him
 and his next younger brother, ^{Alvin} aged 21 and 19, respectively, living
 at Sutton Mass, which had a water power, and had grown
 to be a manufacturing village. At the time his marriage, and
 was published there, according to the then existing law
 as one of these factories was a gun manufactory, it is
 more than probable these two young men, then and there,
 received their first experience in this line.

Soon after his wedding, which was solemnized at Worcester
 Dec 20 1809, Nathaniel took his bride to Portland Maine.
 He was accompanied by his brother Alvin. - They started at
 Portland a gun factory, and it is claimed they received
 during the War of 1812, a contract from the Government
 for fire arms - The venture however proved unsuccessful,
 and was short lived - Getting into financial difficulties,
 they failed in the business, which was closed up, but being
 creditors resuscitated to pursue Nathaniel.

Harassed by his creditors, Nathaniel again gathered together his family and belongings, and started for Boston. The method of travel at that time, was by horse, or oxen, and the latter was the lot of this little family - Broken in spirit and exposed to the severe weather on this journey, and further harassed by his creditors, he reached Boston a sick man, having contracted a most severe cold in the way, and following the barbarous, but now outgrown, custom of the day, he was thrown into prison for debt. His further experience and privation, sowed the seeds which ended his life by pneumonia Sep 3 1818 - In his last days he had gone to the higher ground at Sharon Vermont, and he died there, away from home, but was buried at Sherborn. While in Portland their two children were born. When in the earlier days of my genealogical research, and when such authorities were few, it was a hard conundrum to solve, in finding the Nath antecedents of my wife's father, Mr Henry Harrison Nath. - He knew his father's name was Nathaniel, and that he had a sister Abigail - But as that father died when the child was but six years of age, and as Harrison Nath, as he was often called, was brought up away from his grandfather's family, I had but the two clues, Nathaniel and "Aunt Abigail", to guide me. In time however, it worked out to entire satisfaction, and when the will of Henry Nath came to light, bequeathing a sum to the two children of his deceased son, Nathaniel, the chain was perfect. His death record is also to be found in Sherborn Mass V.R. which says Nathaniel d Sep 3 1818 age 51.

The two children, both born at Portland, Maine

Mary b 1810 m Elmer Jones ^{of Sherborn}
They had only one child, a girl, who died at age of seven.
Mary the mother, was reputed to have been a wonderfully beautiful woman.

Mr Henry Harrison b ^{Portland Me} Sep 11 1812. d Chicago Ill Nov. 8 1871
m ^{of} Sharon Vermont Oct 16 1834 Roxanna b ^{of} Williamstown
Mass Jan 30 1812 d Chicago Ill Oct 20 1900 dau Elisha Ross
son Private War⁴ War³ Peter High¹

William Hiram Harrison Pratt⁷ & Roxanna Ros⁶
 Son Nathaniel⁶ Hiram⁵ Jacob⁴ Rose⁵ Thomas⁴ Thomas³
 Gershom³ Stenger² Thomas¹ Peter² Hugh¹

Born Portland Maine Sep 24 1812
 in Shortham Vermont Oct 16 1834
 at Chicago Illinois Nov. 8 1871
 aged 59

Born Williamstown Mass Jan 30 1812
 in Shortham Vermont Oct 16 1834
 at Chicago Illinois Oct 20 1900
 aged 88

I believe in all these historical and biographical sketches which have been written at times of leisure, during the past ten years, this represents the first heading where I have been personally acquainted with either one or both of the parties listed. I shall also hope that my dear wife, who knew both of them, will add to this sketch leaving for me only to fill in the framework.

William H. H. Pratt, the patient sufferer in his latter days, I never saw. He died on Ellis Ave in Chicago, just a month after its great fire of Oct 8 1871, and even at the time of this tremendous conflagration, and lasting so many days or even weeks, he was feeble, and confined to his bed. It was fortunate, his son in law, Mr. H. Ridley, lived 8 miles from the Court House, on the South side, near 39th St., and hence was out of the fire zone, and out of all danger, but not out of the bustle and excitement, nor even away at times, from falling cinders and ashes. During the period immediately after the fire when the city was patrolled by volunteer citizens, at night, even the section of it, called Oakland for convenience, was the scene of at least one hanging to a lamp post, of a robber and looter, who seized the period of unrest and uncertainty, to perform some act of lawlessness. In those days however, this outlying region of Chicago, was a beautiful quiet region, given over to handsome residences, churches, schools, parks with their handsome ornamentation, trees and shrubs, and all bordering on Lake Michigan, which then was in sight, as it was only a little over a short block away, and the intervening space was not built up. In these surroundings, and carefully tended by his wife and family were spent, the last days of Mr. H. H. Pratt.

He was born in Portland Maine during the War of 1812, and while his father, Nathaniel Platt, was living there, and conducting a gun factory, with a contract from the Government for some kind of arms for the Army in the Epistimic War. The venture however proved unsuccessful, and Nathaniel Platt took his wife and two children, which was all the family he ever had, and returned by the only means of conveyance then available, teams, to Boston Mass. The father soon died and the only son was brought up by his relatives, John Baird of Shorham Vt. who had married Lucretia Harrington, an older sister of Polly Harrington Platt the mother of W.F.H. Platt, was largely responsible for his bringing up, as they had no children of their own - He was brought up with the idea instilled into him, that property coming to him in due time, would amply take care of his future, and that a business life was not necessary - Hence his business training was largely omitted, and in later life he was, in property matters, much informed upon.

780. 10. KING, STONE. N. B. G. M.,
Oct. 14, 1930. In the Rice Genealogy in
the D. A. R. library someone has written

He had a gentle nature, was very fond of God's nature, and animals of all kinds, and of children. He had an unusually fine, rich, tenor voice, and was a singer all his life - In his early days, he was for years, the leader of the choir in the church at Shorham Vermont, near the edge of Lake Champlain. His young manhood, was spent in this beautiful rural section, and just opposite Port

Secondusoga New York, the whole region being closely identified with the Northern engagements of the War of the Revolution, in which his great grandfather, and his great, great, grandfather had a part.

at the village school of Shorham he was married to "Poh" Roe, the affectionate appellation given, because she was a sweet, dainty, creature, to Rhanna dau of Squire Keitha of Williamstown Mass - This occurred Feb 16 1834, when he was 22, and the bride of the same age.

He lived together 37 years, when he was taken, but she remained on earth as his widow, for 29 years longer, and died at Chicago, in the home of the writer at 3815 Ellis Ave, within 3 months of her 89th birthday.

She had been an honored member of the family of my wife and myself, for many years, was a well preserved, handsome, old lady of fine character, and carriage, and whose memory is very clear, and whose fine qualities will never be forgotten.

During their married life, they lived, at different periods, in
Shoreham Vermont, Pioneroga New York, where Ella A. Pratt, my wife,
was born, Brooklyn New York, Washington D.C., Racine Wisconsin, and
Chicago, and its suburb Winnetka.

He was buried in Rose Hill Cemetery Chicago in the lot of his son Albert Harrison
Pratt - Later his remains were exhumed, and the ashes kept, with those
of the family of A.H. Pratt. She lies buried in the cemetery lot of the writer,
at Lake Forest Ill.

Some notes, as to the collection of Ella Pratt Steele, of Mrs. H. H. Pratt.
A patient, reticent, gentleman. An aristocratic man in nature, & appearance.
He had large heavenly-blue eyes, and a fine tenor voice, which strongly
resembled Bizet's. He was in early life, the leader of the choir.
He was cordial and courteous to callers, but never gave himself up to
his friends, socially. He was particularly fond of animal
pets, who were greatly drawn to him, and was also, what we would
now call a most appreciative nature lover - He was a large sized
man, about 5' 10" tall, light hair, might be called, good looking.
Weighed about 140#.

Jan 6 1919, Mary Frances Pratt Bailey, said of him, in a conversation with
the writer.

a gentle, refined, but disappointed man - He was supposed to be rich, when
he married - He never was brought up to work, and lost his money.
He had a marvellous tenor voice, and when he lived at Pioneroga N.Y.,
was the leader of the choir, which met for practice, at our house.
He lived in Shoreham Vt., when he was married to Copanna Roe, then
affectionately called, "Dot".

He was a good conversationalist, always pleasant, was slender and
tall, stooping shoulders, long head, in later years, somewhat bald.
He always had weak lungs. Had wonderfully blue eyes.
Was a great lover of his garden, and was a good gardener.
Was quiet and reticent, and somewhat exclusive.
An abstemious man, did not smoke.

When in Racine Wis., he attended the Baptist Church of Elder Caroline.
He often read aloud while the family were sewing.
When his son Albert had a Govt. position, as private secretary
of Postmaster Genl. Campbell, of Jas Buchanan's cabinet, the
family lived near the Smithsonian Institute, in Washington.
Later, when Albert had a position in Chicago, with Harland
of China fame, the family came West, and settled in Racine.
Frances was then 14 years of age.

West Harrison born Abraham Krumpholtz Sept 6 1835
baptized in Milwaukee Wis at Congregational Church
d 1548 Rainey, May Longbeles Cal 3022, Sunday Sept 26 1923. age 87. Heart failure
the 1st in fall of 1862, ^{at Racine Wis} an orphan, Nellie Glen Holmes of Mansfield Ohio
she died at birth of her only child in Racine Wis near 15 1865.
of her he had one child only
Nellie ^{Glenn} Racine Wis near 15 1865 & Minnetka Dec 1866, age 8 17 months
of scarlet fever.

of her he had one child only
 Mollie ^{Flavel} & Racine Wis Jan 15 1865 & Minnetka Dec 1866, aged 17 months
 pleasant fever.

by, she he had, see born at Chicago
 Mary Ellen + Nov. 15 1867 at Nov. 4 1868 in Minnetka, Ill.
 Oct. 30 1912 unmarried
 A. H. New + " 30 1869 " Los Angeles Cal Oct. 30 1912
 Maria Philofoia Dr. Jan 14 1900 "

the 2nd has all day
John Chapman, of Bolson v. Chapman
Roy Bauer off + Nov. 12 1898 & Los Angeles Cal Ref 30 1917 20 children
the Los Angeles heirs lives
1898 buried at Northam 2d

Ellen Joanna & Shorcham 1/2 May 29 1839 & Chicago Jan 5 1901.
 George Nathaniel & Shorcham 1/2 May 29 1839 & Chicago Jan 10 1901.
 1st Pacific 1865 Martha Ellen Maekke
 2nd Iowa Sep 3 1865 Martha Ellen Maekke
 3rd June 6 1925

Son
and his wife Frank Lewis Richardson
and Josiah Richardson of Roxbury Mass

Frances Louise from Chicago July 13 1890.
in Racine this Oct 28 1890. Edwina Laurabee Baker &
Son Robert A Baker and Emily Carsonell

Dr
Major George Nathaniel Chicago June 29 1876
in 1st Nov. 7 1898 Florence Lane
they were in & lived at Chicago and had
Frances born
Virginia " Chicago
Geo. Nathaniel Jr. 1904
2 June 1916 Kau Haas. Lane
1922
a Appleton Wis

2nd Feb
 " 3rd Mar 10 1926 at Buffon N.Y.

Mary Frances + Shorcham V. May 10 1842 bap. Racine Wis on joining the Episcopal Church there
of which Dr. Roswell Parks was rector
in Racine Wis Jan 14 1865
William Kirby Eidlley + Josephine Feb. 19 1838 at San Diego Cal Feb 8 1913.
She died 9:15 P.M. Tuesday Jan 13 1925 at the home of her daughter
was Henry S. Foster 901 Lafayette St Denver Colo.

they had

William Pratt Eidlley + Jan 30 1868 on Macedonia at 37th St
in Minneapolis Wis June 14 1899 Marie Henriette Kluge + Nov. 17 1872
dau Charles Oswald Kluge of Chicago & Jane Wells
Kluge was son Jacob Kluge of West Brookfield Mass. June 1 1881, age 40.
She was dau Henry G. Wells + Marie Dorsey dau Geo. + born Feb 19 1839

they had

William Kyle Eidlley + Maria Lee Mar 18 1900. I died 2nd 17 1924
in Chicago. Maria Lee Eidlley was dau of William + Maria Lee Eidlley
Kyle Atherton Eidlley + June 11 1870 at Chicago 3873 Erie St Jan 20 1891.
Dr. Frederick Kirkwood Eidlley + Jan 21 1873 at Chicago Illinois on July 18 1928
1901 Irvine E. Brown + Chicago 1895.
dau Jos Bryant Brown of Ames Mt. + Hannah Jane Bryant
they had
Frederick William + Cora Lee April 1907.

Frank Chapman Eidlley + Nov. 12 1874 at Chicago & Chicago July 23 1917.
in Feb. 18 1900 at Chicago Irene Tapp Hill, b. Chicago June 1877.
dau Joseph Gary Hill and Carrie Amanda Tapp dau
Frank Tapp She died Chicago Oct 11 1927. buried Rosehill
they had, both born Chicago

Josephine + Jan 27 1902 in Minnesota See June 21 1924
Henry Herbert Remondy Jr
had
Rosemary Aug 1911.
dau Irene Hill Eidlley in 2nd St James Church London Eng
Franklin Hill 1914
He died at Chicago age 7 1930, buried Minneapolis.

Mary Ella Eidlley + Sep 28 1876.
in Chicago See Jan 14 1900 Rev. Hann Edwice Foster
+ B. Smith was Feb 7 1872 son Lucius George Foster +
Claire Towles dau Judge Towles, dau
She died Denver Colo Jan 14 1929 aged 82, buried there

they had

Frances Claire Jean Ray Hill Feb. 7 1902 in Denver Colo Sep 10 1927 Marie Winter
Elizabeth
Dorothea + " " " Oct 12 1904 in " " Nov 2 " Nelson Hicks
Eidlley
Mary " " Aug 26 1906
Eidlley
Henry A Denver Colo July 26 1908.

John Trester Eidler † Oct 18 1879
 in Specie this June 30 1909 Matee
 Horlick &
 dau William Horlick and Horlick
 they were divorced 1931
 they had
 William Horlick Eidler † Chiago Pres. Dec 31 1912.

Thomas Rice Eidler † Oct 13 1881
 in Chiago May 1908 Lillian M^{rs} Lee Tutchell
 † dau Judge Rich^d. S. Tutchell

they had
 Thomas † Chiago Dec Mar 14 1909
 Richard " Sonston " Aug 5 1911
 Kyle " " " Dec 3 1913

Philip † May 20 1883. & Oct 1883.

Ella Amanda born Piedraerosa Tex. May 19 1851. †
 with "Aunt Maudie" and John - Maudie
 the dear, dear, wife of the writer. & Highland Park Dec. 20. 1930.
 Mat. No 3826 Ellis Ave Chiago Dec. by the Rev J. D. Wilson.
 the home of her sister Frances. (Mar. Wm H. Eidler)
 Nov. 6 1883 6 P.M. Frederick Morgan Steele
 † Albany Tex. Nov. 27 1851.
 Son John Frederic Steele and Frances Mary Steele
 dau Oliver Steele & Mary Augusta Livingston.

they had
 Frederick Peter Steele † Chiago Dec at 4022 Maple Boulevard
 5 A.M. Aug 9 1884 at there Sep. 19 1884. 7:15 P.M.
 buried in Cemetery at Lake Forest Ill.
 Elizabeth Livingston Steele † Chiago, 4022 Maple Boulevard,
 7 P.M. Jan 27 1886 in Highland Park Ill by Rev. Bishop
 Mar. Edward Cheney, at 851 Sheridan Road at 6 P.M.
 George Washington Steele † May 18 1880
 Son Mr. Robert Andrew Steele & Mary Elizabeth Coffeen
 on June 18 1908, Thursday.
 they had
 George Frederick Steele † Highland Park Jul 3 1909 11 P.M. ^{2 Jan 10 1931.}
 Robert Livingston " " Chiago Dec Feb 17 1912
 William Coffeen " " " " Apr 1916

Obituary

William K. Sidley. On Saturday last February 8th, there passed away at San Diego, California, where he had gone to recuperate his health, one of Highland Park's valued and highly respected citizens.

William Kirby Sidley, whose home has been in our midst for nearly ten years, was born about seventy-five years ago in the north of Ireland, and was the youngest son of a large family. His parents had planned a place for him in the Clergy of the Church of England, but this did not meet the ideas of the young lad, who took matters into his own hands and came to America, where he found his way in 1852 to Milwaukee. Here he obtained employment in a fur store, and after the long day's work, he and his boy chum who came with him, diligently employed themselves by the light of candles, to the finishing of what became to him, a liberal education. He grew to be a great admirer of Shakespeare and was able to quote from memory, large parts of his favorite plays, and also liberally from the more stately poems of two generations ago. "O why should the Spirit of Mortal be proud" was often on his lips. Later he rose to be a fur buyer, and as his native ability showed itself, he gravitated to Chicago, where he became associated with the Keith Brothers. In various capacities, for most of the time as its active and controlling head, he built up, as President of Keith Brothers & Co. what became the largest hat and cap concern of the world. It was to this business he gave the energies of his life, and in his latter years the appreciation and gratitude of his business associates, many of whom he had raised from boys, was his great reward and pleasure. The employees looked upon him as a father, and so treated him. He was noted for his fair mindedness and strict integrity in business, and at the time of the important and hard fought Danbury hat strike, both sides picked out Mr. Sidley as an arbitrator whose judgement and sense of justice would qualify him to adjust and harmonize their differences. He was of an unobtrusive nature, and shunned publicity, but was urbane and courteous to a marked degree in his affiliations with his fellow men. His keen sense of humor, and ready wit, made him a great favorite with those who were fortunate enough to know him well. He was active in building up the Reformed Episcopal Church in Chicago, and was Senior Warden of St. John's.

The funeral will be held at Christ's Church, Michigan Avenue and 24th St., on Friday morning, Feb. 14 at eleven o'clock. Six of the "boys from the store" will be active pall bearers, and some of his life long friends will act as honorary bearers.

Mr. Sidley leaves a widow, who was mother of a family of eight children, six of whom are living, and all prominent in their several walks of life.

William P. Sidley, a lawyer and late President of the Union League Club; Frank C., Vice President of Keith Bros. & Co.; Thomas H., in the Electrical Supply business. These three sons are of Chicago. Dr. Frederick K. of Peoria, a specialist surgeon; John S. of Racine, Wis., of the Horlick Malted Milk Co., and Mary S., wife of Rev. H. S. Foster of Denver. All the children will be with their mother at and after the services.

We only wish the world contained more such men as the courtly gentleman who has left us. His friends, and our community have suffered a distinct and great loss in his death, and his family, a loss that is irreparable.—Contributed F.M.S.

PRATT. At the home of his daughter, Mrs. Grace Pratt Shepard, 1548 Fairmont Way, March 28, Albert Harrison Pratt, aged 87 years, loving brother of Mrs. Frederick Morgan Steele of Hollywood and Mrs. William K. Sidley of Chicago. Funeral Wednesday, March 28, at 2 p.m., at the chapel of the Los Angeles Crematory, Sixteenth and Gower streets. Pierce Brothers, directors. (Chicago papers please copy.)

SIDLEY.—Dr. Frederick K. Sidley, July 19, 1928, Sheridan Plaza hotel, father of Frederick William Sidley, Denver, Colo., and brother of William P., Dr. John S., Thomas H. Sidley, and Mrs. Henry S. Foster of Denver. Funeral services at 3 p. m. Monday at Oakwoods cemetery chapel. Interment, Oakwoods cemetery.



0437 FORT TICONDEROGA

Dr. Frederick K. Sidley Funeral Will Be Monday

Funeral services for Dr. Frederick K. Sidley, ear, nose, and throat specialist, who died on Thursday after an illness of two days, will be held at 3 p. m. on Monday in Oakwoods cemetery chapel. Dr. Sidley, who was 54 years old and resided at the Sheridan Plaza hotel, 4605 Sheridan road, is survived by a son and a sister living in Denver, Colo., and three brothers. Though a native of Chicago, Dr. Sidley had spent much of his time out of this country. He returned here ten months ago after 15 years in Havana, Cuba.

Mr. Sidley and Y. M. C. A. War Work

Vice-President and General Counsel Has a Big Assignment



W. P. Sidley

W. P. Sidley, Vice-President, is a member of the Executive Committee of the National War Work Council of the Young Men's Christian Associations of the United States. This Council has the enthusiastic endorsement of the President and the military authorities of the country, and is in full charge of all forms of activity inside the concentration camps of

the country. This includes not only the religious work among the soldiers, but, very broadly, the means undertaken for their entertainment, including library and correspondence facilities, motion pictures, athletics, etc. The Council is working in co-operation with the "Morals

Committee," of which Raymond D. Fosdick is the head. The activities of the latter Committees are with conditions outside of the camp organizations.

The Council has organized this work on a geographical basis; and Mr. Sidley has been placed in charge of the Central Department, which includes fifteen States, lying between Kentucky and Canada; Pennsylvania and Colorado. Mr. Sidley states that he expects to see from one to five buildings located in every concentration camp in the Central District, with paid secretaries in each building.

The Young Men's Christian Association has already raised \$2,705,000, and has promised the Government a total of \$3,000,000 for this work this year. In all, there will probably be not less than 200 buildings in commission, and 1,200 men actively handling the work at these points.

Mr. Sidley's appointment to this prominent position follows several years' service as President of the Chicago Young Men's Christian Association. He is devoting the greater part of his time to the work, which involves large responsibilities.



THE PERRY PICTURES. 1301.

COPYRIGHT, 1898, BY E. A. FERRY, MALDEN, MASS.
RUINS OF FORT TICONDEROGA, NEW YORK.

1800
 776
 Deacon Edmund Rice¹
Son Mos, Son Mos
 Born in England 1594.
 Died at Marlboro, May 3, 1663.
 Aged sixty-nine,
Buried in Sudbury

1801
 777 *Hosmer*
 and 1st wife Tamazine
 Died at Sudbury, June 13,
 1653.

This man who came to Massachusetts aged about forty-four with Wife and nine children, brought to the new Colony a powerful help in the experience of maturer age; some property to invest in his new undertakings, and a valuable asset to any new community, in a large family of future citizens of both sexes, who had been, it is safe to say from their subsequent record, well brought up. From the first, Deacon Edmund Rice, was looked up to with respect and early became a quiet leader, upon whom was thrust responsibilities of all kinds. Hence the appropriateness of the following quotation, "he was conspicuous in the transactions of his time." He came from Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England, and was described as a "Yeoman." Undoubtedly arrived in the spring of 1638, as we find him established with his wife and large family, at Sudbury in the spring of 1639, and where he took the Freeman's oath May 13, 1640. He was the first man to build on the village plot, where Wayland is now situated. The house lot of four acres was near Mill Brook. As his share of the original apportionment of lands in the town, he drew as his proportion 247 acres, and to this acreage he added largely by purchase. His prominence as a leader was manifest from the beginnings of the town. On Sept. 4, 1639 he was one of the Committee of distribution of the lands. Was made Selectman the same year, and for many years thereafter. Deacon of the Church in 1648. Representative to the General Court in 1654. In 1656 he was a petitioner for the establishment of the new town, to be called Marlboro, and to which point he removed in 1660, again at the age of sixty-six, to be a pioneer settler in putting a new settlement on its feet. Three years later, on May 3, 1663, his career ended, but his body was taken back to Sudbury for burial. The inventory of his estate amounted to 567¹/₂ 14sh 8d. He was twice married and had nine children, born in England by his first wife, and one in America, and two more in this Country, by his

-2-

776
Deacon Edmund Rice¹

and

777
Tamazine _____

second wife. *Maria widow of Thos. Brigham of Wareboro whom he married March 1, 1655. Widow Maria in Will of Concord Mass. She died 1693.*
Petition for division of his estate by his Widow Mercy Brigham

Rice, and by eight elder and two younger children July 16, 1663.

He is a claim for membership in Colonial Wars, see Year Book of that Society for 1902, p. 744, as a "Deputy in 1640."

Children by first Wife Tamazine *Wosmer.*

Corporal Henry, born in South Britain, 1616, married Feb. 1, 1644

Elizabeth Moore, daughter of John Moore. She was probably the oldest daughter of her father's family by his first wife, *who was probably an* Elizabeth. She died in Framingham Aug. 3, 1705. He died there Feb. 10, 1711.

Edward, born 1618, married Anna _____

Edmund,

Thomas, married Mary _____

Lydia, *born 1627*, married Hugh Drury. *Said to have been Mary dau John and Anne (Collins) King. He & wife 4 half at Berkhamstead*

Matthew, *born 1629*, married Martha Lampson, or Lamson.

Daniel, *born 1632*, died same year. *buried Nov 10 1632*

Samuel, *born 1634*, married Nov. 8, 1655 Elizabeth King. He died Feb.

25th, 1685. He was a Soldier in King Philip's War. *Sl. 1 Oct 5 1667*

Joseph, *born 1637*, married Mercy King. He was also in King Philip's War, and served as a Deputy. Born in Sudbury, Mass.

Benjamin, born May 31, 1640, married Mary Brown.

Edmund, married, second, Mar. 1, 1655 Mercie (Hurd) Brigham, then Widow

Thos. Brigham of Cambridge. By her he had

Ruth, born Sept. 29, 1659, married Samuel Wells.

Ann, born Nov. 19, 1661, married probably, Nathaniel Gerry.



DEACON EDMUND RICE HOMESTEAD, 1650
WAYLAND, MASSACHUSETTS

8067. 1. RICE. W. B. W., Jan. 11, 1929. I wish to return sincere thanks to F. M. S., who, in the issue of February 18, kindly answered my inquiry about the Tilney and Molines families (8067, 4 and 5), and also to acknowledge the various personal letters which I have received and have taken pleasure in answering.

Though the sum of information received was important, I still lack confirmation of the Rice line, from Rhys ap Griffith to Edmund Rice, which, of course, is the crucial point, for while there is good evidence that the line is correct, it certainly has not been proven. In spite of repeated requests, no one has yet furnished references or authorities for the existence of William and Thomas Rice.

Of the line from Rhys ap Griffith backward, there is, of course, no question; it has long been established. Rhys ap Griffith and his wife Katherine Howard not only trace to nine of the sureties of the Magna Charta, but to many of them they trace several times, to Saher de Quincy five times, to John de Lacy three times, to Robert de Vere three times, until the total sum is at least twenty. This complication of family connections arises from the fact that they were carefully selected to avoid treacherous or weak-kneed members and were all in-laws or relatives of Saher de Quincy.

Rhys ap Griffith and Katherine Howard, as is well known, also trace to practically all the royal families of Europe. It is hoped that some correspondent of the Transcript may be able to supply proof of the descent of Edmund Rice from Rhys ap Griffith. W. B. W.

in after "Thomas Rice married Mary —" the words "King, daughter of John and Ann Collins King."

A note on pages 29 and 30 of the Rice Genealogy says: Jonas Rice married Mary Stone whose parents were Deacon Daniel Stone (born 1644, married 1677, died 1719) and Mary, widow of Richard Ward and daughter of John and Elizabeth Moore of Sudbury. Deacon Daniel Stone was the son of Deacon John Stone and Ann Stone. Deacon John was son of Deacon Gregory Stone, born in England.

Stone Genealogy, page 84, gives this: Mary Stone, born Aug. 10, 1677, married at Sudbury, Feb. 10, 1701, Hon. Jonas Rice (born in Marlborough, Mass.). Mary Stone, daughter of Deacon Daniel Stone (Elder John 2, Deacon Gregory 1); Daniel Stone married, first, in Sudbury, Nov. 22, 1667, Mrs. Mary (Moore) Ward, born there 1641, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Whale) Moore. She died Jan. 10, 1702/3. M. H. W.

8998. RICE. F. M. S., Jan. 13, 1930. Tamazine Rice was the first wife of Edmund Rice. After her death in Sudbury in June, 1654, he married, March 1, 1655, Maria, widow of Thomas Brigham of Marlboro. Edmund Rice died in Marlboro, May 3, 1663, but was buried in Sudbury. His widow, Maria, afterwards married William Hunt, from Concord, Mass. William Hunt died in 1667 and his widow Maria in 1693. (Reference, Hudson's History of Marlboro.) BAY STATE

388
 Corporal Henry Rice²
 Son Edmund Rice¹
 Born in South Britain in 1616.
 Married in Sudbury, Mass. Feb. 1, 1644.
 Died Framingham, Mass. Feb. 10, 1711.

Aged ninety-five.

389
 Elizabeth Moore²
 Daughter of John Moore¹
 Married Sudbury, Feb. 1, 1644.
 Died Framingham, Aug. 3, 1705.

He was the oldest child of his parents, who came from Berkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England, and was of about twenty-two years of age when the parents with their nine children came to Sudbury, Mass. about 1638. The record he has left behind him shows that he was a man of standing, and what is more important, personal integrity and uprightness. He took the oath of Fidelity in Sudbury, shortly after his marriage July 9th, 1645. He had previously received, in 1643, a grant of lands in the South bounds of the town, from the town itself. In 1659, about the time his father was preparing to move to the new town of Marlboro, Edmund the parent, gave to Henry, a deed of his grant of land situated at Rice's End, on which he built his home. Another account of this inheritance, or gift, says that he received from his father in 1659, a deed of land in the Wilderness at "New Trouble"--Undoubtedly most of the early subduers of the soil had trouble that was ever new, in making the "Wilderness blossom as a rose," but it was surely his exposed position on the outskirts of the town, that led to a hard experience that was to come to him and his family, the first three of whom were girls, at the time of the Sudbury Fight in King Philip's War. Henry, the father, was a military man, and served in the defence of his town and home, as a soldier in King Philip's War, and as one of the results of the Indian attack on Sudbury, Apl. 21, 1676, when the property holders, who had suffered damage in that time, made their return, the loss of Corporal Henry Rice, was listed as 180£, which shows that his property must have borne a heavy attack. See Colonial Wars Year Book for 1902, p. 744, where Henry Rice appears as a "Corporal 1686." See also Bodge's Soldiers, p. 225, where he is also spoken of as a Corporal of a much earlier date. This man's military record forms a claim for membership in the Society of Colonial Wars.

In 1658 he was admitted a Freeman, "for special considerations." it would be interesting to know just what special considerations impelled

-2-

388
Corporal Henry Rice²and 389
Elizabeth Moore²

the home governing body, to depart from the rigid rules that formed the basis of free citizenship in these early Colonial days.

On Mar. 10, 1673 he acquired by deed of lands from the Indians, additional land situated on Cochituate Brook. This original Indian deed, would be an interesting relic of family history, if still in existence. In 1701 he was one of the original members of the Church at Framingham.

His will dated Oct. 3, 1705, was not proved in Court till five years later, viz: Feb. 29, 1711. The inventory, figured up 527¹/₂ lish, and the will provided that the homestead should go to his eldest son, Jonathan, who is the child in line of descent, for my Wife, Ella P. Steele. He died at Framingham Feb. 10, 1711. In the issue of the Boston News Letter, of Aug. 25, 1712, he is mentioned in connection with his brother Edward, two years younger, in these words, "both men of virtuous lives." His life was certainly an unusually long one, as he lived to be nearly a Centenarian. Elizabeth Moore, the wife, was the eldest child of her father, John Moore, who was one of the Proprietors of Sudbury in 1642. Undoubtedly by his first wife, and born in England, and not the child of the second wife, Elizabeth Whale. She is mentioned in her father's will, as wife Henry Rice.
eleven

Their/children were:

- No. 1, Mary, born Sept. 19, 1646, married Thomas Brigham.
- No. 2, Elizabeth, born Aug. 4, 1648, married John Brewer.
- No. 3, Hannah, born Married Eleazer Ward.
- # No. 4, Jonathan, born July 3, 1654, married Feb. 12, 1691 for
a third wife, Elizabeth Wheeler, born May 24, 1669, daughter
Richard Wheeler and Sarah (Drescott) Wheeler. Jonathan died
April 12, 1725. They are Nos 194 and 195.
- No. 5, Abigail, born June 17, 1657, married Thomas Smith.
- No. 6, David, born Dec. 27, 1659, married Hannah Walker.
- No. 7, Tamazine, born Feb. 2, 1661, married in 1680 Benjamin

-3-

588
Corporal Henry Rice²

and

589
Elizabeth Moore²

Parmenter. She was evidently named after her father's mother, who had died about seven years previous.

No. 8, Rachael, born May 10, 1664, married Dec. 15, 1687, Thomas Drury.

No. 9, Lydia, born June 4, 1668, married Samuel Wheelock.

No. 10, Mercy, born Jan. 1, 1670, married Elnathan Allen. She died 1727.

No. 11, Hannah, Married()Taylor.

1802-

778

John Moore

d Eudbury mass Jan 6 1674

1803

Elizabeth

his first wife - probably named Elizabeth

779

d in England

The family data of this man has caused a deal of controversy, largely because of his being "confounded" with the John Moore who came in the "Planter" in 1635, aged 74, but who was an entirely different and much younger man. Much is to be found concerning John Moore of Eudbury in the *Register*, Vol 57 P 300 of Jan 1898 P 72. John of Eudbury Mass, in which town we find him in 1642, had two wives, the first whose name is supposed to be, and by some claimed to be, Elizabeth, was the mother of his two eldest children, who were born in England - His second wife, whom he married in Eudbury, was Elizabeth dau Philemon Whale who was of Eudbury in 1646, and who we there Nov. 7 1649 Sarah dau Mos. Cateshead - This wife d Dec 28 1656, and Philemon Whale re 2nd Nov 9 1659 Elizabeth Griffin - Whale was made Freeman May 10 1688, but came in 1643 and Feb 74 1675 - His 2nd w was widow Hugh Griffin and she re 3rd Nov 9 1659 in her first husband, as above - Thus Stephen Alson. John Moore bought in Sept 1642 a house and land of Sea Edmund Rice situated in the East part of the town in what is now the southerly part of Maryland. He took the oath of fidelity at Eudbury July 9 1645 - In the same year bought of John Stone a dwelling house and lot - Subscribed to the Covenant of Lancaster, 11th 1st mo 1653, and 40 acres there were laid out in his name - John Moore was a prosperous farmer and land owner, and a good citizen. He died Jan 6 1674. He, his 2nd w., d Dec 14 1690. He was proprietor of Eudbury, and town officer there. Apparently here is a case of the naming in his family of two Elizabeths, one his eldest child by his first wife in England, who re Feb 11 1644 "Mary Rice", and an Elizabeth by his second wife Elizabeth Whale, and re Jan 10 1649/50. Philemon Whale was the son of Philemon Whale of Eudbury, Essex Co. Eng.

John Moore made his will Aug 25 1668, in which he refers to his age. This will was probated Sept 7 1674, Worcester Co. Probate No 10921 - In it he mentions his wife Elizabeth, who outlived him, sons John of Lancaster, William, Jacob, Joseph to whom he leaves his house, and Benjamin, also daughters Elizabeth wife of Henry Rice, Mary wife Daniel Stone, and Lydia wife James Carter. His widow, the second wife, was executrix and the estate inventoried 804 £ 7 sh. His will is signed, John Moore.

See Hudsons Eudbury P 51

Richard John Moore # 778

By his first wife, in England, whose first name was probably Elizabeth
Elizabeth born before 1636 in Endbury nears Oct 1 1644 Corporal Henry Rice 2nd son
also Edmund. She d in Framingham nears Aug 3 1705.
He d there Feb 10 1711.
Elizabeth John of Lancaster He was in Colonial Wars. He d 1702
in 1st Nov 16 1654 dau dau John & Sarah Smith of Lancaster
She d near 10 1671, at the birth of their last child.
" 2nd Mary He survived him

By 2nd wife, Elizabeth dau Philamon Whaley born in Endbury in 1643
It is also claimed that Mary & Mrs. were born by 2nd w. in England.

Mary in Sep 1 1661 Richard Ward He was drowned near 31 1666
" 2nd 1666 also David Stone
Lydia b June 24 1643 in 1st May 3 1664 Saml Wright He d same year, Aug 2nd.
" 2nd June 15 1665 Jas Cutler

Mellican perhaps comes before Lydia

Jacob b Apr 28 1645 in May 29 1667 Elizabeth dau Henry and Hannah (Brewer)
Looker He d Feb 17 1690

Joseph b Oct 21 1647 in Lydia dau John Maynard
He d June 22 1726

Benjamin youngest son some say b Jan 10 1649/50 if so
There was no Elizabeth born same date, unless twins
in Nov 11 1686 Dorothy b Oct 20 1662 dau Capt Edw Wright 2nd
Hannah (Wright) Wright. - Dorothy was next older sister of Sarah b Jan 17 1665
who in her Benoni learned to 415

+ Elizabeth b Jan 10 1649?

283.6. WHALE, MOORE, M. M. B. M., July 11, 1923. Philemon (2) Whale was son of Philemon (1) Whale but so far I have not found the name of wife of Philemon (1). The widow of John (1) Moore died Dec. 14, 1696; she was Elizabeth (3) Whale, Elizabeth, the first wife of Philemon (2) Whale died June 20, 1647, and he married again Nov. 7, 1649, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Cakebread. She died Dec. 28, 1656, and he married Elizabeth Griffin, Nov. 9, 1657. She was widow of Hugh Griffin, she was probably a widow when she married Griffin, and Savage says that Hugh Griffin in his will (1656) mentions Hannah Upson, daughter of his wife Elizabeth by a former husband.

Philemon (2) Whale died at Sudbury, Feb. 24, 1675, and his widow died Nov. 8, 1688.

The will of John Whale of Colchester, County Essex, England, signed March 21, 1608, names his brother Philemon Whale, also the wife of this brother and their children, Jonas, Philemon (under age), Elizabeth and Mary.

Philemon Whale, of Chickney, County Essex, England, will dated April 4, 1618, proved May 16, 1626, was brother of (the above) John Whale and probably father of Philemon (2) Whale the emigrant.

The will of Jonas Whale, dated April 23, 1621, proved July 21, 1621, names wife Francis and five children. A Philemon Whale married Sarah Smith at Cambridge, England, date of license Jan. 26, 1635-6. This was perhaps a son of Jonas. Philemon (2) Whale appeared at Sudbury about 1643. He was one of the appraisers of inventory of Thomas Axtell of Sudbury, deceased; date of inventory 66 (3) 1646, or May 6, 1643, New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. III, page 81. The wife of John (1) Moore (Elizabeth Whale), may have been his second wife. The will of Philemon (2) Whale, made in 1675, mentions the "four sonnes of my loving daughter Elizabeth Moore," and calls them William, Jacob, Joseph and Benjamin.

The birth of Elizabeth (2) Moore has been given as 1646 in some notes, but she married Henry Rice in 1643, and was probably born as early as 1626. John (1) Moore in his will calls Elizabeth his eldest daughter and John his eldest son. See Vol. 58 of New England Historical and Genealogical Register. John (2) Moore married Ann, daughter of John Smith. Her mother has been called Sarah, also Mary. The corrections in New England Historical and Genealogical Register read that mother of Ann Moore was Alice Smith. Will some one give some notes of this John Smith family?

As it looks John (2) Moore and Elizabeth (2) Moore were probably not of Whale descent. Jacob (2) Moore, born 1645, married Elizabeth Loker. This couple had a son Richard (3) Moore, born 1671. He married Mary Collins about 1693-4, and their first child Sybilla (4) Moore, was born Sept. 2, 1694. She probably married, first Ephraim Roper, and second, Ebenezer Chamberlain. Will someone please give me a list of her children (if any)?

The will of Henrie Loker of Buree St. Mary, County Essex, England, a glover, Feb. 22, 1636, names wife Elizabeth, eldest son Henry, son John, daughter Bridget, and youngest daughter Anne, will proved April 15, 1631—Vol. 63, Page 286, New England Historical Genealogical Register. The widow Elizabeth Loker died at Sudbury, Mass., May 18, 1648. Henry Loker was at Sudbury in 1639. John Loker had wife Mary and he died 1654. Is there any account of Bridget or Anne? References, Records of Sudbury, Mass. New England Historical Genealogical Register, Vols. 52-53-63-72. G. O. F. C.

283. 6. WHALE, WALES, MOORE, M. M. B. M., Nov. 29, 1622, and W. G. D., Jan. 8, 1923.

Sudbury records have the following data of the Whale family, mostly from Middlesex records:

Elizabeth, wife of Philemon Whale, died June 20, 1647. Philemon Whale married, second, Sarah Cakebread, Nov. 7, 1646. She died Dec. 28, 1656. Philemon Whale married Elizabeth Griffin Nov. 9, 1657. Elizabeth (Griffin) Whale died Nov. 8, 1688. Philemon (Whale) died Feb. 24, 1675.

John Moore and Elizabeth Whale were married in 1643, so she must have been born as early as 1625. Did she have other children beside Jacob, and whose daughter was Elizabeth Loker? H. E. W. C.

283. 6. WHALE, WALES, MOORE, M.M.B. Nov. 29, 1622, and W.G.D., Jan. 8, 1923. H.E.W.C., March 14, 1923. John and Elizabeth (Whale) Moore had eight children, according to New England Genealogical and Historical Register and History of Sudbury, as follows: Elizabeth, married Henry Rice; Mary married, 1661, Richard Ward, drowned; married second, Deacon Stone, 1660; Lydia, born 1643, married, 1664, Samuel Wright (died same year), married, second, James Cutler; John married, 1654, Ann Smith; William; Jacob, born 1645, married 1667, Elizabeth Loker; Joseph, born 1647, married, Lydia Hayward; Benjamin. Elizabeth Loker (Looker) was daughter of Henry Loker of Sudbury. In 1678 Henry Loker deeded his whole estate "for love" to son and daughter Jacob and Elizabeth Moore. L. W. U.

283. 6. WHALE, MOORE, M. M. B. M., Jan. 8, 1923. I conclude from your answer that Philemon Whale, the father of Elizabeth Moore, was Philemon (2) that his father, Philemon (1) Whale or Whaley, also had a wife Elizabeth. W. W. N. Y., Feb. 19, 1923, gave facts concerning Philemon (2), mentioning Elizabeth Moore's children in his will. Has anyone the date of the death of Elizabeth (Whale) Moore? According to Sudbury records Elizabeth, wife of Philemon Whale, or Whaley, died June 20, 1647.

Can F. A. B. M. give any more Chickney, Essex, England, data that will help me with Elizabeth, wife of Philemon (1) also with Elizabeth, wife of Philemon (2) Whale or Whaley? Philemon Whale of Sudbury married, second, Sarah Cakebread Nov. 7, 1649, daughter of Thomas. She died Dec. 28, 1656, and he married the third time Elizabeth Griffin, Nov. 9, 1657. Philemon Whaley died Feb. 24, 1675. Elizabeth, his last wife, died Nov. 8, 1688.

Philemon was in Sudbury in 1646. He owned considerable land in various parts of this town. His early home was not far from the mill pond, he afterwards building in the neighborhood of "Rice Spring." A bridge near the mill pond is called "Whale's Bridge." Can any reader give help with John (1) Moore, who married Elizabeth Whale or Whaley? John (1) Moore, we know, was of Sudbury and Lancaster. I found a John Moore listed in (Newtown) Cambridge, who came from Copford Hall in Essex in 1633, with Rev. Thomas Hooker's company. William Towne was also a passenger. It will be remembered by those interested in the Moore line that descendants of John (1) Moore married into the William Towne family.

Are there any notes that will help me? Hudeon, in Sudbury Annals, page 204, says he may have come in the Planter, 1635, aged twenty-four, or in 1638. But Hudson was not correct when he stated that John (1) Moore married twice, first Elizabeth, and second Ann Smith, daughter of John. In John (1) Moore's will, allowed April 7, 1674, he mentions wife Elizabeth. John (2) Moore married Ann Smith, Nov. 16, 1654, daughter of John and Mary; Ann died March 16, 1670-1 (old style), at the birth of their last child, Maria. He married, second, Mary she survived him. John (2) Moore was called ensign. John Smith, Sr. and wife Mary had: John, Richard, Alice and Ann. John and Ann (Smith) Moore received a transfer of all the lands of John Smith, Sr. with the provision that John Moore and his wife were to keep him during his natural life. He died July 16, 1669; his wife Mary died Nov. 18, 1659. It may be John (2) Moore came in the Planter and his father, John (1) Moore, the one who came in Rev. Hooker's company in 1633. In Middlesex records, East Cambridge, I find Elizabeth Moore, a widow, died Dec. 14, 1690. Will W. W. N. Y. tell me if the wording of Philemon Whale's will indicates that the children of Elizabeth (Whale) Moore were to receive their mother's portion? If that were the case, the Elizabeth Moore whose death is recorded in 1690 cannot be the one I seek. She was living April 7, 1674, when John (1) Moore's will was allowed. Philemon Whale, I know, died Feb. 24, 1675.

Regarding Henry Loker, the Sudbury records give the following: Henry Loker and Hannah Brewer married, March 24, 1647. Hannah Loker died Feb. 14, 1679. Henry Loker died Feb. 14, 1679. Henry Loker died Oct. 14, 1688. Can anyone give more regarding Henry Loker and his wife? Was he related to widow Loker of Sudbury? M. M. B. M.

1452. 3. MOORE, WHALE, CAKE, EREAD, H. W. C. H., July 1, 1931. My notes read as follows: Philemon Whale of Sudbury, 1643, married, first, Elizabeth, who died June 20, 1647; married, second, March 7, 1649, Sarah Cakebread (Thomas), died Dec. 28, 1656; married, third, Nov. 9, 1657, Elizabeth Griffin, died Nov. 8, 1688. Philemon Whale died at Sudbury, Feb. 24, 1675. Elizabeth Griffin was widow of Hugh Griffin, and was a widow when she married Hugh who, in his will in 1656, mentions Hannah Upson, daughter of his wife Elizabeth by a former marriage.

Philemon Whale of Sudbury was, perhaps, a son of Philemon Whale of Chickney, County Essex, England, for in the will of John Whale, of Colchester, County Essex, Eng., dated March 21, 1608, John mentions his brother Philemon and wife, and their children, Jonas, Philemon (under age), Elizabeth and Mary. Philemon Whale, of Chickney, County Essex, Eng., made will dated April 4, 1618, proved May 16, 1626. Jonas Whale, will dated April 23, 1621, proved July 21, 1621, names wife Frances and five children. A Philemon Whale married, at Cambridge, Eng., date of license Jan. 26, 1635-6 (perhaps son of Jonas). Philemon Whale, of Sudbury, in his will made in 1676, mentioned the four sons of "my loving daughter Elizabeth Moore," and calls them William, Jacob, Joseph and Benjamin.

(References: Savage; Sudbury Vital Records; Middlesex Records; Middlesex County Probate, No. 17269; Transcript, Feb. 19, 1923, W. W. N. Y.; Transcript, Sept. 16, 1923; N. E. Family History, Vol. 1-2, page 39; and New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. III, page 81.)

Philemon Whale of Sudbury must have had a first wife in England; the grandson Jacob (my line) that he mentions in his will was born April 28, 1645. I am sure most of us have written into our records that the Elizabeth Whale who died June 20, 1647, was first wife of Philemon, and was the mother of Elizabeth (Whale) Moore, wife of John (1) Moore, of Sudbury. M. M. B. M.

(1952.) 1. RUSSELL, UNDERWOOD, Timothy (3) Underwood, born in Westford, Mass., April 11, 1724, son of Joseph (2) and Susannah Parker of Reading, Mass., was a captain of Minute Men at Concord, Lexington and Bunker Hill; he married about 1745 Rachel Russell. They had eleven children; four sons served in the Revolution. Captain Timothy and family removed to Putney, Vt., in 1776. He died there March 27, 1804; she died Nov. 28, 1802, aged seventy-one. Can anyone tell me who were Rachel Russell's parents and where she was born?

2. KING, RICE, Samuel, son of Edmund and Tamazine Rice, born in Birkhamstead, England in 1634, married in Sudbury, Mass., Nov. 8, 1655, Elizabeth King; she died Oct. 5, 1667. Who were her parents and when was she born?

3. CLARK, HUBBARD, Samuel (4) Hubbard (Jonathan 3, John 2, George 1) born April 27, 1687, married Sarah Clark Dec. 8, 1709. Who were Sarah Clark's parents and when was she born?

H. S. A. A.

4/17/31

PRESCOTT ANCESTRY

In England.

James Prescott ⁶²⁵⁶ and ⁶²⁵⁷ Standish

Born probably before 1520.

He was of the Parish of Standish in Lancashire England. He and other honorable Gentlemen of Lancashire were required by an order of Queen Elizabeth dated August 1654 "to keep in readiness horsemen and armor". He married a daughter of Roger Standish. ^{12,514}

Their second son was

Roger Prescott ³¹²⁸ and 2nd wife Ellen Shaw ³¹²⁹

They were married August 20, 1568.

Their fourth child was

Ralph Prescott ¹⁵⁶⁴ and Ellen ¹⁵⁶⁵

Baptised in 1571.

Will dated Nov. 7, 1608.

" proved Jan. 4, 1609.

Their fifth child was

John Prescott ^{782 1606} and Mary Platts ^{783 1567}

Born at Standish

A "Yorkshire Lass"

England in 1604.

She was of Wygan Lancashire, Eng.

Married in England

Married there Jan. 21, 1629.

Jan. 21, 1629.

Died in America.

Died Lancaster, Mass.

1681 or 1683.

These were the original emigrants to Mass.

*3980. 4. Prescott, Standish. D. E. S. April 24, 1818. Roger Prescott married, Aug. 23, 1868, Ellen Shaw, his second wife; she of Standish, he of Shevington, Northamptonshire. His father, Jamee Prescott of Standish and Coppul, married Elizabeth Standish, daughter of Roger Standish, son of Ralph Standish, 1458-1538 (son of Sir Alexander Standish, knighted for service at the battle of Hutton Field, 1432), married Alice Harrington, daughter of Sir James Harrington of Wolfage, Northants, and Anne Radcliffe, daughter of Alexander Radcliffe, son of Sir John, son of Sir John, son of Richard, son of Sir John Radcliffe of Ordshall, and Jennet Holland, daughter of Sir Robert Holland and Maude Zouche, daughter of Alan Zouche of Achby, born 1267, son of Roger, fifth Baron le Zouche of Achby, died 1233, son of Sir Alan, Lord Zouche, of Achby, Constable of the Tower of London, Governor of the Castle of Northampton, died 1289, and Ela or Eliene de Quincey, daughter of Roger de Quincey, second Earl of Winchester, died 1284, and Helen, daughter of Alan McDonal, Lord of Galloway, and his wife, Margaret, eldest daughter of David, Earl of Huntingdon, son of Prince Henry of Scotland, son of David I., King of Scotland. Roger de Quincey, second Earl of Winchester, was son of Saier de Quincey, created Earl of Winchester, one of the twenty-five sureties for King John's observance of Magna Charta, and his wife, Margaret de Bellomont, daughter of Robert, third Earl of Leicester, of royal descent.

Prince Henry of Scotland married Adeline de Warren, daughter of William, Earl of Warren, second Earl of Surrey, and his wife, Isabel de Vermandole, widow of Robert de Bellomont, created Earl of Leicester, and daughter of Prince Hugh Magna, Count of Vermandole, crusader, son of Henry I., King of France.

Saier de Quincey, the surety, was ancestor of the following, among many others, Americans: John Whitney of Watertown, Mass.; John Greene, surgeon of Warwick, R. I.; Captain Thomas Bradbury of Salisbury, Mass.; Richard Booth of Stratford, Conn. (ancestor of President Ulysses S. Grant); Jamee Prescott of Hampton, N. H.; Rev. William Norton of Ipswich, Mass. (ancestor of President John Quincy Adams); Colonel George Reade of the Virginia Colony (ancestor of President George Washington); Captain Henry Ieham of Henrico County, Va. (ancestor of President Thomas Jefferson); John Irvine, M. D., 1742-1808, of Savannah, Ga. (ancestor of President Theodore Roosevelt).

I will be glad to furnish any of the above indicated lines of descent to Transcript readers upon request. S. L. K.

310. 2. FLETCHER, H. G. F., Jan. 15, 1923. The correspondent said John (1) Prescott of Lancaster, married Mary Gawkreger, alias Platts, April 11, 1629, at Halifax, Yorkshire, England, and that John Prescott died 1687, aged 77, making him 19 years old when he was married. My notes differ somewhat; Mary's name was Platts, not Platts, and John (1) Prescott died December, 1681, aged 77 years; noncupative will proved December 20, 1681. Mary Platts was at Wygan, in Lancaster. Her family seems to have been subsequently of Halifax parish in Yorkshire. Some of the family are mentioned in the will of George Fairbanks of Sowerby, dated 1650. Did not the name "Gaukreger" refer to the father of Mary Platts, Roger Platts, being left handed? I have the following of John (1) Prescott's English ancestry: John (4) Prescott baptized at Standish, 1604-5; Ralph (3) and Ellen (who?) Prescott; Rodger (2) and Ellen (Shaw) Prescott; Jamee (1) and (who?) Standish, Prescott. M. M. E. M.

782

John Prescott¹

and

783

Mary Platts¹

Born Standish, England in 1604.
 Married at Wygan Lancashire, Eng.
 Jan. 21, 1629.
 Died 1683, aged seventy-nine.

Married at Wygan Lancashire
 Jan. 21, 1629.

The name Prescott is of Saxon origin, and is composed by the contraction of two Saxon words--priest and cottage--and therefore signifies priest-cottage, or priest's house. This name of Prescott has long been known in England. It was given to a street and place in London. It is also the name of a market town in Lancashire, England. Those of the name in this country originated, or their ancestors originated, from this Lancashire town.

Orders of Knighthood were conferred upon some branches of the family and they were among the nobility of England. The original emigrant to this country, John Prescott, the subject of this sketch, brought with him a metallic coat of mail and armor such as were worn by the ancient knights. This coat of armor was the occasion of many experiences to its owner, in his later conflicts with the Indians, and around it are woven many interesting tales of early escapes from danger.

There is also preserved in by the descendants in this country, of this early emigrant, a family Coat of Arms which was conferred upon one of the remote ancestors in England, for his bravery, courage, and successful enterprise as a man and as a military officer. The Coat of Arms must have had quite an ancient origin, as they are worn both by the Prescotts of Theobald's Park, Hartfordshire, Barts, and by those of the ancient families of Lancashire and Yorkshire. It is described as follows:

"Sable, a chevron between three owls. Argent (two in chief one in base). Crest, a cubit arm, couped, erect, vested, gules. Cuff, Ermine holding in hand a pitch pot (or hand beacon). Sable fired proper. The owls signify a prudent caution, with patient endurance and a vigilant watchfulness, especially by night. The owl is Minerva's bird, and was borne by the ancient Athenians at their Armorial Feasts." For copy of Prescott Coat of Arms see Vermont's Heraldica, p. 89.

-2-

782
John Prescott¹

and

783
Mary Platts¹

John Prescott, who was the son of Ralph Prescott baptised 1571 and whose English ancestry is shown upon another sheet, was born at Standish in 1604. Married Mary Platts, a young lady of genuine courage and eminently fitted to be the wife of a pioneer, and whom he found at Wygan, a town of Lancashire, where they were married Jan. 21, 1629. John Prescott died in Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1683. He was named in his father's will.

After his marriage, John Prescott sold his lands in Shevington Parish of Standish in Lancashire to Richard Prescott in Wygan, and removed into Yorkshire, residing for sometime in Sowerby, in the Parish of Halifax, where several of his children were born. His wife is sometimes spoken of as a "Yorkshire lass." This would be not in consequence of her birth there, but of her residence before their emigration to America. From conscientious motives and to avoid persecution, he left his native land, his cherished home in Yorkshire, to seek an asylum in the Wilderness of America.

He first took an unusual course for the puritans who left on the "great emigration," for he sailed for the West Indies, landing at Boston, and going to the head of navigation on the then unimproved river, he settled at Watertown, Mass., where large grants of lands were accorded to him. In 1643, in association with Thomas King and others, he left the little settlement of Watertown and struck out for the unsubdued forest and better agricultural land lying further in the interior of the Colony. They negotiated with Sholan the Indian Sachem of the Nashaway tribe, for a tract of land for a township, which was to be ten miles long and eight miles wide. This land was purchased, and named Nashaway, after the tribe of Indians who had inhabited the region, and is the territory now covered by the town of Lancaster, Mass.

By some, Prescott is claimed to be the first settler in this region, but he certainly had friends and neighbors then or soon after, and we may safely speak of him as one of the original settlers of this locality, which is now one of the most beautiful suburbs of Boston.

He took the oath of fidelity in 1652, and was admitted a Free-

-3-

782
John Prescott¹

and

783
Mary Platts¹.

man of the Colony in 1669. He was by occupation not only a warrior and an agriculturist, but was also a blacksmith and millwright. In those days the blacksmith was one of the most important of the citizens of a new Community, and his work covered a wide range.

In November 1653 he received a grant of land of the inhabitants on condition that he build thereon a "corn mill." He accepted the offer, and built the mill in season to commence grinding on the 23rd of the following May, of 1654. The erection of a saw mill soon followed. Its exact location was upon the spot where today the Lancaster Manufacturing Works have a large plant.

John Prescott was a heroic figure in the early history of Lancaster and Groton, and would have undoubtedly attained great distinction if it had been his good fortune to have been the natural leader he was, in a more settled region and one where the opportunities of preferment in political life, were available. He was of a commanding figure, especially when encased in the plate armor which he owned and brought with him. By some this is said to have been a relic of his own service as a young man in England in Cromwell's Army. This Coat of Mail he sometimes wore in his dealings with the Indians, and the effect produced upon them, was to make them realize that he was some sort of a superior being. At one time the story goes that his home in a little clearing was surrounded by hostile savages during King Philip's War, who poured volley after volley of arrows upon the house where John and his family were imprisoned, and where they were making a heroic defense. His house had a trap door leading to a small flat landing, upon its summit. Here Prescott encased in his armor stood and defied the Indians. Every time they would show themselves he would fire, his wife and children passing up through the trap door, other loaded guns, and receiving the empty ones in return. Thus alone as far as a target for their arrows was concerned, he fought and killed many of his enemies, whose arrows when they hit the armor fell harmlessly at his feet. The

782
John Prescott¹

783
and Mary Platts¹

Indians finally decided he was a God, and that it was useless to sacrifice their own lives in trying to injure one who was protected by the Great Spirit, and gave up the fight. By the surrounding settlers, he was also greatly appreciated for his courage, force, capacity, and good judgment. What more natural than that he should be a leader and distinguished for his bravery in the Indian Wars which raged during his lifetime. He had a numerous family of descendants, many of whom have been persons of great ability and distinction. His great grandson, Col. William Prescott, was the patriot leader and was chief in command up to the time of his death, at the Battle of Bunker Hill.

When the town of Lancaster was attacked Feb. 10, 1676 by 1500 Indians during the King Philips War, his family escaped. He, however, returned in 1682 with a smaller number of settlers to rebuild the location. The Year Book of the Society of Colonial Wars for 1902 p. 738, accords to him service at this terrible fight Feb. 10, 1676; his two sons-in-law Richard Wheeler and Jonas Fairbanks, were killed, see sketch of his life for a description of this battle.

"At the time of the death of John Prescott in 1683, his family had become one of the wealthiest and most influential in Massachusetts." They are said to have had nine children. Part of them are listed below. As stated, some were born before coming to this country. The order of birth as shown by list is probably not accurate.

Jonas, born Lancaster, Mass. June 1648, married Mary³ only daughter of John Loker² of Sudbury. They had twelve children. *see G.W.C.*

Mary, married Thomas Sawyer. *ancestors Geo. W. Childs*

† Sarah, married Richard Wheeler, as his second wife, at Lancaster Aug. 2, 1658. He was killed Feb. 10, 1676.

Martha, married John Rugg. She died 1665. He died 1696.

Lydia, married Jonas Fairbanks. He was killed by the Indians in the Lancaster fight in King Philip's War in 1676.

Jonathan

John

782
John Prescott and Mary Platts
(additional data)

An interesting sketch of this couple may be found in Butler's History of Groton, Mass., p. 283. Let me reproduce it in full.

"The name of Prescott holds a conspicuous place in the history of Groton. John the first of whom we have any authentic account, etc., etc., went first to the Barbadoes where he was a proprietor of lands in 1638. About 1640 came to Massachusetts, first stopped at Watertown, but soon settled at Nashua, afterwards incorporated and called Lancaster, probably from his native County in Old England. Was a blacksmith and also builder of mills. He had in his possession brought from England, a coat of mail, armour and habiliments complete such as were worn by field officers of that day whence it has been supposed that he or some of his ancestors were warriors and some of them might have received the order of Knighthood.(see page 22. F.M.S.)

"John was a sturdy, strong man, of a stern countenance and whenever he had any difficulty with the Indians, he would clothe himself with his coat of mail, helmet, cuirass, and gorget which gave him a fierce and frightful appearance. They having once stolen from him a horse, he put on his armour and pursued them, and in a short time overtook the party. They were surprised to see him alone, and a chief approached him with uplifted tomahawk. John told him to strike which he did, and finding the blow made no impression on his cap, he was much astonished, and asked John to let him put it on and then John was to strike on his head, and he had done on John's. The helmet being too small for the chief's head, the stroke settled it down to his ears, scraping off the skin on both sides of his head. They gave him up his horse, thinking him to be a supernatural being."

"At another time the Indians set fire to his barn. Old John put on his armour, rushed out, drove them off and let out his cattle and horses from the burning stable."

"Again the Indians set fire to his saw mill. The old man, armed, cap a pie, as before, drove them off and extinguished the fire."

"Once more they attacked John's house. He had several muskets

-2-

782
John Prescott

and

Mary Platts

(additional data)

in the house, which his wife loaded, and he discharged upon them with fatal effect. The contest continued nearly half an hour, John all the while giving orders, as if to soldiers, so loud the Indians could hear him, to load their muskets, tho he had no soldiers but his wife. At length they withdrew carrying off several of their dead or wounded."

See also an article about him in Illinois Society of Colonial Wars Year Book for 1900 pp. 109, and 1895, p. 265.

His grat grand son Col. Wm. Prescott was in Command at Bunker Hill.

For extended account John Prescott see "Military Annals Lancaster" p. 339.



902-
390
Richard Wheeler,

and

903
391
Sarah Prescott
Second Wife

Born in England, perhaps in 1611.
Married in Lancaster, Aug. 2, 1658.
Killed by Indians, during King Philip's War, on Feb. 10th, 1676, aged, probably 65.

Conu 1637.
Married at Lancaster, Mass., Aug. 2, 1658.
She married, second, Feb. 22, 1677/8 Joseph Rice. *Prescott*

Richard Wheeler may have been the same person mentioned in Totten's list of Emigrants, who sailed from Gravensend, England in 1635, for "Virginia"--At that date he was described as aged 24.

The subject of this sketch is found at Dedham, Mass. where he was Proprietor in 1644, and where he married, first, Elizabeth Turner, on May 4th, 1644. She died Dec. 25th, 1656. By her he had six children, all born at Dedham, as follows:

Sarah, born Feb. 4th, 1645, died on Christmas day, 1656.

Mary, born Oct. 5th, baptized Oct. 18th, 1646, married *Thomas* Wilder of Lancaster.

John, born Oct. 18th, 1648, died at Dedham, Feb. 17th, 1661-2.

Samuel, born Jan. 4th, 1651, died also on Christmas day, 1656.

Hannah, born Aug. 30th, 1653.

Joseph, born Feb. 5th, 1656. Killed by Indians at Lancaster,

Aug. 22, 1675. Elizabeth, the mother and two of their children, Sarah and Samuel, died on Christmas day, 1656.

This circumstance suggests the probability that some accident was the cause.

He married, second, at Lancaster Aug. 2, 1658, Sarah Prescott, daughter of John Prescott, the Founder of Lancaster. John Prescott's line was John, Ralph, Roger, James, the latter was born before 1500. By her he had eight more children, as follows:

Born at Dedham:

Abraham, born Dec. 7th, 1659, married Tabitha. He was killed by Indians at Lancaster, Mass. Nov. 1695.

The parents removed to Lancaster, and the Church records there show the births of the following children:

Isaac, born 1661 (probably) m. Experience Metcalf, born Medfield

-2-

390
Richard Wheeler,

and

391
Sarah Prescott

in 1661.

Jacob, born Nov. 25th, 1663, died Feb. 21st, 1664.

Zebediah, born Jan. 2, 1665, married Mary Lawrence, settled in
Stow, Mass. He died there Dec. 16, 1729.

Sarah, born Mar. 12, 1666, married () Taylor.

Elizabeth, born May 24, 1669, married as third wife Feb. 12, 1691,
Jonathan Rice³, son Corporal Henry² Edmund¹. They settled in
East Sudbury, Mass., but about 1705 removed to Framingham
where he died Apl. 12, 1725. Her will was proved in 1744.
They are Nos. 194 and 195.

Samuel, born Apl. 29th, 1671. He was a Soldier in Canada. Died 1691.
Daniel, probably.

After the death of her husband, the widow returned to Dedham,
where she married, second, Feb. 22, 1678, Joseph Rice of Marlboro.

Richard Wheeler suffered the privations and disappointments,
and paid the penalty of being a pioneer settler in the outskirts of
civilization, altho he was only a short distance from Boston. His house
and farm were situated in that part of Lancaster nearest Bolton, and his
was one of the houses which were pallisadoed, and designed for self-
protection, and as a haven of safety for those in the immediate vicinity,
at the time of danger of an attack from the Indians. During King Philip's
War, an army of fifteen hundred savages, inflamed by their passion to
drive out the invaders of their region, and to acquire their landed and
personal possessions, attacked the village. The assault was made from
different directions, one band approaching by the Wattoquodock district,
which brought them directly upon what was known as "Wheeler's Block House."
Remembering that in the past, he had lost on one day, (and Christmas at
that,) a wife; their first born child Mary, then aged eleven, and their
oldest surviving son Samuel, then nineteen--also, that the Indians had
killed their next son Joseph six months before when he too was nineteen,
(It is well that they did not know that the savages were to kill their next

-3-

390
Richard Wheeler,

and

391
Sarah Prescott

son Abraham, when he would be nineteen, and their first born child by his second marriage),--with this in mind what must have been the feelings of this father and mother, when they were pent up in their own home, surrounded by crazed and yelling savages. The occasion and sight must have been enough to make the stoutest heart quail, and to call out the strongest desire for revenge. Notwithstanding the brave fight of the inhabitants, they were overcome by their numerous and powerful enemies, and the village was practically wiped out, while the "Sack of Lancaster," which occurred in midwinter, Feb. 10th, 1676, has gone down into history. So little was left of the location, that the survivors removed, and the settlement was abandoned for several years. But when the Wheeler family escaped, it was without the husband and father, for he and two other men fighting with him, to save their home, were slain.

Eight months later, an inventory of the estate of the father, and covering the land and what was left at Lancaster, and what he had at Dedham, was taken and filed with the Court. The widow returning to her former home, married again, a relative of her dead husband.

It is needless to say, that a man who gave up his life in a Colonial War, is a proud claim to a Membership, on the part of any of his male descendants, in any Colonial War Society.

ANSWERS

1968. 2. WHEELER. G. F. R. B., June 30, 1924. Richard Wheeler, killed by Indians at Lancaster, Feb. 10, 1675-6; married at Dedham, March 4, 1644, Elizabeth Turner, she died Oct. 25, 1656; also two children same day. "Dedham Vital Records." He married second, June 2, 1659, Sarah Prescott, daughter of John and Mary Platts, born 1637. She married second, Joseph Rice, of Marlboro, Dec. 22, 1677. Children by first wife, at Dedham: Sarah, born Dec. 4, 1645, died Oct. 25, 1656; Mary, born Aug. 5, 1646, married Thomas Wilder; Samuel, born Nov. 4, 1650-51, died Oct. 25, 1656; Hannah, born June 30, 1653; Joseph, born Dec. 5, 1655-6, killed by Indians at Lancaster, Aug. 22, 1675. Children by second wife recorded at Lancaster: Abraham, born Oct. 7, 1659, married Tabitha; Isaac, born 1661, married Experience Metcalf of Medfield; Jacob, born Nov. 25, 1663, died Dec. 21, 1663; Zebediah, born Jan. 2, 1664-65, married Mary Lawrence; Elizabeth, born May 24, 1669; Sarah, born Feb. 21, 1668-7; Samuel, born Feb. 29, 1671, died 1691, expedition to Canada.

Note 2068. WILDER. Ancestry of Judge Joseph Wilder of Lancaster, born July 5, 1683, son of Thomas (2) and grandson of Thomas (1). There have been many mistakes as to this line. Anyone interested in the Wilder pedigree will find in the State Archive Department of Boston, Document Volume 114, pages 193-194 of Towns: "Petition signed by Joseph Wilder as chairman of committee wherein he specified that Lot No. 55 be granted to Joseph Wilder in the Right of his Uncle Samuel Wheler, his mother's brother who served under Major Wade." Samuel Wheeler was born Feb. 20, 1671, died 1691. His inventory was taken April 7, 1691. He was the son of Richard Wheeler and Mary Prescott. Such being the case, the mother of Judge Joseph Wilder was Mary Wheeler, born 5, 8, 1646, daughter of Richard Wheeler and Elizabeth Turner, who were married at Dedham, 4, 8, 1641. Elizabeth died 25, 10, 1636. G. A. G. L.

Thomas James¹
 Born England about 1618

Margaret

d Jan 25 1681
 age 63.

Various spellings, James, James, James &

This man's lot fell among hard times, and he suffered much.

He came to America early enough to have taken up arms
 in the Pequot war of 1637.

He was a proprietor of Needham Mass, and lived there
 in 1640.

From 1652 to 1659 he lived in Needford, occupying the
 water mill on the right side.

Was in Cambridge Mass owning a house and 8 acres of land,
 just East of Cambridge Common, in 1665.

Removed to Sudbury, where he lived till 1669, when he leased
 land and built a house and farm in 1670, on the

Southern declivity of Mount Hayte in Framingham.

being undoubtedly attracted by the fertile lands
 which had long been tilled by the Indians, in corn.

Here he acquired quite a property in lands, stocks, &c.
 which were valued 330£ outside of real estates.

After the incorporation of the Church at Sherborn, he
 went to meeting there, as this church was nearer than

the one in Sudbury, and was received as an inhabitant
 of Sherborn Jan 4 1675 - Was selectman and served on

important committees.

During King Philip's War, the James house was in a lonely
 and exposed position, and was also heavily stocked

with corn and provisions - It was consequently in
 great danger from attacks of the Indians. He applied

to the authorities for protection. On Feb 1st while he
 and his eldest son were on a trip to Boston, to procure

help and ammunition for the defense of his family
 and property, a party of eleven Indians came very

suddenly upon the house, attacked it, burned the
 house and barns to the ground -

The wife, who was the second wife, and not the wife from whom my dear wife comes, made a heroic resistance to save herself and little family, but she had no chance. I well remember in my own school days, of reading of the efforts of the early colonists to defend themselves from the vile Indians, and particularly of the case where in the absence of the male protectors when a defenceless woman with a large family of young children was attacked by a band of Indians, and where barricaded in her house she heated soft soap to as great a heat as it would stand, and posted in the upper windows of her house, cast it upon the Savages, as they approached to set fire to the building. I never imagined that this incident would ever have more than a historic interest. But this was the occasion, and this was the heroic woman fighting for her life, and that of her children. The unequal combat ended. She was trampled and the lives of several of the children snuffed out, while some were carried off into captivity. Of the latter, some escaped from their captors, later, and almost miraculously worked their way home. Some of these children were her own, by her first husband Jonathan Paddleford, some were those of Thos Eames by his first wife Margaret, who died before 1662, and some were her own by Thos Eames her second husband. The child from whom my wife comes, was the eldest son John, then thirty four years old - He it was who had gone with his father to Boston to get help. They succeeded in their mission and a guard was sent, but it was too late! Many years ago I was fortunate enough to acquire the original letter of Thomas Eames, addressed to the General Court, setting forth his experiences and misfortunes, and asking their help - This was, and is, a most valuable document, and ought to be always kept in the family of our descendants, as a keenly personal souvenir of one of the early heroes of the advance of civilization, and as a suggestion of what he, and his, endured, in the immediate vicinity of Boston, to blaze the way for the settlements, and civilization, that followed!

In the list of children, will be found the account which told of
their fate.
A full account of this tragedy, can be found in Temple's History of
Hanningham, Pages 71 to 79.
Jan Book Co's Mass 1902 P 674, accredits him with service in
both the Regulator and King Philip's Wars.
See also N. E. Gen. & H. Reg. Vol. 32 P 408

"Jan 25 1681, Tuesday, Thomas Ennes drops down dead
in the morning at Mr. Paine's Stable as he and others
saw lay the town down before their horses. He was come
to look about Sherborn controversy, with respect to their
meeting house, its location &c."

He m 1st Margaret who died before 1662.
" " m 2nd in 1662 at Cambridge, Mary dau of Jno. Blanford
of Sudbury, and then widow, with a family of children, of
Jonathan Paddock. She was massacred by Indians
Feb. 1 1676, together with many of her family.

Of his children, probably an even dozen in all.
four were born in Medford, two in Medford, one in Cambridge
three in Sudbury, and two in Hanningham, & all in Mass.
By trade, he was a brick maker, and mason.

Children of Thomas Ennes

John b May 16 1641 died young
 # John " Oct 6 1642 in Needham Mass & Framingham Dec 14 1733.
 m 1st Mary dau John Adams of Cambridge and Sister of John
 Adams of Framingham She d Apr 3 1681
 # m 2nd Elizabeth Ennes of Woburn in May 1682, dau Robert.
 she was b June 11 1659 & June 20 1727 aged 68

Mary b May 14 1645 m Abraham Cogges of Sherborn

Elizabeth m Dec 18 1673 Thomas Blanford of Watertown
 She was taken captive, and killed
 by 25 wife Red & Dickson
 Thomas b Cambridge July 12 1663 Killed by the Indians, aged 12 1/2 years

Samuel b Ebury Jan 15 1664
 He was taken captive by Indians & later returned
 Margaret b July 18 1666 taken captive by Indians when nearly 10 years old
 later redeemed
 m Feb 21 1688 Joseph Adams of Cambridge brother of
 John Adams Sr of Framingham

Nathaniel taken captive by Indians Feb 1 1676, when age 8
 later he was returned
 b Dec 30 1668

Sarah b Framingham Dec 3 1670 massacred by the Indians 7/1/1676
 Lydia b " June 29 1672 " " "

When there were children of Mary Paddlefoot Ennes
 by her first husband who also suffered at the hands
 of the Indians at the tragedy of Feb. 1 1676

"400. 2. Johnson, H. D. J. June 6 1911.
I think H. D. J. will find authority for Hannah Brigham, daughter of Thomas Brigham, being the wife of Gershom Eames and Hannah, daughter of Solomon Johnson. It is my recollection that this can be located with proof in Paige's Charlestown. Certainly a Hannah Ward was a daughter of Thomas (1) Brigham and sister of Thomas (2), John (2) and Mary (2) Brigham. It is known also that Hannah, widow of Gershom Eames, married William Ward and possibly, thirdly, William Hunt. As there apparently was no other Hannah Ward to be the widow of Gershom or sister of Thomas Brigham children it would seem fairly conclusive that this was the answer to the parentage of Gershom Eames' wife.

Middlesex deeds, vol. 20, folio 361, records a deed to Hannah and Mary Eames, children of Gershom Eames for land of John Brigham which Gershom had purchased, but this does not necessarily add any proof. Also John Brigham was executor to the will of Hannah (Eames) Ward, being apparently her brother.

Has H. E. W. C. or any other correspondent any data as to Gershom Eames's parentage?

I have thought that he was possibly one of the older children of Thomas Eames of Sudbury, whose wife and nine children were killed or taken into captivity by the Indians shortly before Gershom's death in 1678.

Temple in his history of Framingham says, page 72, that Thomas Eames, eldest son, was settled in Watertown and that is where Gershom died. Eight children of Thomas Eames are recorded, with a break in the list from 1645 to 1663. Gershom was a young man recently married when he died and might well have been born about 1645-50. Samuel, one of the

children of Thomas, was captured by the Indians, named one of his sons, born Sept. 29, 1698, Gershom, and a grandson of Gershom Eames, Gershom Keyes, was born March 1, 1698. The name Gershom is also found in later Eames generations, all of which would seem to indicate that it was a family name in Thomas Eames's line. Any confirming evidence would be gladly received.
H. M. S. C.

*7250. G. Eames, W. W. N. Y., Dec. 31, 1918. I am much interested in this reply, as it confirms the results of my imperfect search. Middlesex Deeds, 20, 364, records John Brigham, probably a brother of Hannah (Brigham) Eames, deeded land to Hannah and Mary Eames, children of Gershom Eames, being land for which Gershom had previously paid £3.10s. No mention is made of Martha, born Aug. 13, 1674. Hudson says, however, that Mary was born four months after her father's death (he died Nov. 23, 1676), so that Mary, born about March, 1676-77, and presumably Martha, born Aug. 13, 1674, died before 1683, when John Brigham deeded the Marlboro land.

Is W. W. N. Y. sure that Major John Keyes, who married Mary Eames, was the son of Elias and Sarah Keys? Unless my notes are in error Major John Keyes was

the son of Solomon (2) (Robert 1) Keyes, and the son of Elias (2) Keyes was Deacon John.

Can W. W. N. Y. or any correspondent give me any information regarding Gershom Eames's ancestry? Hudson says all Eames (of Marlboro) were descended from Thomas of Sherburn. While the information I have found seems to point to Gershom being a son of Thomas, I have no direct proof. Temple's "Framingham" gives an interesting account of the murder of Thomas Eames's wife and carrying away his children into captivity February 1, 1675-6.

Thomas's (1) inventory of damages lists: "Inprimis, a wife and nine children; Item, a house, etc."; but these nine children were probably four of his wife's by her first husband, and the rest by his second wife. By his first wife he had at least three children, the last recorded being Mary, born May 24, 1646; while by his second wife the first child was Thomas, baptized July 12, 1663. Here is plenty of time for Gershom to have come in between 1645 and 1650, as the latter date would have made him twenty-six at the time of his death, and about the age of his wife, Hannah Brigham, born March 9, 1650-51.

Gershom Eames removed to Watertown after Oct. 1, 1673, dying there about a year later. Hudson says Thomas Eames's eldest son, John, had moved to Watertown, so it might be but natural that if Gershom was a younger brother of John's he would remove with his wife and young family temporarily to the place where his brother lived during these Indian troubles. A further coincidence is that Samuel Eames, a brother of Thomas, names his oldest son Gershom, as did Major John Keyes.

H. M. S. C.

452
196

John Eames²

Son of Thomas¹
Born Dedham, Mass. Oct. 6, 1642.
Married May 1682.
Died Framingham, Mass. Dec. 14, 1733.
Aged 91.

452
197

and Elizabeth Eames²
Second Wife.

Daughter of Robert¹
Born Woburn, June 4, 1659.
Married May 1682.
Died June 26, 1727.
Aged 68.

Whether these two were related, I cannot say. Thomas Eames father of John was of Cambridge, Sudbury and Framingham, Mass. and Robert the father of Elizabeth, was of Charlestown and Woburn, Mass. It is more than likely that back in England a common ancestor could be found.

John was the oldest surviving son of his father and as such was his main stay in the awful ordeal which the whole family went through during King Philip's War when their house was sacked and the wife and mother of many of the children, was killed, together with some of the children, others being carried into captivity. For full account of this tragedy, see Temple's History of Framingham, pp. 71 to 79, and a partial account in my sketch of Thomas Eames the father, No. 392.

By trade John Eames was a bricklayer. He first settled in Watertown, but removed to Framingham in 1678. He was received as an inhabitant of Sherborn, Mass. in April 1679. He was Selectman there in 1682 and a Selectman in Framingham in 1701. He was a private in King Philip's War, and is credited with service Mar. 24th, 1675 and 6, as belonging to the Middlesex Troop commanded by Captain Thomas Prentice. Also service on Roll dated Aug. 24, 1676, as belonging to Watertown. See Year Book Society Colonial Wars, 1900 p. 172 and 1902 p. 624, also Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 82, 83 and 376. This service would constitute him a claim for membership in Society of Colonial Wars. He was twice married, first to Mary, daughter of John Adams of Cambridge, and sister to John Adams of Framingham. She died Apl. 3, 1681.

By her he had

Margaret, born Watertown, Oct. 1666, died young.

Anna, married ____ Flagg.

Martha, born Framingham, Feb. 28, 1679, married ____ Smith.

196
John Eames²

and

197
Elizabeth Eames²

He married, second, Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Eames of Woburn, Mass. in May 1682, and had by her, born at Framingham:

Priscilla, born Feb. 2, 1683.

Elizabeth, born Apl. 11, 1685, married Oct. 10, 1706, Caleb Drury.

John, born Jan. 10, 1687.

Thomas, born July 22, 1694.

Mary, born Jan. 4, 1697, married Sept. 8, 1726, John Pike.

Henry, born Apl. 28, 1698, married Nov. 12, 1722, Ruth Newton⁴,

Jno³, Jno², Richard¹, born Mar. 17, 1702. She died Mar. 11,

1777, aged seventy-five. He died May 16, 1761, aged sixty-one.

Abigail, born Mar. 9, 1705, married Sept. 10, 1724, Micah Drury.

John the father, died at Framingham Dec. 14, 1733, at the ripe old age of 91, he having survived both his wives, -Elizabeth, his second wife, had preceeded him by six years, having died June 26, 1727 at the age of sixty-eight.

226

98

Captain Henry Eames³Son of John², Thomas¹

Born Framingham, Mass. Apl. 28, 1698.

Married Nov. 12, 1722.

Died either May 16th, or in 1771.

227

99

Ruth Newton⁴Daughter John³, John², Richard¹

Born Marlboro, Mass. Mar. 17, 1702.

Married Nov. 12, 1722.

Died Framingham, Mar. 11, 1777.

Aged 75.

They lived in Framingham, Mass. where he served as a Selectman for three years. May 19, 1735 he was on a committee for raising the meeting house. Nov. 26, 1739 he was appointed on a committee for the preservation of the deer of the forests. He was in command of the Company of Militia from Framingham during the French and Indiana War, 1754 to 1763, see Temple's History of Framingham, p. 222, Massachusetts Archives Muster Rolls French War Vol. 95, p. 302 and Year Book Illinois Society of Colonial Wars 1900 p. 172, also same Society for 1902 p. 624, where he is accredited service in the French and Indian War 1757 as Captain.

Another account he was Captain of a company of Militia, and upon the reserve or alarm list of his company, appears the name of Jonathan Rice³ No. 194, and ancestor of my wife in another line, as he was father of the Abigail Rice No. 97, who married Gershom Pratt. The latter was a soldier of the Revolution at the age of seventy-five.

Captain Henry Eames kept a journal, which is still in existence, and from which can be gleaned much valuable local history and information. He would be a claim for Colonial Wars membership.

Their eleven children, all born in Framingham, Mass., were Phineas, born Sept. 2, 1723, married Feb. 10, 1752 Abigail Blandin of Newton. He died 1752.

Mary, born Mar. 15, 1725, married Jan. 13, 1744, Micah Haven, and second, Jesse Pike.

Henry, born Apl. 30, 1726, married May 13, 1750, Lois daughter of Peter How of Hopkinton. He was in the Revolutionary Army and served ten days in Lexington Alarm.

Ruth, born Apl. 30, 1727, exactly one year from the birth date of the previous child. Married Oct. 29, 1746, Jonathan Rice.

Gershom, born Feb. 16, 1729, died unmarried Feb. 16, 1752.

Hannah, born Apl. 8, 1731, married Daniel Morse of Watertown.

-2-

98

Captain Henry Eames³

and

99

Ruth Newton⁴

Timothy, born Nov. 23, 1732.

Betty, born Dec. 10, 1734, married 1758, Beriah Morse.

Lydia, born Mar. 20, 1737, married Jacob Pratt⁴, born Oct. 3, 1735, Gershom³, Ebenezer², Thomas¹. He died in 1811, aged seventy-six. She survived him and lived to be "96 years of age," dying in 1832.

Jesse, born July 14, 1739.

John, born Oct. 30, 1743.

906
394

907
395

B.M. Robert Eames¹ and Elizabeth _____
d. Woburn, Mass. July 30, 1712 d. Woburn, Mar. 22, 1710.

He was of Charleston, Mass. in 1651, but soon removed to Woburn, where most of his life was spent.

His first house in Nob Center, Woburn, Mass. he sold in 1697 to his son John. He owned lots in Woburn at Boggy Field in 1694, where he had a house+ This neighborhood is in the well known "Eames neighborhood " of New Boston Street.

It is possible that he was the Robert Eames who was a soldier in King Philips War in 1676, with Captn. Hinchman, see N.E. Gen. & Hist. Reg. Vol. 37, P. 74. Also see N.E. Gen. & Hist. Reg. Jan. 1908, P. 58.

There was a Margery Eames who was admitted to the Charleston Church in 1635, who was perhaps his sister.

His will, made three days before his death, names his brother John, and cousin Richard, son of his sister Dorothy Newman of Farnham, in County Surrey, Eng. Here is a case of the old custom of calling a nephew, a cousin.

Their Children

- Samuel, b. Apl. 7, 1653, d. Apl. 14, 1653.
- John " 1654 " Jan. 18, 1654.
- #Elizabeth " June 4, 1659 m. May 1682, John Eames of Sudbury, as his 2nd wife. She d. June 26, 1727. He d. Dec. 14, 1733.
- Mary " June 11, 1661 m. Nov. 19, 1684, Abraham Cozzens
- Priscilla " May 2, 1663 " Samuel, Polly.
- Samuel " Sep. 2, 1664 " Mary _____ He d. Mar. 5, 1747.
- Abigail " " 22, 1666 " Aug. 29, 1688. Samuel Nelson of Reading.
- John " May 9, 1668.

1307. EAMES. E. E. P. B., Dec. 17, 1923. Americana, for October, 1923, contains the following, relative to the antecedents of Robert Ames of Boxford, Mass. "The family of Ames is said to have been originally of Bruton, in Somersetshire, England. Here a certain John Ames or Amyas, the first progenitor of whom there seems to be positive knowledge, was buried in the year 1500. Some of his descendants eventually came to America in 1638 and 1640 and settled in Duxbury and Braintree, Mass., and later removed to Bridgewater, Mass. Whether the Providence family actually traces back to John Ames of Bruton yet remains to be proved. "Robert Ames probably came from Boxford, England. He settled in Boxford, Mass., and undoubtedly resided near the Andover line. "The early spelling of the name was Eames, also found Emes, Emms, Emmes, and Amaes." Can E. E. P. B. give any information concerning the parentage of the John Ammy of Andover, Mass. who married Abigail Deeland of Boxford, Feb. 2, 1721? Was he a descendant of Robert Ames (Eames) of Boxford? B. M. P. B.

792 1846
Don England Richard Newton
 1605
 Died August 24, 1701.
 "aged about 100 years"
in Marlboro Mass.

and

793 1817
 Anne Loker
 1357
 3635
dau Henry Loker + Elizabeth
Don England
in book 1640

This man was another of the English Puritans who came to the Mass. Bay Colony early.

He came early enough to have been a Proprietor of Sudbury in 1639. Was admitted as a Freeman of Mass. in May 1645. His property was in the South part of Sudbury, in that portion which was later subdivided into the town of Southboro, where his descendants generally resided. He had two wives, neither of whose surnames are known to me, and the family record seems imperfect. Hannah, his second wife, who died December 5, 1697. We have no record of the death of his first wife, Anne, whom he must have married soon after his arrival in Sudbury, for the first child John from whom my wife descends was born in 1641.

Richard was one of the founders of Marlboro, Mass., and was a husbandman there.

His will dated September 8, 1693 was not probated till fourteen years later, and six years after his death, viz. November 17, 1707. In it he bequeathes to wife Hannah, and children John, Mary wife of Jonathan Johnson, Joseph, Moses, Daniel, Elizabeth Dingley, and Sarah Taylor. See Popes Pioneers, Page 328.

He died August 24, 1701, and the record adds "aged about 100 years".

If this man actually became a centenarian, he was I, believe the only one of that class in the record of my wives ancestry, or my own. Many have come very near this mark, as near as 98, but it was the temptation, in olden days especially, to overestimate the age at death of an elderly person.

Should it later prove that he was married to his first wife in England, and that we only have the record of the children born in this Country, this old age may prove entirely compatible.

Children of Richard Newton

#Serj. John, born Sudbury Oct. 20, 1641, married Jan. 6, 1666, Elizabeth,²
 born July 5, 1641, daughter Edward Larkin. She died Oct. 15,¹
 1719. He died Oct. 16, 1723, aged 82 - 9 children, a child,
 born October 20th, 1643.
 Mary, born June 22, 1644, married Jonathan Johnson.
 Moses, " March 26, 1646, " Oct 27, 1668, Johanna Larkin² dau.

904

396

Serj. John Newton²Son Richard¹

B. Sudbury, Mass. Aug. 20, 1641

M. Marlboro " Jan. 6, 1666

D. " " Oct. 16, 1723

aged 82

909

397

Elizabeth Larkin²dau. Edward¹

B. Charlestown, Mass. July 5, 1641

M. Marlboro " Jan. 6, 1666.

D. " " Oct. 15, 1719

aged 78

He was a proprietor of Marlboro, Mass. in Plymouth Co. in 1660. He was Serjeant of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. of Boston in 1666, therefore a claim for membership in the Society of Colonial Wars. Took the oath of a Freeman in 1690. He died at the ripe age of 82, and his wife lived to be 78.

Their children, all born Marlboro, Mass.

#John born June 5, 1667, married June 19 1691, Hannah Morse. Joseph^{3.7.1}

Samuel born Dec. 23, 1668, married Rebecca. She m. 2nd Philip Pratt²

Thos¹, a brother of Ebenezer Pratt, #192, who is a lineal ascendant in another line.

Zacharich, born Mar. 28, 1671, married 1698 Mary Axtell.

Elizabeth born Jan. 3, 1672, married Zachariah Eager.

Thomas born Dec. 24, 1674, married 1698, Record Ward.

Joanna born May, 1677.

Sarah born Nov. 1679, married Jonathan Rugg of Framingham.

Nathaniel born Feb. 8, 1681.

Experience " May 1, 1683.

454
198

455
199

John Newton³,

and

Hannah Morse⁴

Son John² Richard¹

day. Joseph² Joseph² Joseph¹

Born Marlboro Mass. June 5, 1677 Born Groton, Mass. April 7, 1674
M " " 19, 1691 M Marlboro, " June 18, 1691
d Sept. 10, 1732
aged 58

in Mar. About all I know about this couple, is their residence in Marlboro, and the fact that they had a baker's dozen of children. Perhaps this kept them so completely occupied that they had no time for public duties or such social engagements as would come down to us by way of a record at their home town. However, I suppose a more careful search, at the present time, 1914, aided by the many books which were not available at the time I made my notes of this branch of my wife's ancestry, probably twenty years ago. I say, these new authorities, would give more detail as to civil and military activities of the man whose name appears at the head of this little sketch.

Their 13 children, all born at Marlboro, were

John b June 13, 1692 M 1717 Hannah Parkhurst

Rachael b May 17, 1694 M Abraham Newton

Hannah b Jan. 26, 1695 died young

Hannah b Feb. 17, 1698 M 1722 Abrahama Amsden

Experience b Jan. 19, 1699 M Nov. 4, 1719 John Smith.

#Ruth⁴ b Mar. 17, 1702 M Nove 7 1722 Capt'n Henry Eames² Jno.² ^{Abey}

Grace b Jan. 30, 1704 m Jan. 23, 1726 Simon Rice

Deliverance b Jan 5, 1705 M Jan 5, 1725 Jaseniah--

Phineas b Oct. 5, 1707

Eunice b Sept. 1 1709 M 1729 Aaraon Newton of Sherborn

Patience b Jan 17 1711 M Nov. 25, 1729 Micah Newton

Stephen b Aug. 15, 1716

Amos b Jan. 25, 1719 d Feb. 3, 1719

1586 (364)

1587 1357
3/6/35

47

Henry Loker & Elizabeth
of Bures St Edmunds Essex County England
Baptized Henry Feb. 7 1577

Will dated Feb. 22 1630
" proved Apr 15 1631

She & Sudbury Mass Mar 3 1648

Elizabeth, as a widow, came to New England, ^{with her children...} and died
at Sudbury Mass Mar 3 1648
see Newton Gen P 17
He was a glover, so he calls himself in his will
Wm Geo & H. Reg 63.280 Henry Loker according to Wm Geo Reg- 64-136 was
also called Loean and Loker alias Biddesdale or Biddesdale

their children

Henry born in England Came to New England and was one of
the proprietors of Sudbury Mass. He d. Oct. 14 1688
Mar 24 1647 Married Brewer at Sudbury Mass
She d. Feb. 14 1679. See Jacob & Elizabeth in record.

John born in England was also, in 1639, a proprietor of Sudbury
Mar Mary Draper He d. 1654
had Mary & Jonas Prescott (John) and 9. H. C.

Bridget born in England was 1st Robert Davis
" 2nd Dec 26 1655. Thos King, as
his 2nd wife.

Ann born in England was about 1640. Richard Newton, who was
a proprietor of Sudbury in 1639. He d. Aug 24 1701
aged about 100 years. She d.

No. 4483.
3. PRESOTT, LOKER, C. E. O., Nov. 4, 1925. See Newton Genealogy, by Ermina Newton Leonard, pages 14-18.
Henrie Loker of Bures St. Mary, County Essex, England, was baptized there, Feb. 7, 1576-7. He married Elizabeth —, who was a glover by trade, he died before April 15, 1631. His widow, Elizabeth, with their son, Henry, were the executors of his will. The widow, with four children emigrated to New England and settled in Sudbury, Mass., where she died May 18, 1648. Their children were: Henry, who married Hannah Brewer; John, who married Mary Draper; Bridget, who married Robert Davis; and Anne, who married Richard Newton.
Wm. C. E. O. kindly cites authority for calling John Loker of Sudbury, Mass., "Major." The inquirer has hunted long for his military service, if any.
The Society of Colonial Wars in their year-book for 1898, page 351, credits a John Loker of Sudbury, Mass., with garrison service in King Philip's War, 1676. This must refer to John, son of John (1) and Mary (Draper) Loker, as the father died in 1633. His will (Middlesex Probate, Case 4283) was dated 17th (6) mo. 1653, and was probated same year. The will mentions wife, son John Loker, brother Henry Loker and brother-in-law, Robert Smith.
The will of Henrie Loker of Bures St. Mary, County Essex, England, a glover, Feb. 22, 1630, names wife Elizabeth, eldest son, Henry, son John, daughter Bridget and youngest daughter Anne. Will proved April 15, 1631 (vol. 63, page 289, New England Historical and Genealogical Register). The widow, Elizabeth Loker, died at Sudbury, Mass., May 18, 1648. Miss French gives important information concerning the Loker family in England in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for April, 1910, vol. 84, page 136.
Who were the parents of Mary (Draper) Loker? E. S. W. W.

794 1818

795 1819

Edward Larkin¹

and

Joanna

d. Charlestown, Mass. Winter 1651/2.

B. 1615.

d. Jan 27, 1685.

He was a wheelmaker by trade, and was admitted as an inhabitant of Charlestown, Mass., May 30, 1638. Admitted to the church there July 23, 1639. His wife was admitted to this same church Aug. 8, 1639, about which time they were undoubtedly married. Made Freeman May 13, 1640.

Their dwelling house and garden plot was on the S.W. face of Mill Hill, abutting S.W. on Crooked Lane.

He was a "New Member" of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston in 1644. See Page 141 of the History of that Company. Also see Colo. Wars So. Year Book 1902, P. 690.

His will was dated July 15, 1651, and probated Feb. 6, 1652. Inventory of the estate amounted to 123 L. She is spoken of as his "widow Joanna Larkin" Feb. 3, 1656, but later m. for a second husband John Penticost.

He would be a claim for membership in the Society of Colonial Wars.

Their children, all born at Charlestown, Mass.

John b. and bap. Oct. 1, 1640, in his will he calls John Nowell, his brother.

Sarah bap. Oct. 4, 1641.

#Elizabeth b. July 5, 1641, m. Jan. 6, 1666, Serj. John Newton Sr.²
b. Aug. 20, 1640.

Hannah " Jan. 16, 1643, m. John Newell in Mar. 1665.

Thomas " Aug. 18, 1644.

Joanna m. Oct. 27, 1668, Moses Newton² (Richard¹) b. Mar. 26, 1646, and next younger brother of her sister Elizabeths' husband. Here is a case of two sisters marrying two brothers.

Sarah b. Jan. 12, bap. July 4, 1647, m. 1663 John Wheeler.

See Wyman's Charlestown Genealogies.

Pope's Pioneers P. 278.

3640

3641

1592

Joseph Morse' & Deborah
or Dorothy

Born England 1587

"
at Ipswich Mass 1646
aged 59

This couple were "the old folks back in England", but when their son Joseph, at the age of 24, came to the New World sailing from Ipswich England, in April 1634, they followed, a year or so later, settling at Ipswich Mass where he died in 1646. Hence he was the immigrant ancestor of this branch of the Morse family - He was a planter, and a proprietor of Ipswich in 1639.

His will dated April 7th 1646, bequeathes to wife Dorothy, son Jos & Jno. & dau Hannah - One authority calls his wife ^{his wife} Dorothy. Joseph Morse' was son of Rev Mos Morse of Foxearth Essex Co. Eng, who in his will mentions sons John, Samuel, Daniel, Joseph, James, Nathaniel, Philip, and dau Sarah.

They had

Joseph & England about 1610 at Watertown Mass Mar 4 1691. He left England in April 1634 sailing from Ipswich in the ship Elizabeth, and settled at Watertown Mass, where he m. Kester dau John Pierce

John d 1694/5 in Dinah and Watertown

He lived in Ipswich, Boston

Hannah m at Ipswich June 8 1665 Thomas Newman, Thos'

NYCB 25-1923
V (868.) 1. MORSE, In 1596 Rev. Thomas Morse of Foxearth, Essex County, England, made his will which mentions sons, John, Samuel, Daniel, Joseph, Jeremy, James, Nathaniel, Phillip, and daughter Sarah. Samuel and Joseph undoubtedly came to America and settled one in Ipswich and the other in Dedham. Samuel Morse, born in England, 1585, married Elizabeth — Came to America on ship "Increase" in 1635, settled in Dedham, died in Medfield, April 23, 1654. She died June 20, 1655, aged 68. Who was Elizabeth? What connection are they of Abner Morse who went to Annapolis, N. S. in 1760, on the "Charming Molly"?

In Medfield, En. 11/68

1720
796

1821
797

Joseph Morse² & Hester Pierce²
Son Joseph' Dan John'
Born 1610 Born
died near 1691
aged 81

This man came to the shores of America before his parents, who followed him a year or so later - This reversed the usual experience - at the age of 21, so born about 1610, he sailed from Ipswich England, in June 1634, in the ship Elizabeth, Mr Andrews master, and settled at Watertown Mass, where he was one of the original proprietors in 1636 - Previous to this however, he had been made a Freeman May 6 1635, showing that at that date he was 21 or over and that he was a church member. They had 8 children, seven of them are listed below. Joseph Morse died Watertown near 1691 at the ripe old age of 81. Administration of his estate was granted to his son, John.

Seven of their eight children, all born at Watertown Mass, were
Joseph b Apr 30 1637 d Boston Mass in 1677 m Feb 11 1661 Elizabeth
Shattuck² b 1643 dau Wm Shattuck
died John b Feb 28 1639 m 1st Anne Smith
Jonathan b May 12 1643 m 2nd May 27 1666 Abigail Stearns she d Oct 15 1690.
Jonathan b Nov 7 1643 m Oct 17 1678 Abigail Shattuck² dau Wm
diter Esauwatawose. He was town clerk of Groton
" Dec 23 1669 Jonathan Bullard of Watertown
Hester b Mar 7 1646 " June 1669 Timothy Cooper of Groton
Barth b June 2 1649
Jenniah
Isaac
d at Newton in 1719 m Abigail Woodward
He was one of the proprietors of Groton
resided at Newton Mass
his m d 1714

910

398

Joseph Morse, Jr.³ and Susanna Shattuck²

Son Joseph² Joseph¹ Dau. William¹ Born

Born Watertown, Mass. April 30, 1637 Watertown, Mass in 1643

M " Feb. 11, 1661 M " Feb. 11, 1661

d Groton, Mass. 1677 d in Marlboro, Mass.

aged 40

911

399

This is one of the many Morses in the line of my wife's ancestry. All of them have been traced out, but I still have a puzzle in the ascent of my son in laws Morse line. Indeed I can't place Priscilla Morse, a young girl, who only had one baby at which time she died and who was the ancestress of George Washington Childs, Betty's Husband. *Solved later.*

This man born in Watertown, married there at the age of 24, on Feb. 11, 1661, the eldest child of an original emigrant in Susanna b 1643, daughter of William Shattuck and his wife Susanna who also settled in Watertown. Their first two children were born there when in 1666 they removed to the nearby town of Groton, Mass., which was their home till in King Philips War 1676, the Indians sacked and burned the town practically destroying it. They thereupon returned to their first love, Watertown, where he died the next year at the early age of 40. His widow, then only 35 herself, married as second wife, John Fay of Marlboro, July 5, 1678. She died in Marlboro.

The interesting fact, in connection with this second marriage, is, that this couple were the ancestors of Mary Adelaide Fay, who became the second wife of Albert Harrison Pratt eldest brother of my dear wife Ella Pratt Steele. This makes my wife, a distant half cousin of her Sister-in-law.

Children of Joseph Morse, Jr. and Susanna.

- Susanna b Watertown, Mass., Jan 11, 1663.
- Hester b " Sept. 11, 1664, M. 1685 Nathaniel
- Joslin of Marlboro.
- Joseph b Groton, Mass. November 11, 1667 M 1691 Grace Warren of Watertown.
- Samuel b Groton, Mass. Sept. 4, 1670 M Grace--- lived in Marlboro
- Mary b " Feb. 11, 1672 M 1694 John Barnard of Watertown.
- #Hannah b Groton, Mass. April 7, 1674 M June 19, 1691 John *m. date*
- Newton³ b June 5, 1667 son John² Richard¹ He di June 19 1691, She di Sep. 10, 1732 aged 58.
- Jonathan M 1706 Mary How of Marlboro.

3642

1594

John Pierce¹

Born in England in 1588.
Died Aug. 19, 1661.
Aged 73.

3643

1595

Elizabeth _____

Born 1601.

and

This early Puritan was one of the aiders and abettors of the Pilgrims when they were living at Leyden Holland, and he was one of those who helped those who sailed in the Mayflower in 1620 to get away from Holland. He sailed from England for America April 8th, 1637. He was admitted a Freeman Mar. 1638. Was a weaver of Watertown, Mass. Made his will Mar. 4, 1658, and died Aug. 19, 1661. He was "a man of very good estate." He was the John Pierce, the Citizen and Cloth Weaver, one of the merchant adventurers, who enabled the English Pilgrims at Leyden to come over in 1620, and in whose name the Charter was given by the Council for New England. He was associated with Thomas Weston in this enterprise, and was doubtless a considerable person in those times. See Pierce's History of Grafton, p. 540. See also Historical Collections, 4th Series, Vol. 1, p. 96 for further particulars. Popo's Pioneers p. 360 says "A man of good estate who projected the settlement of Sudbury and Lancaster."

The will of the widow Elizabeth was dated Mar. 5, and proved April 2, 1667. In it she mentions her grandson John, son of her daughter Esther(or Hester), wife of Joseph Morse.

Their daughter

Hester or Esther, married Joseph Morse², son of Joseph Morse¹ and Deborah.

GEO. S. LINSCOTT
ACCOUNTANT AUDITOR COLLECTIONS
FARMINGTON, MAINE

Feb. 15 1932.

F. M. S.
Feb. 8, 1932.
Reply to 2887. 2. Eaton.

Dear sir:-

I am endeavoring to get together all possible data concerning the ancestors of my children; and among the families is that of EATON, descended from JONAS,¹ of Watertown and Reading.

I have foreign ancestry from Eaton Genealogy, N. 1911, and from Gen. & Fam. Hist., Maine, v. 3, p. 1310-1. This begins with Banquo, Thane of Lockabar, a.d. 1000. And from page 49, of "Your Family Tree" by Jordan Banquo's ancestry can be traced back to Adam and Eve.

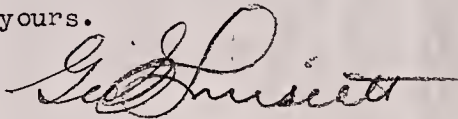
Do you have any other line of Foreign Ancestry of the Eaton Family? If so, I would be very glad in deed to have a copy of it.

I have data of the American Eaton family (only my lines) from the following:

Pioneers of Mass.
Society of Colonial Wars Middlesex Co. Record
Savage.
Gen & Fam. Hist. Maine
Framingham Mass, Hist. by Temple
" " Barry
Eaton Genealogy, 1911.
Abrdg. Comp. Amer. Gen., v. 2, p. 35.

If you can give me any other data, I shall be glad to have it.

Very truly yours.



Stamped and addressed envelope enclosed.

3642		3643
1594	Additional	1595
John Pierce	and	Elizabeth -----
Born Norwich England <i>about</i>	1588	<i>Born England about 1591</i> Died Watertown Mar. 12, 1666/7
Died Watertown, Mass. Aug. 19, 1661		

The following account of this original emigrant is mainly taken from the Pierce Genealogy of 1880:

" 1. John Pers of Norwich, Norfolk County, England, weaver, emigrated to this country in the year 1637, bringing with him his wife Elizabeth -----, and four children. He came to New England in either the "John and Dorethey" of Norwich, or the "Rose" of Yarmouth. Mr. William Andrews, Sen., was master of the former, and his son of the latter vessel. Among the gleanings of Judge Savage, for New England History (Mass. Hist. Coll., 4th Series, Vol. 1, p. 96) is the following from a register of certain emigrants to New England, preserved in the English Exchequer. "April the 8th, 1637. The examination of John Pers of Nowch in Noff (Norwich in Norfolk) weaver aged 49 yeares and Elizabeth his wife aged 36 yeares with 4 children John Barbre Elizabeth and Judeth and one sarvant John Gedney aged 19 yeares are desirous to passe to Boston in New England to inhabitt."

I agree with Bond and Savage in identifying this John Pers with John Pers of Watertown, who was a weaver, and appears to have come over about 1637, and who had a wife Elizabeth and children John Elizabeth, and Judith (since I consider Judith Wyman to have been quite certainly his daughter). If this identification is correct, some of his children must have come to New England before him, and the four here named were probably the youngest of the family. Elizabeth was doubtless ten years or more older than she is here represented. She is said in the County records to have been "aged about 79" at the time of her death in 1667.

John Pers was grantee of one lot in Watertown, and purchaser of three lots, before 1644, one of which was his homestall of twelve acres; being the land now bounded north by Belmont street; south by R. Beach; west by W. Parker; east by B. Pierson; this was made up of two lots in the town plot, six acres granted to J. Smith, Sen., and the same to W. Barsham.

He was born in 1588 (?), and died 19 Aug., 1661. His wife was born in 1601(?1591?), and died 12 March, 1666-7. He was admitted free-man in March, 1638-9 Children:

1st
Anthony, born in England, 1609, M. / Sarah-----
M. 2nd Ann-----

#Esther, often called Hester in olden days, born in England, m. 1636. Joseph Morse, Jr., and had Joseph, b. April 30, 1637, m. Susanna Shattuck; John, b. Feb. 28, 1638-9, m. Ann Smith and Abigail Stevens; Jonathan, d. May, 1643; Johanthan, b. Nov. 7, 1643, m. Abigail Shattuck; Esther, b. May 7, 1646, m. Jonathan Bullard; Sarah, m. Timothy Cooper; Jeremiah, m. Abigail Woodward and Sarah Woodward; Isaac. Joseph Morse, Jr., came in the "Elizabeth" in 1634, æ 24, from Ispwich, County Suffolk, and was made freeman May 6, 1635. He d. May 4, 1691. (See Morse Genealogy).

Mary, born in England, M. Clement Coldham of Lynn and Gloucester, and died Jan. 26, 1704-5. Ch. Judith, d. Feb. 28, 1650; Elizabeth, m. Francis Norwood. Clement Coldham, b. 1624, died Dec. 18, 1703.

1594
John Pieroe

Continuation of
and

1595
Elizabeth -----

Children Continued:

Robert, born in England, ab. 1620, M. Mary Knight.

John, born in England, m. Elizabeth-----

Barbre, born in England, may have died on the passage over as nothing farther is known of her. The reading of this name in the document mentioned above has been recently verified at the Exchequer Office by C.S. Pierce, Esq.

Elizabeth, born in England, m. 1643, John Ball, Jr. Ch. John, b. 1644,
m. Sarah Bullard; Mary; Esther; Sarah, b. 1655;
Abigail, b. April 20, 1658. Mrs. Elizabeth Ball became
insane and died before Oct. 1665, for at this time
John married again. He was killed by Indians at
Lancaster, Sept. 10, 1675.

Judith, born in England, m. Jan. 30, 1644-5, Francis Wyman. She died s.p. before Oct. 2, 1650, for he then married Abigail Read. Francis res. in Woburn. He was b. 1617, and d. Nov. 30, 1699.

As some of the early wills are interesting let me add copies of those documents emanating from this couple, together with an inventory of his estate.

JOHN PERS'S WILL.

"(Most of the Middlesex and Suffolk wills cited in this book have been copied from the originals, preserved in the Probate Offices. The deeds have been taken from the copies in the official Record Books. The body of the will or deed has generally no authority in regard to the spelling of the surname; because the original has not in most cases, been written by the hand of the signer. But the signature, when not made by mark, is worthy of notice in this regard).

of notice in this regard).

"In the name of God amen the fourth (?) day of the 1 mo Anno Dom 1657-8 I John Perse of Watertowne in the County of Middlesex in New England weaver, being through the (Lords) mercy in good health, sound mind, and of good understanding, do make and ordaine this my last will and testam^t. My poore immortall soule I do desire freely and humbly to leave it in the everlasting Armes of the mercies (?) of God the father in Christ Jesus, my body I committ to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executrix. And as for my outward estate w^{ch} the Lord hath been pleased of his goodness to blesse me with all, and for a short time to make me Steward of, my will is that (my funerall expenses and all other my just debts being firstpayd and fully sattisfied) my loveing wife Elizabeth Perse shall freely have and enjoy the same, i.e. my dwelling house, outhouses, and all my lands, cattle, corne, and all other my goods and chattels, debts and dues of what n^r and kind soever, out of w^{ch} my will is that shee the said Elizabeth with in one yeare next coming after my decease shall pay or cause to be payd unto my Eldest sonne Anthony Perse Twenty shillings, and to the rest of my children ten shillings a peece, to be payd in country pay. Also I do hereby nominate & appoynt the abovesaid Elizabeth sole executric of this my last will and Testam^t. In witness whereof I the said J^hn Perse have here unto put my hand and seale the day and yeare first above written."

John Pers. (L.S.)

In p'sence of
Edward Tynge,
Peter Jeff (Jett in Record Book).

The will was proved Oct. 1, 1661. The inventory of the estate amounted to 271 Lbs. 7 shillings 0 Pence.

Continuation of

1594
John Pierce

and

1595
Elizabeth -----

ELIZABETH PEARSE'S WILL.

The last will and Testament of Elizabeth Pearse. In the name of god Amen I Elizabeth Pearse of wattertowne in the county of Midlesex in New England doo make and ordaine this my last will and testament in maner and forme following, viz I being aged and sicke and weake of body but of good and perfect memcry blessed and praysed be god first I recommend my soule and spirit into the handes of god that gave it hoping through the merriits of Jesus Christ to have eternall life: and my body to the earth whereof itt was made and to be buried at the discretion of my executor hereafter mentioned IMP^s I give and bequeath to my son Robt Pearse all my meadow or sixteene pound Sterling at the Liberty of my executor: also I give and bequeath to my son John Pearse two of my coves now in the hands of John Ball Jn^r when ther time comes out with him: also I give and bequeath to my daughter Ester Moss one of my fether beds wch she shall make choice of and one bolster one pillow one covering one grene blanket and my yoke of oxen now in the hands of John Ball Jn^r when ther time comes out with him: also I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary Coldum my best green Ruge and one paire of Sheets and my biggest brass keatle and all my wearing vclothes and my great looking glass and my cob irons: also I give and bequeath to my two grandchildren Mary and Ester Ball six pound to each of them to be payd by my executor two yeare after my decease and then to be improved for and to ther use by the discretion of my executor untill the time of their maridge or the age of eighteen yeares and then to come into ther hands with the p'duce further I give and bequeath to my grandchild John Pearse son to my son Anthony Pearse twenty shill also I give and bequeath to my grand-child Mary Pearse daughter to my son Anthony twenty shill also I give and bequeath to my grandchild Judah Sawen twenty shill: also I give and bequeath to my grand child Ester Moss daughter to Joseph Moss twenty shill: also I give and bequeath to my grand child Judah Pearse daughter to my son Robt Pearse twenty shill: and all the rest of my estate both houses lands goods cattle chattles debtes or whatever is mine I do hereby give and bequeath to my son Anthony Pearse and I doo hearby make and ordain my Aföresaid son Anthony Pearse my full and sole executor of this my last will and testament requiring him to perform all and every part hearof according to the true intent and meaning thereof in witness whereof I have hearunto annexed my hand and seale this 15th of the first month in the yeare 1666-7.

Elizabeth Pearse,

hir XA marke (L.S)

Sealed and subscribed in the p'sents of
Joseph Tayntor and Mary Tayntor, hir mark, M.T?
Will proved April 2, 1667. Inventory 124 Lbs. 08 -02 appraised by
Joseph Tayntor and Samuel Sternes, presented by Anthony Peirce.

See Next Page

1594
John Pierce

-4-
Continuation of
and

1595
Elizabeth -----

INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF JOHN PERS.

Various wearing apparel. 5-10-00
" A homestall of dwelling-house, 2 barns, other
outhousing and 12 acres of land. 90-00-00
" Nine acres of meadow in Chesters meadow. 10-00-00
" (two?) acres of meadow at Mr. Samuels farm 2----00
" a pcell of meadow near Mr. Samuels farm 2-10-00
" a pcell of meadow near west meadow. 1-00-00
" 24 acres of upland neare west meadow. 12-00-00
" 3 acres of plowland in the litle plaine 2-00-00

Real Estate about 119-

Property in the house (given in detail). 62-14-00
" English graine in the barne. 4-00-00
" hay in the barne and in stacks 7-00-00
" two oxes 12lb 3 cows 10lb 2 heifers 4lb 1 mare 12lb 38-00-00
other farming property. 27-08-00
Dehts(due from Jospeh Bemmis,Richard Gale,Samuell
Garfield). 7-05-00

Total £271-7-00

Appraised by John Wincoll,John Sherman and Ric. Beers.

9792. PEIRCE, M. A. P. N., March 12, 1930. The Peirce Genealogy, giving pedigree of John Pers of Watertown, (Mass.), by Frederick Clifton Peirce, published Worcester, 1880, furnishes most of the data you ask for:

John (1) Pers of Norwich, England, came to this country, 1637. (Massachusetts Historical Collections, Fourth Series, Vol. 1, page 96.) April 9, 1637, John Pers of Nowch, weaver, aged 49, and wife Elizabeth aged 36, with four children, John, Barbre, Elizabeth and Judith, and one servant, John Gedney, are described to pass to Boston to inhabit. He was born 1588, died Aug. 19, 1661; his wife born 1601 (?) or 1591 (?), died March 12, 1666-7.

Anthony (2), born 1609, England, died Watertown, May 9, 1678; married first, Sarah, who died in England, 1633; married second, 1633, Ann —, who died Jan. 20, 1682-3.

Joseph (3), seventh child, born about 1647, death not given, married first, Elizabeth (birth and death not given), married second, June 15, 1693, Mrs. Elizabeth (Kendall) Winship, widow of Ephraim Winship of Cambridge, and daughter of Francis Kendall of Woburn. She was born Woburn, Jan. 15, 1652, and was his widow June 23, 1701.

Francis (4), born July 27, 1671, died Weston, April 22, 1728, married, Dec. 17, 1697, Hannah Johnson of Lexington, daughter of John Johnson. She married May 5, 1780, Joseph Lovewell, born 1659, died Oct. 9, 1732.

Jonas (5), born 1717, died, Lincoln, Jan. 6, 1806. He married, April 20, 1743, Mary Adams of Lexington, who was born Feb. 27, 1722, died Aug. 19, 1806. They had nine children.

Jacob (6), youngest child, born May 13, 1762, married Olive, date and surname not given. Jacob Peirce is given no number and his line is not carried farther, except that three children (John, Hannah and Levi) are given. The Vital Records of Lincoln, however, give children of Jacob and Olive Peirce as follows: Hannah, born Nov. 11, 1794, married May 11, 1820, Benjamin Kidder; John, April 25, 1789, died Dec. 4, 1832; Leonard, Jan. 7, 1799 (nothing further); Levi, June 6, 1804, married (as Captain Levi Pierce) (intentions), December, 1830, Sabra Kidder of Charlestown; Rebecca, Dec. 5, 1785, married May 26, 1811, Elijah Edwards. The births of three children of Captain Levi and "Sabra" are given: Levi Judson, born April 21, 1835; Olive, May 18, 1837, and Pamela A., Aug. 5, 1841. The family probably moved elsewhere as no more marriages and deaths are given in Lincoln, and Sabra Kidder is not mentioned among the many Kidders in The Charlestown Genealogies. Levi Peirce was evidently a militia captain, as the War of 1812 was over before he was old enough to join. W. H. R. D.

[W. I. F. also sent the same information "from the Peirce genealogy" by Frederick C. Peirce, but the data varied from that given by W. H. R. D. in these two instances:

Anthony (2) married Mary —, who died 1633.

Joseph (3) married first Martha —.]

Lexington Vital Records, page two, give the birth of Mary Adams, wife of Jonas (5), daughter of John and Mary (Flagg), born Feb. 27, 1720, baptized July 23, 1721. Page 94, Lexington Vital Records, John Adams of Lexington in Watertown and Mary Flagg of Watertown, married Oct. 27, 1714. The Adams genealogy is given in the History of Lexington, vol. II.

W. I. F.

9635. 4. PEARCE, W. A. D., March 19, 1930. Has W. A. D. any data regarding the birth or ancestral line of John Pearce or Pears of Boston, who was made Freeman 1631 and who died Sept. 17, 1661; or the maiden name of his (first?) wife Parnell? Is it known if he was related to the John Pearce born Sept. 8, 1647? The large "Pearse Genealogy", published by a man in Rockford, Ill., years ago, seems to be questioned as an authority, and when I wrote the author for his authorities, I received no reply.

Boston.

3644
1596

3645
1597.

56

Shattuck & Damaris

Like Moses this man started for the Promised Land
but never reached it. I am not sure he even saw it.
His first name is not as yet known, but he started
with wife and family, and apparently died on the
voyage over, and was undoubtedly buried at sea.
His wife, known as Widow Damaris Shattuck, was
admitted to the Church at Salem Mass in 1641
His two sons mentioned below, are known to be her
children.

As he emigrated to America, I shall give him the benefit of
any doubt, and call him of generation one.

Melaine b 1621 settled in Watertown Mass in 1642
died there Aug 14 1672 aged 50.
He m there about 1641, Susanna

Samuel

1822
798

1823
799

William Thattuck² & Susanna

Born England

1621

Born

1642

me

d Watertown mass Aug 14 1672
aged 51

me

This young emigrant who appears in Watertown mass in 1642 at the age of 21, must have been a man of energy for he was of enough importance to have been made a proprietor that year, an original proprietor
By trade he was of mason - at Watertown a farmer
He is termed "an honest, upright, and worthy citizen."
In the years 1652 to 1654 he lived in Boston, but returned to Watertown
He became eventually a large land owner - He received a grant of land at Watertown in 1642 which was his estate
His remains lie in the ancient burying ground leading from Cambridge to Watertown - A simple but substantial marble tablet marks the spot.
The inventory of his estate amounted to 434^l 19^s 11^d &
after his death his widow, on 2^d Nov 18 1673 Rebe^a Worcross. She d Dec 11 1686

They had ten children

Susanna b 1643

Mary b Sep 25 1645

John " Feb 11 1646

Philip "

Joanna

Melissa b

Rebecca

Abigail

Benjamin

Samuel

me Feb 11 1661

She on 2^d Feb 1678 as wife of John May of Manchester, ancestor Rev. J. May.

me Feb 11 1662

me June 20 1664 with Timothy Lawrence

1648 d July 26 1722 aged 74. He was a physician at Watertown

me Nov 9 1670 Deborah Burston

me married Feb 4 1673

me 1653 a mason of Watertown me

me Feb 7 1671/2

" Oct 17 1678

me Feb 28 1666 Abigail

Joseph Morse

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

me 207 1643 Jos² Jos¹

1824

800

John Holbrook

Perhaps a brother of the Thomas Holbrook¹ of Plymouth Mass
who came to New England
and who were named at the John Gortonbury Aug² Sep. 12 1616. Testimony in 1675
their children were - that is, children Thomas Jane
Capt John 1618 d 1699 m 1st Sarah
" 2nd Elizabeth Thomas son Thomas
3rd Mary White or Bourne

9535. HOLBROOK, HATCH. G. S. L.,
March 17, 1930. My notes give: Among
the first names in Rehoboth were Thom-
as and John Holbrook, and Ephraim
Hatch. Bliss's History of Rehoboth,
pages 29-30, says sons of Thomas Hol-
brook, Sr., were John, Thomas and Wil-
liam, and mentions also Jane, the wife of
Thomas, Sr.; no doubt Jane Powyes.
They were married Sept. 12, 1616, St.
Johns, Glastonbury. John, first child,
born about 1617; second child, Thomas,
married Jane Kingman; William, mar-
ried Elizabeth Pitt; Anne, married
Reynolds; Elizabeth, married Walter
Hatch, Scituate; Jane, married
Drake. A. F. S.

Thomas d 1697 m Joanna Kingman
Capt m 1st Elizabeth son m Pitts
2nd Sarah widow Robt. Sharp
died
m John Reynolds
Elizabeth m 1650 Master Hatch, son of the Hatch
Jane " 1656 Mrs. Drake of Plymouth

Thomas father made his will with a codicil dated 1673
appointing his wife Jane, his executor, showing she survived him
see Hears family genealogy 1928, P 32.

Little is known of John Holbrook who would be 1.
but his children appear below.

8. HOLBROOK. John Holbrook mar-
ried Elizabeth —, who was born
about 1645. Who was this Elizabeth
—? Was she a sister or daughter of
Jane, — Cornell Burge? If Eliz-
abeth Holbrook, who married Richard
Hall, was the widow of John Holbrook,
then she was born in May, 1645, being
74 years 6 months when she died Nov.
30, 1719. Who were her parents?
9. FRY. Wanted, English ancestry
of Edward Fry of Combe St. Nicholas,
England, whose daughter Elizabeth
married William Torry in New Eng-
land, or just before emigrating to New
England in 1640. C. W. R.
11/2/32

Children of John Holbrook

Thomas² b about 1627 of Dorchester & Skerton d Apr 11 1705

Richard

Margaret

John² the tanner of Rofbury

Daniel

Samuel?

& perhaps

Nathaniel

7. CORNELL, BURGE. Who was
Jane —, who married John Cornell
or Gurnell before June 1676; then in
June, 1676, married John Burge, as his
second wife?

E. K. B. C. Massc 9949⁴ and E. J. N. Mar 1 1926

Thomas Holbrook²
 Son of John

Margaret Parker
 of Plymouth

Born Plymouth: about 1627.
 m Jan 26 1649
 at Sherborn " Apr. 11 1705

m
 1

Jan 26 1649
 Apr. 9 1690

Thomas Holbrook the emigrant ancestor it is claimed was descended from Sir Thomas Holbrook and his wife Jane Kingman, both born in 1601, but the authorities seem to conflict as to the number of Thomas' in the English line immediately antecedent to the emigrant. This man certainly did his duty in starting a large progeny of his name in this country, for he had four wives and a large family of children.

He came to America in the company of George Allen and Anthony Fisher of Dorchester, and was made a Freeman of Mass in May 1645. This would indicate he was born before 1627 as two prerequisites of Freemanship were church membership and age over 21. In 1648 he purchased 30 acres of land in Dorchester and later, numerous other tracts, one of which he built his house. The trace of which was still apparent in 1890. In 1657 he petitioned for 50 acres of land and was granted same. So that he owned 43 acres more by purchase and the tract is now the high rocky point called Dorchester Neck. In 1662 & 1674, he signed the petition for the incorporation of Sherborn and became one of its original proprietors. In 1684 his land holdings had reached 412 acres. He was elected Selectman in 1690, and was one of the six brethren to constitute the First Church at Sherborn at its formation in 1685.

His will is dated May 1704, and probated Apr 28 1705. He died at Sherborn, his home, Apr 11 1705.

The Holbrook List of Arms may be found in Moses Gen. Register p 45
 " " also in Hist. Sherborn " 17

Children of Thomas Holbrook

He m 1st Experience Beland dau Hopetree Beland of Weymouth
 & had

Experience m William Mcintosh. resided in Medham
 Stigais bef Rochester Mass May 22 1648 prob. died young

m 2nd at Medfield Mass in 1656, Hannah Shepard. She d Aug 28 1668
 had Hannah m 1678 John Battle of Medham

Nathaniel b Mar 6 1658 Killed by falling tree Nov. 6 1676

Thomas " Sep. 2 1659 m 1st Mary Boulter of Weymouth
 " m 2nd Mary 1718

Eliaser " Dec 20 1660 d Feb 28 1726
 " Sarah Pond of Medham

He m 3rd Margaret Boulter, "dau of a citizen of Surden"
 on Jan 26 1669. She d Apr 9 1690.
 had

Patience b Jan 27 1670 d Oct 5 1740 m Hopetree Beland

Hopetree a dau b 1671 died young

John d Feb 28 1740 m Silence Wood b Feb. 1676

Bethia d prior to 1704
 m Samuel Morse b Aug 10 1676
 Sm Lieut Jonathan Daniel 2 Samuel

Eusanna b 1676 d 1717 m May 22 1696 Daniel
 Morse b Medham Aug 10 1672 d Apr 4 1719
 Son Daniel 3 Daniel 2 Saml.

Nathaniel b June 20 1677 his elder Sm of this name, had died.
 Nov 6 1676 by accident
 the second Nathaniel d Oct 14 1716 aged 39
 m at Marlboro Mary Morse b Aug 3 1670
 died before Jan 18 1714 than Lieut Jonathan. dau 2 Saml.

He m 4th Oct 31 1693 Mary Rogers of Weymouth

400

401

Thomas Holbrook²
Said to have been son John
H. Dorchester, Mass
Born Weymouth Eng 1629
Jan 26 1669
d. Sherborn Mass age 11 1705

& 3rd wife Margaret Boulter
of Weymouth Mass
in Sherborn Mass Jan 26 1669
d. " " age 9 1690

He came to America in 1635 in the "Hopewell", with four children
He was of the Company of George Allen and Anthony Fisher of Dorchester
Was made a Freeman in May 1645. Lived at Dorchester 1645 to 1652, then to Sherborn.
In 1648 he purchased 30 acres of land in Dorchester, also numerous other
tracts, on one of which he built his home, the trace of which was still
in 1890, to be seen. In 1659 he petitioned for 50 acres of land, and was
granted the same, to this he added 43 acres more by purchase, and the
tract is now the high rocky point known as Dorchester Neck
In 1662 and 1674 he signed the petition for the incorporation of Sherborn
and became one of its original proprietors - In 1684 he had accumulated
about 412 acres. Selectman in 1690, and was one of the six
brethren to constitute the first church at Sherborn, at its formation
in 1685 -

He d. age 11 1705 His will is dated in May 1704 & was probated age 23 1705.
His Coat of Arms, may be found on page 45 of Weymouth Gen. Register, also on page
47 of the History of Sherborn
In 1666 he deeded land to his brother in law Henry Leland.

He was married four times
1st in England, Experience dau Robert Leland of Weymouth
2nd 1656 at Medford Hannah Shepard
She d. Aug 28 1668
3rd Jan 26 1669 Margaret Boulter; daughter of a citizen of Suden
4th Dec 31 1693 Mary Rogers of Weymouth

Thomas Holbrook came in 1635, with 20 families, all passengers of
Rev Jos Kell. He came from Beadway, Somersetshire,
They sailed from Weymouth Eng^d, under 20 1635. 28 Feb Aug 25. 13 14 15
He is said to have been a son of John Holbrook of Dorchester
who moved to Massⁿ John Holbrook of Dorchester was Captⁿ. His wife
Sarah d. 1644

Children of Thomas Holbrook

By 1st wife Experience Leland m about 1647 dau Hopewell Leland
Experience m 17th Dec Intoxk lived in Dedham

Married to Dorchester May 1648 Feb 2. J.
m 1678 John Battle of Dedham
Hannah

By 2nd wife, Hannah Shepard m 28.3. 1656 at Medfield She d 1668
Nathaniel b Mar 6 1658 killed by a falling tree Nov 6 1676

Thomas " Sep 2 1659 d 1718 m 1st Mary Bowker of Weymouth
m 2nd Mary
Deager " Dec 20 1660 d Feb 28 1726 m Sarah Pond of Weymouth

By 3rd wife, Margaret Bowker, m Jan 26. 1669 She d Apr 9 1690
Patience b Jan 27 1670 d Oct 5 1740 m Hopewell Leland

Hopewell, a daughter, b 1671 d. J.
John b m 1694 Silence Wood
Rethia m Feb 28 1740 m Feb 1696
She d prior to 1704 m Samuel Morse b Aug 10 1676

Eusanna b 1676 d 1717 m May 22 1696 Daniel Morse b Dedham Aug 10 1672
Son Paul³ dau² Sam¹
Daniel Morse's Sister Elizabeth b Oct 29 1677 m Richard Sanger & this
couple were ancestors of Ella P. Steele

Nathaniel b June 20 1677 d Oct 14 1716 aged 39, m at Weymouth Mary Morse⁴
b Aug 1670 d before Jan 18 1714/15 dau first Jonathan³ Daniel & Sam¹
m 2nd Elizabeth Sheffield - by her no issue.

Nathaniel Holbrook³
son Thomas¹

Born Sherborn Mass June 20 1677
in Marlboro "

d Oct 14 1716
age 39

Mary Morse⁴
his first wife
daughters Jonathan³ Daniel² Samuel¹
Born Aug 1670
in Marlboro Mass

d before Jan 18 1714/15
age 45

The youngest child of his father's family of an even dozen, yet he himself, though he had two wives, had only one child to perpetuate his first name, as well as his surname.
He was perhaps a cordwainer, and settled on the lot bequeathed him S.W. of the Meeting House Common in Sherborn Mass.
He also drew land in Douglas.
He m¹ in Marlboro Mass, Mary Morse b Aug 1670 some years older than himself, dau eldest Jonathan Morse - She died before Jan 18 1714/15, having had only one child.
He m² Elizabeth Sheffield, by her he had no issue - He died soon after himself, on Oct 14 1716, at the early age of 39.
His widow Elizabeth, was granted administration on his estate, Nov 16 1716, and she m², George Blanchard of Hillingbury Conn.
Nathaniel Holbrook died intestate - At his funeral 30. was appended for gloves.
His one child was brought up in his grandfather Morse's household, that is, in the family of eldest Jonathan Morse, who had seven children of his own, the youngest, twelve years older than the orphan Nathaniel, then fifteen years old himself.

His only child, born in Sherborn Mass, was

Nathaniel⁴ b Sep 13 1701 m

Sarah Sauger³ b Feb 10 1705

daughters Rich^d - Rich^d - The lived to be nearly an centenarian, and died at Templeton Mass, nearly a hundred years of age, having been a widow about 27 years - He died Sherborn June 3 1774 aged 73

Nathaniel Holbrook^{3d}
 Son Nathaniel^{2d} Thos^{1st}
 Born Sherborn Mass Sep 13 1701
 me Aug 20 1728
 d June 3 1774
 age 73

Sarah Darger⁴
 dau Rich^{1st} Rich^{2d} Rich^{3d}
 Born Sherborn Mass Feb 10 1705
 me Aug 20 1728
 d Templeton "

He was left an orphan when fifteen years of age, and was brought up in the family of his mother's father Lieut Jonathan Morse. He was an only child - His father married twice, but his own mother died when the boy was only thirteen and his father a couple of years later - His step mother married second, soon after, and removed with her second husband to Hingham Conn, so the boy found his home with his grandfather where grown to the age of 27, he married, Aug 20 1728, Sarah Darger⁴ b Feb 10 1705, the daughter of three Richards - He lived to the age of 73, dying June 3 1774, just before the Revolutionary war - She was probably the oldest ancestor of my dear wife Ella P. Steele, as she removed to Templeton and died there "nearly one hundred years of age" He settled N.E. of the Lake at Sherborn - a portion of his farm has now become the site of an attractive and fashionable watering place. He served his town four years, 1747 - 1750 - 1756 & as Selectman. His will was dated Jan 18 1773 and probated June 14 1774 - He gave the homestead to his Son Moses. His grandfather gave him the Lake farm above alluded to.

Their children, all born at Sherborn, were

James b Aug 3 1729 m
 Hannah " Feb 14 1732
 Mary " Dec 31 1733 "
 Nathaniel " Dec 9 1736 "
 Azubah " May 31 1739
 Hannah " June 3 1741 m
 Mary " Feb 4 1743 "
 Moses " Nov 21 1745 "

Sibella Clark
 was Bateall
 1763 beneath Wendall⁵ b Mar 29 1740 & Dec 6 1773
 dau Benjamin Wendall⁴ of Sherborn Thos³ Thos² Francis¹
 John Whitney
 Joseph Batehall
 Rachael Death

9535. HOLBROOK, G. S. L. March 17, 1930. Savage confused two Thomas Holbrooks. The Thomas (2) who married Experience Leland was son of John (1) Holbrook of Weymouth and Dorchester, said by some to have been a brother of Thomas (1) Holbrook of Weymouth, 1635.

W. D. B. In Transcript of April 8, 1929, says "Thomas Holbrook married at St. Johns, Glastonbury, England, Sept. 12, 1616, Jane Powyers," taken from the "Genealogy of the Weaver Family," page 32, by Lucius E. Weaver, 1928. This book also says Thomas was born about 1594, died 1675, Weymouth, Mass.

Whether this is the result of research in England I cannot say, but the will of Thomas (1) Holbrook of Weymouth may be seen at Suffolk County Probate Court, Boston, and contains a codicil dated Dec. 31, 1673, administration granted his son John on April 24, 1677. The will mentions wife Jane, and six children, three sons and three daughters, all mentioned by name. He calls himself "old and weak in body" and signed with a mark, "T.H." Will was dated Dec. 31, 1668; wife Jane executrix, son John was appointed.

In 1666 Thomas (1) Holbrook deposed "about 77 years old," this indicates date of birth as 1589, so he was old enough to have married in 1616. There is evidence that the ages given in the shipping list (Hotten's Lists) are incorrect, John, the eldest son is called eleven years old, his gravestone says died 1699 aged 82, making date of birth 1617 (again pointing to the marriage of Thomas and Jane in 1616).

Thomas (2) (Thomas 1) probably married Joan, daughter of Henry Kingman, who with his family came on same ship with the Holbrook family, 1635. Henry Kingman mentions daughter Holbrook in his will, 1666 (see History of Bridgewater, Mass., by Mitchell).

Thomas (1) Holbrook called himself "of Brantry, Eng." (see Ballou's "History of Milford, Mass.," "Vinton Memorial," Wells's "American Family Antiquity," vital records, and many other sources of information. Allow for mistakes of the early historians; the printed page is not always authority, though helpful in pointing the way.)

The only item I have seen concerning a Sir Thomas Holbrook is that in 1400 one was advanced to the knighthood and given a coat of arms. There are nine by the name of Holbrook found in books of heraldry, but nothing, so far as I know, to connect our immigrant Thomas (1) Holbrook of Weymouth with this "Sir Knight."

H. D. J.

8253. 1. HOLBROOK, E. L. F. Feb. 27, 1929. The Genealogy of the Weaver Family, by Lucius E. Weaver, 1928, page 32, states that "Thomas Holbrook married at St. Johns, Glastonbury, England, Sept. 12, 1616, Jane Powyers." Thomas was born about 1594 and died in Weymouth, Mass., in 1675.

W. D. B.

8253. 1. HOLBROOK, W. D. B., April 8, 1929. I do not have access to the Weaver Genealogy mentioned in the answer given by W. D. B., but I wonder if the Thomas Holbrook who married Jane Powyers Sept. 12, 1616, at St. Johns, Glastonbury, Eng., is the same man who settled in Weymouth, Mass., with wife Jane.

Hotten's List of Emigrants, page 285, gives the following: "Bound for New England from the port of Weymouth ye 20th of March 1635: Thomas Holbrooke of Brouday aged 34 years; Jane Holbrooke his wife aged 34 years; John Holbrooke his sonne aged 10 years; Ann Holbrooke his daughter aged 5 years; and Elizabeth Holbrooke his daughter aged 1 year."

If the ages given are correct, Thomas Holbrook was born in 1601, and it is hardly possible he would marry at the age of 15 years in 1616. That the above mentioned John was the eldest son is evident from the will of Thomas Holbrook as given in Suffolk Probate records.

As a direct descendant through the daughter Elizabeth who married Walter Hatch, I am interested in the solution of the question who wife Jane was before her marriage, and many others are equally interested.

G. P. R.

765. 4. COOK, HOLBROOK, G. A. C., June 25, 1923. Can you tell me who was the wife of Thomas Holbrook of Weymouth, 1643; of Medfield, 1668? One reference I

found gave Jane Leland, daughter of Hopestill Leland, and another gave Jane Leland; can you tell me which is correct, if either, and her ancestry? I would like ancestry of Thomas Holbrook if known. When he came to this country and from where. Any facts about him. Can someone tell me anything of Elizabeth Stream who was second wife of Captain John Holbrook? Her ancestry desired. Also dates of her birth and marriage. She died at Weymouth, June 25, 1688; aged sixty-four.

M. L. C. M.

9949. 4. HOLBROOK, STREAM, C. N. G., Nov. 13, 1922. Thomas Holbrooke and family came to New England in the company headed by Rev. Joseph Hull, sailing from Weymouth as shown in Hutton's Lists. The ages given are incorrect as John Holbrooke was born about 1618 as shown by the age on his gravestone, a deposition and the date of his admission as freeman. The family came from Broadway, about four miles west of Ilminster, Somerset. Other members of the Hull company came from this vicinity but I know of no attempt to look up their records, which might well be done by a number of people interested in the matter. There is a Holbrook House about two miles west of Wincanton, Somerset.

G. R. N.

9949. 4. HOLBROOK, STREAM, M. L. C. M., Jan. 11, 1926. I, too, am seeking help on Thomas Holbrook and his two wives. I have copied the following notes pertaining to Leland and Holbrook, one have never been able to decide without more data, or proof which wife Thomas married first. Savage Book 2, Pope, New England Genealogy, page 29, Book 1, New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Volume 37 page 187, Hotten List of Emigrants 1600, pages 283, 285, gave me the following notes: Thomas Holbrooke, first emigrant, New England Genealogy says "1628," but Savage, "1635." He was of Broadway, Worcestershire County, England, came on the Hopewell, aged 34, and brought with him his wife Jane —, aged 34, and four children, eldest John, 11 years; Thomas, 10; Anne, 5; Elizabeth, 1. That he settled in Weymouth, 1640, was born evidently about 1601-2, died 1674. He married Experience Leland, daughter of Hopestill Leland. List of children as I have them: John, born in England, 1624, married Elizabeth Stream; Thomas, born in England, 1625, married Joanna Kingman, married, second, —; married, third, Margaret Bouker; married, fourth, —; Ann, born in England, 1630, married John Reynolds, 1658; Elizabeth, born in England, 1634, married Walter Hatch. I have also children: Captain William, died 1699, married Elizabeth Pitts of Weymouth, and Jane, married — Drake.

Was the wife Jane who came over with him the mother of all these, or was Experience Leland, second wife, who married over here, the mother of some? When did Jane, first wife, die, and where does my William belong? If Experience was a second wife I think he belongs to her, as he names a child Experience. Now Savage says that Hopestill Leland of Weymouth, Mass., was born in Yorkshire, England, 1580, died Medfield, Mass., 1655, and "was one of most ancient if not the most ancient that ever came to our country," coming over in 1624. He married in England and had several daughters besides

Experience, who married the first Thomas Holbrook. Children are named: Henry, born 1625, married Margaret Babcock; Lydia, married Alexander Lovell, and Experience, married Thomas Holbrook. References, see Savage, vol. 2, page 443, and vol. 3, page 77; New England Genealogy, page 1319, vol. 3; Encyclopedia of Biography, Massachusetts, vol. 1, page 205.

My William Holbrooke lived in Weymouth and was an incorporator of Mendon, 1662, and freeman, 1647. He died 1699; wife Elizabeth died 1706. Children: William, born 1657, Weymouth; Cornelius, born 1662, Weymouth; John, born Mendon; Persis; Millicent; Experience; Hopestill, all born in Mendon.

If Experience was a first wife in England when did she die and who are her children? Evidently my William was born over here as he is not named in ship list, but that doesn't give any clue as to which is his mother, Jane or Experience.

Will someone please straighten out this tangle as I am far from a good library? Who was Jane? Also, help desired on Elizabeth Pitts's parents.

E. J. K.

9949. 4. HOLBROOK, STREAM, M. L. C. M., April 28, 1926. Sorry I cannot answer in regard to Thomas (1) Holbrook's wives, as I myself was seeking information as to whether Thomas had one or two wives, and, if two, which was the mother of William (2). I feel sure, however, that the Holbrook data submitted under April 12 and 21 is as true a solution as is possible to find and I have accepted it as such; that Thomas (1) Holbrook had wife Jane, probably a Kingman, and that she was mother of William. I really think a confusion of early Thomases and their wives existed but my original query

arose from the fact that Savage gave a wife Experience, daughter of Hopestill Leland, to Thomas Holbrook, and naturally as a wife Jane came with him from England and he evidently did not marry an Experience over here. She would be thought a first wife. I asked for help in "straightening out this line and received many, generous answers. They all agreed that Thomas (1), emigrant, had only one wife, Jane, who was mother of William; that the Thomas who had wife Experience Leland was Thomas (2), son of John (1), possibly a brother of my Thomas (1). I am certainly grateful to all who responded to my query.

E. J. K.

9. PITTS, HOLBROOKE, Thomas (1). Holbrooke came in 1635, not 1628, with twenty families of Dorsetshire, England, probably all parishioners of Rev. John Hull of Weymouth, England. They sailed from Weymouth, England, March 20, 1635, in Rev. John Hull's ship. See New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. XXV, pages 13, 14 and 15, copied as an appendix of Gilbert Nash's "Historical Sketch of Weymouth"; compare Savage's Winthrop, vol. VI, page 163, and Records of Massachusetts, pages 156-7. Thomas Holbrooke's wife, Jane, was possibly a sister of Henry Kingman, also of Rev. John Hull's company, who settled on land in North Weymouth next to the Holbrookes, and who speaks in his will of "old brother Holbrooke," and of his daughter "Holbrooke" (Joanna), wife of Thomas (2) Holbrooke. (Suffolk Probate, vol. 7, and Genealogical Register, 1892, page 186.)

William (2) Holbrooke's wife Elizabeth Pitts was daughter of William and Elizabeth Pitts of Weymouth. Administration of the latter's estate was granted, Aug. 1, 1655, to her daughter, Elizabeth, and the latter's husband, William Holbrooke. (Suffolk Probate.)

Thomas (1) Holbrooke came not from Dorsetshire but from Broadway, in the adjoining Somer (Somersetshire). See the shipping list already referred to in Nash's "Weymouth History."

B. P. II.

9949. 4. HOLBROOK, STREAM, E. J. K., March 1, 1926. May we add the following to our previous answer? Vol. 1, Suffolk County Probate, will of Thomas (1) Holbrooke of Weymouth, mentions wife Jane, who is "ancient and weak of body," "and deared children, there being six of them," as follows: John, eldest son; William and Thomas, daughters; Annie Rennolds, Elizabeth Hatch; Jane Drake. Grandchildren: William Holbrooke the eldest; Peter Holbrooke and John Holbrooke. Wife Jane, executrix, to be assisted by the three sons, whom he directs to show every kindness to their mother. Dated, signed and witnessed, Dec. 31, 1668. On Dec. 31, 1673, he adds that his "loving grandson Peter Holbrooke, who has looked after Thomas and Jane, about eight years, devotedly, shall have my dwelling house and about three acres of orchard and arable land settitue and being in Weymouth, bounded with Edward Kingman's land and the River Northorly," etc., the rest of his will to stand as previously written.

On April 24, 1677, son Captain John Holbrooke was appointed, "at a County Court," to administer his father's estate. Witnesses: Rebecca Burrill and William Chard, testified to signatures.

This is evidently, without question, the will of Thomas Holbrook who came to Weymouth in 1635, with wife Jane, and four children, on the Hopewell. As William is mentioned before son Thomas, in the will, it is possible that he, also, came with the family from England or with relatives (though not in shipping list). Also, the will of John Holbrooke of Roxbury, Vol. 1, wherein we see that he had a wife Elizabeth and four children, John, Daniel, Elizabeth and Abigail.

John of Roxbury was a tanner, being "sick and weak of body, yet of good and perfect memory," signed his will on Dec. 10, 1678, by mark. Administration granted to Elizabeth on April 16, 1679, John having named her, and his friends, Ralph Bradhurst and Samuel Williams, as overseers. The daughters Elizabeth and Abigail were to receive "10 lbs. apiece," a legacy received from Jane Burge of Dorchester, then in the hands of John. The children of John were all under age. This is, obviously, not the son, Captain John (2) [Thomas 1] of Weymouth, who was three times married.

According to the Roxbury town records, which are being prepared for publication, children of John Holbrook were born as follows: Elizabeth, born April 16, 1676, baptized 30-2-1671, on the same date, John was baptized, son of John; Abigail, born Aug. 27, 1674; Daniel, born March 15, 1676. These are the only ones appearing in any of the records of Roxbury as children of John, and as they are the same as named in the will it seems safe to assume that they are the children of John and Elizabeth Holbrook of Roxbury. There was in 1640 at Roxbury a John Holbrooke, freeman.

There are Holbrooke marriages from Elizabeth to Richard Hall, in 1679, on through the years, but no William appears in this line of Holbrookes, and no Peter as in the Thomas (1) family of Weymouth.

A Transcript writer, in the past, has stated that in 1624 Thomas and John Holbrook were at Weymouth, and that John (1) was the father of John (2), the tanner of Roxbury, giving the children as above mentioned, with their marriages, which appear in Roxbury town records, as yet unprinted, but giving date of baptism of John (3) as his birth date, 1671. Another correspondent states that John and Thomas, who were at Weymouth, in 1624, were brothers, and that the eldest child of John (1) was Thomas (2), born 1627, and who married Experience Leland, about 1647. He also gives their children.

It is possible that these Holbrooke brothers were among early comers, that Thomas returned to England for his family, but it has been stated that the early records of Weymouth were destroyed and that the earliest now preserved began in 1640 or 1641. However, I do not know that to be a fact. Another statement is that a John Holbrook married Elizabeth Hemmway on 21-9-1683, by Captain Clap, and a son John is recorded born 21-7-1684. This may be the John (2) and Elizabeth of Roxbury who had two children: John (3) and Elizabeth, baptized in 1671. This marriage does not appear on the records of Roxbury, so I am told by those now compiling the Vital Records of Roxbury. I have not consulted the Dorchester lists, but as John (2) was in Dorchester, he may have married there and had John (3) and possibly others, who died, between 1663 and 1676. However, it seems clear that the line of Thomas of Weymouth and that of John of Roxbury are quite well established, by the known records, probably to be found in all libraries.

H. D. J.

9949. 4. HOLBROOK, STREAM, E. J. K., March 1, 1926. I was much interested in your answer to my query. I have three wives credited to John Holbrook: Sarah, died Nov. 14, 1643. Elizabeth Stream, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Whitman 1 Stream). She died June 25, 1688 at Weymouth, Mass., age 64. John married third, Mary Soury. I have William, freeman, 1647; John, freeman, 1640; Thomas, freeman, 1645-6.

If Thomas was freeman 1645-6 and William 1647, there could not have been difference enough in their ages for William to be living to the second wife. Could he have been older and have come to New England later and made freeman soon after? This might make Experience a first wife. Even John and Thomas may be children of the first wife as there are five years between Thomas and Anne as per record. This is simply discussion. Will E. J. K., please state authority for saying Jane was second wife (in Transcript, Jan. 4, 1926)?

9949. 4. HOLBROOK, STREAM, E. J. K., March 1, 1926. An examination of Transcript files of December, 1917-January, 1918, will give information, by C. A. C. M., that the Thomas Holbrook who married Experience Leland was another Thomas than the one mentioned in the present query.

It is stated that Thomas (2), son of John (1) of Dorchester, was the one who married, about 1647, Experience Leland, second wife, Hannah Shepard, third, Margaret Bouker, on Jan. 26, 1668-69. She died April 9, 1699, and he married, fourth, on Oct. 31, 1698, Mary Rogers, all of Weymouth.

He had twelve children, three by first wife, four by the second and five by the third wife, all named in the articles mentioned. No William appears among the children of John (1) of Thomas (2) Holbrook of Dorchester.

It is certain that Thomas (2) (Thomas 1) Holbrook, of Weymouth, had a brother William, because in his will, Thomas (2) leaves to his son Peter, estate and lands purchased from "my brother William." These lands were in Mendon.

Thomas, also mentions wife "Jane," supposed to have been Joanna Kingman, daughter of Henry, who, with his family, was in the party of newcomers, 1635, on the Hopewell (see Hotten's Lists). This will remove Thomas (2) (Thomas 1) as the husband of four wives, and the father of twelve children, by the first three wives.

No authorities are quoted by the correspondent, but as Thomas (1) Holbrook of Weymouth was our ancestor, we have consulted the printed records, histories, and concluded that the first Thomas Holbrook (1635), possibly a brother of John (1) of Dorchester, had only one wife, and she was the one who came on the Hopewell with him, with the children given in the shipping list. William, not listed, was probably born in Massachusetts, perhaps around 1630 or 1635.

Henry Kingman, in 1666, mentions his daughter, — Holbrook. It is stated that John (2) (Thomas 1) was born, as early as 1618, according to his gravestone, depositions, and date of admission as freeman, making him at least 16 or 17 years of age in 1635, not 11 years of age, as stated in the shipping lists. We do not know where these records may be seen, but if some interested correspondent, near the court records of Weymouth and vicinity, would consult same, it should produce proofs. Are they not at Taunton?

The will of Thomas (2) (Thomas 1) is on file at Suffolk County Probate Court, Boston.

Our line is from Peter (3) (Thomas 2) Thomas 1) Holbrook, and we feel reasonably sure of our data, yet have no actual proof of the question involved as to Experience Leland-Holbrook.

References consulted: Wells's "American Family Antiquity," Hotten's "Lists of Emigrants," Morse's "Genealogy of Descendants of Puritans," Savage's Dictionary, "Vinton Memorial," Ballou's "History of Milford, Mass.," "Hatch Genealogy," in the Genealogical Register for July, 1916, Mitchell's "History of Bridgewater, Mass.," "Vital Records of the numerous towns where the family groups settled, the Transcript files, and private correspondences."

H. D. J.

Perhaps the following taken from "Several Puritan Families," by Abner Moser, may be of assistance in straightening your Holbrook families. You have apparently mixed two Thomas Holbrookes. Thomas (1), of Weymouth came to New England with wife Jane, and their children were: Captain John, born 1618, died 1699, married, first Sarah — second, Elizabeth Stream, third Mary White; Thomas, died 1697, married Joanna Kingman; Captain William married first Elizabeth Pitts, daughter of William, second, Abigail

Sharp, widow of Robert; Ann, married John Reynolds; Elizabeth, married, 1659, Walter Hatch; Jane, married Thomas Drake, 1656. Thomas Holbrook made his will and a codicil dated 1673 and appointed wife Jane his executor, so that the date of her death must have been later than his. Thomas (1) had a brother (?) John. There is little known of this John but that he was father of the following children: Thomas (2), born about 1627; Richard; Margaret; John; Daniel; Samuel (?), and perhaps Nathaniel. Thomas (2) (John 1) removed to Dorchester, living there from 1645 to 1652, then removed to Sherborn where he lived until his death April 11, 1705. In 1666 he deeded land to brother-in-law Henry Leland. He married first, Experience Leland, daughter of Hopestill; second, Hannah Shepard, 28 (3) 1656, in Medfield. She died 1668, married, third, Margaret Bouker. Children: Experience, married William McIntosh; Abigail, baptized 1648, died —; Hannah, married John Battles, 1678; Nathaniel, 1658, killed 1676; Thomas, 1659, married Mary Bouker; Eleazer, 1650, married Sarah Pond; Patience, married Hopestill Leland; Hopestill, a daughter; John, married, 1694, Silence Wood; Bethia, married Samuel Morse; Susanna, married —; Morse; Nathaniel, married, second, Elizabeth Sheffield.

E. H. S. C.

9949. 4. HOLBROOK, STREAM, M. L. C. M., Jan. 11, 1926. The wife of the Thomas Holbrook of Weymouth who was the father of Capt. John (2) Holbrook, was Jane. Her family name has not been ascertained. The Thomas Holbrook who had wife Experience and was connected with Lelands, was a different Thomas Holbrook. The will of Henry (1) Kingman mentioned "old Brother Holbrook." This may or may not mean that Jane, the wife of Thomas Holbrook, was a Kingman. The ages given in the passenger list must be incorrect, as Thomas Holbrook, aged 77 years, thereabouts, deposed in 1666, and Capt. John Holbrook died in 1699, aged about 82 years.

C. N. G.

8253. 1. HOLBROOK, E. L. F., Feb. 27, 1928. I want to thank C. K. R. B., W. D. B., E. W. W. and S. A. T., all of whom have sent data in this problem through the Transcript columns. Evidently Thomas (1) Holbrook did not marry Jane or Joanna (2) Kingman (Henry 1). She did marry his son, Thomas (2) Holbrook.

W. D. B. says that Weaver Family Genealogy, 1928, page 32, gives fact that "Thomas Holbrook married at St. Johns, Glastonbury, England, Sept. 12, 1616, Jane Powyes." "Thomas was born in 1694 and died in Weymouth, 1675." This sounds like the correct answer. Does Weaver Family Genealogy give proof of this? Thomas (1) and Jane (?) Holbrook had not only the John, Thomas, Ann and Elizabeth, but a William, who married, first, Elizabeth Pitts and, second, Abigail Sharp, widow; and a Jane, who married, 1656, Thomas (1) Drake of Weymouth, and whose daughter, Amy Drake, married Joshua (3) Phillips, son of Richard (2) and Mary (2) Packard—Samuel 1—(Nicholas (1) Phillips and his wife, Elizabeth Jewson, married 1631 in Wendover, England).

I wish to thank all the people who have helped me on these lines as well as Penoyer, Haskell, Peck, Bronson and others.
E. L. F.

English Ancestry Morse

3248

Richard Morse

& second wife

Margaret Symson

3249

m. Redham Eng. Feb. 15 1587

Buried Redham Eng. June 30 1603.

This couple lived in Redham England, and this record is found in the parish register there

By his first wife Joan
he had

Joseph bapt Redstead Nov 4 1576

Nathaniel " " May 10 1577

Daniel " " Dec 6 1582

Joan his wife was buried Redham Sep 20 1585

He m. 2nd at Redham Feb. 15 1587 Margaret Symson

who had bapt at Redham

Samuel bapt July 25 1587 Came to America in 1635
m. Elizabeth

Sarah " Nov. 10 1590

Hanna " June 14 1594

I will give you a résumé of the result of my investigations:

Samuel (1) Morso came in the Increase in 1635, registered as 50 years old, with his wife Elizabeth, age 48, and son Joseph, age 20, and settled at Watertown, and shortly after settled at Dedham, being one of the original founders of that town. His sons Daniel and John were also signers of the original compact, as well as his son Joseph, who came with him in 1635. The wife of Rev. John Allen, the pastor of the first church at Dedham, was Margaret Morso, whom he married at Wrentham Oct. 22, 1622. She was a daughter of Thomas Morso, the elder of Wrentham, and Margaret Trype, whom he married at Frostenden Sept. 9, 1593. I have quite a complete pedigree of this family, starting with William Mors of Uggeshall, county Suffolk, who died in 1509, leaving a will probated July 21, 1509.

On account of Margaret (Morso) Allen having come to Dedham, New England, quite a thorough search was made among the connections of this family in hopes of locating Samuel (1) Morso of Dedham, New England, but without result.

In the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. xix, page 264, is given the will of Rev. Thomas Morso of Foxearth, County Essex (just west of Dedham), dated Nov. 10, 1590, probated April 28, 1597, naming children: John Samuel, Daniel, Joseph, Jeremy, James, Nathaniel, Philip and daughter Sara, wife Margaret, "my brother Richard Morso and Margaret Morso my sister."

The statement is made that "Rev. Thomas Morso was no doubt the father of Samuel Morso of Dedham and Medfield, who named a son Thomas, who died at Dedham, another Samuel after himself, who returned to England and served under Cromwell, and four other sons after four of his brothers."

This conclusion was generally accepted until the Dedham Historical Society made investigations in England, and the results were published in vol. I, page 80, Dedham Historical Register, which consisted of the entry of Parish Register at Dedham, County Essex, England, of the marriage, Feb. 15, 1586, of Richard Morso and Margaret Symsonne, and the baptism, July 25, 1587, of their son Samuel.

On account of the fact that the date of birth of this Samuel corresponded with the known age of the Dedham settler as given when he embarked, and in the absence of other proof to the contrary, this solution of the question was adopted by the Morso Society in preparing the Morso Genealogy in 1903.

Cutter's Genealogies of Massachusetts Families goes further, and gives the father of Richard Morso, who married, Feb. 15, 1586, Margaret Symsonne, as Robert Morso of Stoke, next Neyland, County Suffolk, and quotes his will, proved Sept. 5, 1553, and that of his wife Agnes, proved Feb. 1, 1578-9, which names children: John, the elder, Thomas, Richard, John, the younger, Alice, Jane, Margaret and Katherine.

The result of my investigations disproves positively the assumption that Samuel of Dedham, New England, was a son of Rev. Thomas Morso of Foxearth, County Essex, as will be shown by the following record of the two marriages of Rev. Thomas Morso and the births of every one of his children, as follows:

Rev. Thomas Morso, married, first, at Boxted, County Essex, May 26, 1573, Margaret King. She was buried at Hinderclay, County Suffolk, July 28, 1585. He married, second, Nov. 24, 1585, at Boxted, County Essex, Margerye Boggas. His children were baptized as follows: John, baptized Boxted, Feb. 20, 1574; Samuel, baptized Boxted, June 12, 1576; Sarah, baptized Boxted, June 11, 1578; Daniel, baptized Boxted, June 29, 1580; Daniel (2), baptized Boxted, May 2, 1583; Joseph, baptized Hinderclay, Sept. 9, 1586; Jeremy, baptized Hinderclay, Aug. 11, 1588; James, baptized Hinderclay, Nov. 10, 1590; Nathaniel, baptized Hinderclay, March 13, 1592; Philip, baptized Foxearth, March 14, 1595.

It will be seen that Samuel, son of Rev. Thomas, was born eleven years before Samuel of Dedham, New England.

Concerning the statement in Cutter's Genealogies that Richard Morso, who married Margaret Symsonne, Feb. 15, 1586, at

Dedham, County Essex, was the son of Robert Morso of Stoke, next Neyland, County Suffolk, it is true that this Robert Morso of Stoke, next Neyland, left a will, probated Sept. 15, 1562, naming a son Richard. He, however, was under twenty in 1552. He resided at Stoke, next Neyland, and was taxed there in 1600-1, and was married there Oct. 18, 1562, to Margerie Wood, who was buried Feb. 26, 1600. The baptism of four of their children: Robert, 1566; Margerie, 1571; Elizabeth, 1574, and Richard, 1570, are on record in the Parish registers. This disproves the assumption in Cutter's Genealogies.

The records at Dedham and Boxted, County Essex, show the following concerning the family of Richard Morso, the supposed father of Samuel of Dedham, New England:

Richard Morso was buried at Dedham, June 30, 1603. Married, first Joan —, who was buried at Dedham, Sept. 20, 1585. By her the following children were born: Joseph, baptized, Boxted, Nov. 4, 1576; Nathaniel, baptized, Boxted, May 10, 1579; Daniel, baptized, Boxted, Dec. 6, 1582. Richard Morso married, second, at Dedham, Feb. 15, 1586-7, Margery Symsonne, and had by her the following children: Samuel, baptized, Dedham, July 25, 1587; Sarah, baptized, Dedham, Nov. 10, 1590; Hanna, baptized, Dedham, June 14, 1594. The similarity of names in the families of Richard Morso of Boxted and Dedham and those of Rev. Thomas Morso of Boxted, Hinderclay and Foxearth, the clause in the will of Rev. Thomas Morso naming brother, Richard Morso, and sister, Margaret Morso, together with the fact that both families resided at one time in Boxted, County Essex, would make it a fair presumption that they were brothers. I have not been able to find the parents of Rev. Thomas Morso or Richard Morso, who married Margaret Symsonne. There are several Thomas Morses in Eastern Suffolk who might have been the Rev. Thomas, but nothing is found in the records to show the connection.

As to the question of whether Samuel Morso, baptized July 25, 1587, was the Dedham, New England, settler, we have in support of this the following:

First, up to date no one has found another Samuel Morso of a corresponding age to fit the Samuel of Dedham, New England.

Second, the remarkable similarity of names in the families of Rev. Thomas Morso, Richard Morso of Dedham, County Essex, and Samuel Morso of Dedham, New England, extending down several generations.

Against the proposition we have the following to consider:

First, the name of the supposed father of Samuel of Dedham, New England, Richard, or the mother, Margery, does not appear among the descendants of Samuel Morso of Dedham, New England, for at least four generations.

Second, the fact that a number of the Dedham, New England, settlers came from Eastern Suffolk, including Margaret Morso, the wife of Rev. John Allen, the first pastor at Dedham, as well as Francis and Henry Chickering, already shown to be closely connected with the Morso family. At this period there were many of the name Morso in both Eastern Suffolk in the neighborhood of Wrentham and in Southern Suffolk in the neighborhood of Stratford and Dedham, Essex County.

The facts are given here, and everyone is entitled to his own conclusions.

As for the writer, he is undecided, as we still have no absolute proof on which to base an opinion. W. S. M. N.

(7444) MORSE. After carefully analyzing the list of children of Anthony (1) Morso of Newbury, Mass., I find there are several things needing explanation. He is credited with six daughters. Hannah married Francis Thurio and had nine children. Sarah married Amos Stickney and had nine children. Lydia died 1646, aged three years. A second Lydia, born Oct. 7, 1647, no later mention. Mary, born 1649, died 1662. Esther, born 1651, married, 1666, Robert Holmes, and had two children.

Anthony Morso died 1686. He left bequests to four daughters: 1, Thuriow; 2, Stickney; 3, Newman; 4, Smith; no "daughter Holmes."

An early record says Hannah Morso married, at Ipswich, June 8, 1665, Thomas (2) (Thomas 1) Newman. I cannot find any Morso to whom this Hannah belonged. Is it certain that Anthony's Hannah married a Thurio? Could two daughters have gotten mixed? Did Robert Holmes die and his widow married a Smith? And there's Lydia to be accounted for. Was she the "daughter Smith" or the "daughter Newman"? A. L. O. L.

1608 3656
1624 3672

1609 3657 70
1625 3673

Samuel Morse

Elijabeth

Cap. Keatham Eng July 25 1587
in
d Medfield Mass Apr 5 1654
aged 67

From England
in "
d

1587
June 20 1655
aged 68

He came to New England in the "Increase", Robt. Lee, Master, aged 50, his wife Elijabeth aged 48, in 1635, bringing seven children. They settled first in Watertown Mass, and became members of the First Church there. In 1636 he was one of the twelve men who founded the new colony of Durham Cove, but in 1641 he is found in Medham Mass, as a member of the newly organized church there. He was a member of Keatham's first Board of Selectmen, 3rd in list. He was also a founder of Medfield Mass and removed there on the incorporation of that town. At Medham he was appointed "lector of the church". He took the oath of Allegiance Apr 16 1635. He took the oath of a freeman Oct 8 1640. He was a son of Rev. Thos. Morse of Roxbury Mass to Eng. who mentions in his will John, Saml, David, Jos. Francis, Jas. Nathl, Philip, and dau Sarah - as to David, his will is dated Medfield Aug 10th 1654. His estate was appraised "27th of the 11th of 1654" and his couple has doubtless numbers as my wife descended from them twice, both lines through their son Daniel. In his will, he gives all his property to his wife, Elijabeth, but after her death to be divided among children John, Daniel, & Mary wife of Samuel Bullen. For English ancestry see Register for Jan 1929.

Their children

John b 1611 d 1657 was a tailor in Boston

Samuel b 1613 d Medham 1688, m Lydia Piker dau Anthony Piker & Mary She d in Sherborn Jan 29 1691
Medham June 20 1654 June 20 at Medham - m 3 1658 his widow Hannah m Thos. Borden of Watertown. She was Hannah Phillips m 1638 and d 1676 m Mary Bullen

Joseph b

Samuel

Samuel Bullen

Jeremiah

Mary

Ann

Abigail

Daniel Piker of Medham

Children of Daniel Morse & Lydia Pisker

Born in Abrahams, Mass.

Obadiah b Aug 8 1639 d 1704 - He was deacon, and first town clerk of Sherborn, and schoolmaster
m 1666 Martha Johnson, but had no children

Daniel b Jan 31 1641 d Feb 7 1641 m June 21 1669 at Medfield Elizabeth Barker b Abrahams Mass Apr 11 1651 d 1714 dau Capt George Barker & Elizabeth Clark
Red Feb 29 1702 at Sherborn

Henry Jonathan b Mar 8 1643 d Aug 30 1727 m 8. 7. 1666 Mary Barker b Jan 3 1645 at Medfield dau Capt George Barker and Sister of Elizabeth who married Jonathan's elder brother

Lydia b Apr 13 1645 m

Ephraim Night

Betha b Mar 14 1648 m

John Perry

Mary b Feb 29 1650

Born at Medfield

m Edward West

Bathsheba b July 20 1653

m Benjamin Pisk

Nathaniel b Jan 20 1658

m Mary

Samuel " May 12 1661

m Deborah Hering

402

403

Lieut Jonathan Morse³
 Son Daniel² Samuel¹

Com Medham Mass Mar 8 and
 Sep " " Mar 12 1643
 in Medfield " Sep 8 1666
 at Sherborn " Aug 30 1727
 age 64

Mary Barber²
 Dan Capt George¹

Com Medham Mass Jan 3 1645
 in Medfield " Sep 8 1666
 at Sherborn " 1700
 age 55

Lieut Jonathan Morse was a military man, and in 1682 was Esquire
 in Major Fookins' Reg't at Sherborn see Col's War Tax Book for 1702 p. 714

They lived on the North side of the Farm Pond in Sherborn Mass
 about where the public house now is situated.

their children, all born at Sherborn

Jonathan b July 11 1667 m Jane Whitney
 # Mary " Aug 1670 m Marlboro Mass Nathaniel Holbrook²
 (Son Thomas). He mar'd Sherborn June 20 1677 &
 Oct 14 1716 She d before Jan 18 1714/15
 Nathan " Jan 3 1672 d remained Feb 1718, gave his estate to his father
 Samuel " Aug 10 1676 m Rebecca Holbrook dau Thos and Sister of
 Nathaniel above - She d before 1704
 Lydia " May 9 1682 m Daniel Strauford
 Elizabeth " Dec 10 1684 d Jan 19 1700 Rachael
 Hester " Sep 26 1689 m

Fisher Ancestry in England
William Fisher of Stradbroke, England

3220

3221

Anthony Fisher and Mary Pike
Born Stradbroke, England,
near Syleham

He was of Syleham, Suffolk County, England
and was of an old Puritan family of the County
who had suffered much from persecution during
the reign of Queen Mary
Anthony lived in Syleham during the latter part of
the reign of Good Queen Bess
He was buried Apr 11 1640
he had four sons and two daughters

Mary Pike was daughter of William Pike ⁶⁴⁴²
+ his wife Anne ⁶⁴⁴³
They were of St James.

one of their sons

Anthony ^{3658 + 3674}
1610 m Mary.
Sep date 23 1591

Came to America
and who appears on the next sketch

1426. 2. FISHER, WOODWARD, M.
E. A. R., March 2, 1931.
1—William Fisher of Stradbroke,
England.
2—Anthony Fisher, Syleham, County
Suffolk, born at Stradbroke, near Syle-
ham, England; wife, Mary Pike.
3—Anthony Fisher, son of Anthony
of England, baptized April 23, 1591; came
to New England from Yarmouth, prob-
ably in ship Rose, arriving in Boston
June 26, 1637; settled in Dedham with
wife Mary and children.
4—Anthony Fisher, born in England;
married Joanna Faxon of Braintree in
Dedham, Sept. 7, 1647.
5—Josiah Fisher, born in Dedham,
May 1, 1654, married, third, Abigail
Greenwood, of Newton, born Feb. 15,
16—, died at Dedham, Sept. 6, 1708.
6—Experience Fisher, born April 14,
1700, married, first, Dec. 2, 1730, Capt.
Ebenezer Woodward of Boston, who
died at Dedham, Oct. 18, 1743; second,
at Dedham, Rev. Samuel Dunbar of
Stoughton, who died June 15, 1783, aged
78; she died Jan. 18, 1777.
(From Fisher Genealogy, by Philip A.
Fisher). A. R. T. D.

3654
3658
1610

3675
3659
1611

Anthony Fisher
Son Anthony of England
Bap in Lyleham Suffol^t Co
Eng^t Apr. 23 1591

Mary

d^t Dorchester Mass Apr 18 1671
aged 80

d before

1663.

He came to New England with his first wife Mary and
their children in the ship Rose, arriving at Boston Mass
Jan 26 1637, starting from Yarmouth, England.

He m^d Nov. 14 1663 Isabell widow of Edward Beed
Savage Says of Anthony Fisher who died at Dorchester Mass
1671 aged 80 - His inventory of estate was returned May 12
1671 by his sons Daniel and Nathaniel, and in July
following with their brother Cornelius, their sister Joanna,
and Daniel Morse who married Lydia, another sister,
divided the estate.

He died Apr 18 1671 aged 80.

He was "Deputy 1649 - Member Aud^r Hon^r Artillery Co 1644"

So Colo Mass Jail Book 1902 p 632

Children by his first wife
Anthony b England

m Sep. 7 1647 Joanna Papou, of Braintree

Cornelius

m 15th Leah Weston

m^d Sarah Everett

Nathaniel

m Dec 26 1649 Esther Hunting

Daniel b 1619^d

1683 " Nov. 16 1641 Abigail Morse, dau Paul
Dau^t was Captⁿ, dep Gov^t of Mass, 3 times, Gov^t Aug 1682

Lydia b

1620/21 d^t Sherborn Mass Jan 29 1691 aged 70
Daniel "Morse" Paul

John

m
He d^t Sherborn Mass 1688
d in Scituate July 15 1638

Then by which wife I do not know

Joanna

806 1830
814 1822
Captain George Barber¹

and

807 1831
815 1829
Elizabeth Clark²

Born in England about 1615.
Married at Dedham July 24, 1642.
Died at Medfield, Mass. 1685.
Aged seventy.

Married Dedham, Mass., July
24, 1642. She died in 1683.
Daughter Rowland Clark¹

This man is spoken of in Morse's History of Sherborn as a "Puritan of distinction." The name is also spelled Barbour. Born in England about 1615, he came to New England early in the great exodus from old England, at the time of the religious persecution under Charles II, thro' Arch-Bishop Laud. He embarked in the "Transport," July 4, 1635, and we find him as an inhabitant of Dedham, Mass., where he was Townsman in 1640. He was married there in 1642, and took the oath of Freeman in 1647. He removed to Medfield, and was an original proprietor of that town. In 1652 was one of a committee to lay out the highways in that new settlement. For ten years he was Selectman, and Representative to the General Court in 1668 and 1669. For twenty three years he was Town Clerk. He was a military man and was the chief military officer of Medfield. In 1663 he was appointed by the town to "beat the drum," and was paid for this service out of the public treasury. This duty was to arouse the inhabitants to arms in times of danger. As early as 1646 he was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, and was its Captain. This organization still exists, and is today the leading military company in Massachusetts.

So. Colo. Wars Year Book, 1902 P. 557-- "Captain George Barber 1615-1683, Dedham and Medfield, Mass. Captain Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company,--Sergeant in Medfield Fort 1646--Chief Military officer of Medfield after 1649--Defended it in King Phillip's War--Fought against Indians at Seekonk and Rehoboth in 1676.

This record shows him to have been active, and to have borne responsibilities, in the bloody King Philip's War. Of course, he constitutes a most desirable progenitor to which to prove for membership in hereditary-patriotic Societies founded on Colonial military service.

Elizabeth, his first wife, was mother of all his children, which were as follows:

-2-

806
814
Captain George Barber¹

and

807
815
Elizabeth Clark²

Born at Dedham:

Mary, born Aug. 27th, 1645, died at age three months.

Mary, born Jan. 3, 1645, married 1666 Lieut. Jonathan Morse³ born Mar. 8th, 1645. She died in 1700. He was son Daniel Morse, Sr. who is No. 812. Jonathan was next younger brother of Daniel Morse, who married Elizabeth Barber, a younger sister of Mary. These two couples, Jonathan and Mary, and Daniel and Elizabeth, were progenitors of my wife Ella Pratt Steele, who comes from Captain George Barber, in two lines.

Samuel, born Jan. 6th, 1647, married July 6, 1670, Sarah Millius.

John, born Mar. 13, 1649.

Elizabeth, born Apl. 11, 1651, married at Medfield 1669, Daniel Morse, Jr.³, born Jan. 31st, baptized Feb. 7th, 1641. He died 1702. She died 1714. Nos. 406 and 407.

Born at Medfield:

Hannah, born Apl. 16, 1654.

Zachariah, born Sept. 29, 1656.

Abigail, born Oct. 29, 1659.

After the death of his first wife, he married, second, Joan Faxon, widow of Anthony Fisher of Dedham. This Joan, was Joanna Faxon born England about 1626, who married Sept. 7th, 1647, Anthony Fisher, Jr. the son of Anthony Fisher and Mary, Nos 1610 and 1611, and grandson of Anthony Fisher and Mary Fiske, Nos 3220 and 3221.

At the time Captain George Barber emigrated from England in 1635, he brought with him a certificate from the minister of Gravensend, of conformity to the orders, etc. of the Church of England.

As stated above, my honored Wife, Ella Pratt Steele, comes from Captain George Barber in two separate lines.

Joan Faxon was daughter Thomas and Joane Faxon who came to

-2-

806
814
Captain George Barber¹

and

807
815
Elizabeth Clark²

America in 1627. Thomas was born at Sylesham, near Eye, Co. Suffolk, on the border of Norfolk. He died Feb. 15, 1670. She died Oct. 16, 1694. Their youngest child Elizabeth, born Sept. 18th, 1669, married Mar. 10th, 1686, John Ellis.

These parents Thomas and Joane were forbears of my neighbor and friend H. D. Faxon.

and 1612 *3478*
1630 *3478*

and 1613 *3473*
1631 *3479*

Rowland Clark¹ and

Mary _____

D. Dedham, Mass. Feb. 2, 1638.

D. at Dedham, Mass. June 22, 1642.

admitted to the Church April 1642

The story connected with this couple is short, but not sweet. It is similar to that which could be told concerning just one half of the Pilgrims of the Mayflower, and who perished by sickness within one year after their arrival.

Rowland Clark came to Dedham, Mass., and was a Proprietor there Jan. 6, 1637. He started well, and bid fair to become a man prominent in the Community as he had brought with him a family of wife and three daughters. These daughters undoubtedly ranged in ages from 16 to 20, judging from the dates of their marriages. What then could have been more welcome to this New settlement in a new Country, than three marriageable young women.

But just a year later the father gave up the struggle. Perhaps sickness came from exposure. At all events we find Mary a widow Feb. 2, 1638, that she was administratrix of his estate May 1, 1642, probably when the estate could be settled up, in consequence of the arrival at her majority of the youngest daughter, and that in the next month the mother also gave up the fight, and died June 22, 1642.

As my dear wife comes from Elizabeth, the youngest daughter, in two lines, this young lady and her parents have double numbers, in the line of ascent.

See Popes Pioneers Page 103.

The daughters, born in England were

Priscilla, married May 25, 1639, Nathaniel Colborne *at Dedham Mass*
Martha or Mary, married Benjamin Smith. *6.10.1641* " " "
#Elizabeth, married July 24, 1642, Captain George Barber.

She died in 1683. He died Medfield, Mass. in 1685.

7. Clark, Barber. The wife of George Barbour was Elizabeth Clarke, orphan child of Rowland Clarke (originally of Watertown), who died in Dedham, 2, 12, 1638, and of his wife Mary, who died there 3, 22, 1642. Elizabeth was probably the sister of Priscilla Clarke, who married in Dedham 5, 25, 1639, Nathaniel Coleborne, of Mary Clarke, who married in Dedham, 6, 10, 1641, Benjamin Smith, and of Joseph Clarke, one of the first settlers of Medfield, who married Alice —
Elizabeth Barbour died Dec. 22, 1683, and George Barbour married, second, Joanna (Faxon) Fisher, widow of Anthony Fisher. George Barbour died in Medfield, April 13, 1685.
E. D. B.

8765. 2. CLARKE, COLBORNE, B. M. L. April 6, 1921. Not many weeks after the company of colonists who migrated from Watertown to found the town of Dedham had settled in their new location, they were joined by the family of Rowland Clarke, as appears by the following entry:
1637. 11th of the 6th month, comonly called August.

"It is condescended that mr. Wheelock may lay out some pte of his Lott unto

Rowland Clarke, to build a house upon, and that our Towne shall conferre upon him some ground for an addition thereunto."

We also find the following record:
"Whereas Philemon Dalton hath consented to laye out 2 Acres of the west end of his Lott unto Rowland Clarke to build a house upon; It is ordered that Philemon Dalton shall have so much leyed out unto him in some place, This was on the "First of the 11th month, 1637."

The next mention in the records:
"1638. Rowland Clarke deceased the 2 of the 12 mo."

"1642. Mary Clarke deceased the 22th of the 3 mo."

"1630. Nathaniel Colborne and Priscilla Clarke were married the 10th of the 9 mo."

Mary Clarke, widow of Rowland, was admitted to the church in April 1642.

Nathaniel Colborn appears to have obtained his land from Philemon Dalton, and possibly the fact that they were close neighbors may account for the acquaintance of Nathaniel and the Clarke family and his marriage to Priscilla, who was probably the daughter (or possibly the sister) of Rowland Clarke. W. G.

916
404
Richard Sanger² and Sarah
Son Richard of Hingham⁸⁰⁸⁻¹⁸³²
and who died there in 1661.

917
405

Born in London England
Died Watertown, Mass. Aug. 20, 1691.

Just whether this man, who has more of a record than his father of the same name, was of German descent is apparently not known. He was born in London, England, but the name Sanger is of German origin meaning a minstrel, which may indicate that his ancestry more or less remote was German.

This man, was the progenitor of those of his name in New England and started the tribe with eight children, by two wives.

He embarked in the goodship Confidence, as servant to Edmund Goodenow in April 1638, sailing, sail from South Hampton England. He chose as his home, the town of Sudbury, where he became a proprietor in 1639, the next year after his arrival. He took the oath of fidelity in 1647. At Sudbury he followed his trade, that of a blacksmith. Soon, however, he removed to the larger town of Watertown, Mass. and we find him there as a citizen, Sept. 8, 1649. At Watertown, he spent the balance of his days, for he died there Aug. 20th, 1691, leaving a small estate, which however, showed that he enjoyed the ordinary comforts of life.

He had a military record, and would be a proper claim, on the part of any male descendant, to membership in the Society of Colonial Wars, for during King Phillip's War 1675 & 6, he was designated, with his two adult Sons, and three others, as the guard to defend the mill at Watertown, which was one of the important features of any new town. Undoubtedly, he was selected for this post because he and his sons were dependable.

As to his second wife Sarah, I have no knowledge nor have I any of her vital Statistics. He married twice, and all his children were born at Watertown.

1st Mary, daughter Robert Reynolds & Mary, who are also ascendants of my wife, Ella P. Steele, in another line and are numbers 1666 and 1667. The Eldest daughter of this couple married John Whitney, Jr., No. 872. While Mary, the youngest daughter, was the first wife of the subject of this sketch. By her he had three children, as follows:

Mary born Sept. 26, 1650 named after her mother, M at Watertown in 1670, John Harris.

Nathaniel Feb. 14, 1652- He was a valentine to his parents, and lived to follow his father's trade of a blacksmith. His will was probated at Worcester, Mass. He m. twice, 1st Mary dau. of Richard Cutter and Elizabeth Williams also forebears of my wife and numbers 878 & 879, and 2nd Ruth. He died about 1735.

John born Sept. 6, 1657. M Rebecca Park. He also followed his fathers trade and was a blacksmith of Watertown.

He married 2nd Sarah at this writing(1914)
 Her identity is unknown to me, in consequence,
 my wife lacks a grandmother with a surname. * By her
 he had

Sary born and died in 1661

Sary " Marbh 31, 1663

#Richard born Feb. 22, 1667 M at Medfield, Mass. Elizabeth
 Morse B Oct. 29, 1677 dau. Danl Morse, Jr. #406
 He died April 1, 1731 aged 64, 9 children.

Elizabethe born July 23, 1669

David " Dec. 31, 1671 D about 1695 probably unmarried.

See Barry's Framingham

458
202.

459
203

Richard Sanger³
Son Richard² Richard¹
Born Feb. 22 1667
in Medfield
d. Apr. 1 1731
aged 64

Elizabeth Morse⁴
Daughter³ Daughter² Daughter¹
Born Sherborn Mass Oct 29 1677
in Medfield "
d.

Richard Sanger came with his brother Nathaniel to Sherborn as a young man of 21, just starting out in life and business. He started a blacksmith shop. He probably bought a house on the north side of the Common a few rods further north a pile of cinders still reveals the site of the old blacksmith forge. July 1 1689 he was presented by the town, when he was just turned 22, with the above 20 acres of land, and later he owned various tracts. He is described as "a useful and respected citizen and exemplary member of the Society". He had the sacred charge of the "meeting house", which was next door to his house.

His estate amounted to 706 £, which was a comfortable sum for those days.

1202

203.

Children of Richard Dungey & Elizabeth Morse
all born at Sherborn Mass.

Elizabeth b Apr 20 1693 d at Sherborn 1775 unmarried, aged 82.

Mary " Apr 11 1695 m 1745 Andrew Morse

Hannah " Feb. 7 1697 " Feb. 7 1727 Ephraim Hitchcock

Ester " Oct 20 1698 " John Hitchcock d 1732

Abraham " Aug 5 1701 d Jan 10 1728

Sarah " Feb 10 1705 m Aug 20 1728 Nathaniel Walbrook³ b Feb 13 1701
d June 3 1774. She lived to be almost 100 years of age &
died at Templeton Mass.

Richard " Nov. 14 1706 d Mar 14 1786 aged 80 He was admitted to the
church Jan 23 1755, when 79 years of age.
He was one of the members of the Committee of Safety of
Sherborn, during the Revolution.

Abigail " July 3 1709 Received into full communion of the church
Aug 8 1736 Richard, died unmarried

Sarah " Feb. 22 1715 m

Abigail's Hall of Framingham

918
406

919
407.

84

Daniel Morse³
Son Dan² & Saul¹
Born Jan 31 and
Bapt Feb 7 1641
in Medfield Mass June 21 1669
at Sherborn " Sep 29 1702
aged 61

Elizabeth Barber²
and Capt¹ George¹
Born Dedham Mass April 11 1651

in Medfield Mass June 21 1669
aged 63.

This Daniel was of Sherborn Mass, of which his father of the same name, was one of the founders - He inherited land East of the Farm Pond, and grew up with the town and region. His wife whom he found in the neighboring town of Medfield, was daughter of the Captain of the town, and its chief military officer. She was not only his wife, but the sister in law of her husband's brother. For two brothers Morse, Daniel & Jonathan, married two sisters Barber, Elizabeth and Mary.

their children, all born in Sherborn

Elizabeth b Aug 1670 ^{probably died young.}
Daniel " July 10 1672 d April 4 1719 m Euseanna Holbrook born 1676
May 22 1696 d 1717 dau Mrs Holbrook, and sister
of the Nathl who m Mary Morse b 1670 dau of Jonathan

Ester " May 21 1674
Elizabeth " Oct 29 1677 m Richard Sauger³ Feb 22 1667 d April 1 1731 Son
Rich² & Rich¹

John " Aug 27 1679 d Feb 17 1718

Noah " April 20 1681 " d March 17 1718 m Mary Johnson daughter of Mary Barber
Margaret " Sep 30 1683 " d July 12 1705 m John Johnson
died in 1714
John Clark of Medfield
Arthur Clark

Fannah " Dec 15 1685

Mary " Jan 23 1688 was drowned, as a child, in Mary's Pond.
Saul " June 5 1689 m John Robinson, they lived in Boston.

Daniel " Dec 10 1692 died soon.

English Ancestry of Francis Kendall

As there seems to be some doubt as to who was the father in England of the two Kendalls, Francis, & Deacon Thomas, who were brothers, I will give both theories. The first one noted looks the more probable. As Deacon Thomas had ten daughters, but no sons, the name Kendall does not perpetuate in his line.

On the authority of the Boston Transcript Aug 9 1899 # 3545

Henry Kendall m Helen Sackervell
She was the daughter of Henry Sackervell of Kitching Eng
He was of Derbyshire Eng
This couple is there said to be parents of Francis Kendall.

In the Worcester Co. Genealogies Pages 133 & 4
The statement is made that Francis Kendall came from
Kendall on the River Neat, Westmorland England
that he came to this Country under the alias Miles
his father, John Kendall, lived in Cambridge England
in 1646, and died there in 1660.

Fig. John Kendall

The two Sons

Francis was of Charlestown Mass in 1640 later Woburn
He was a miller, a large land owner, & d 1708.
He married at Woburn Dec 24 1644 Mary Tidd

Deacon

Thomas did he m Rebecca, - Paine?
Had ten daughters, no sons.

9938. 2. WYMAN, READ. "Piedmont," June 16, 1930. "Piedmont" states that Mabel Kendall, born 1605, married William Read, born 1687, at Newcastle on the Tyne. Francis Kendall is often spoken of as "alias Miles", and a fantastic yarn speaks of a parental deception. As Francis came to America after his father's death, may not his mother, Gabriell (Armstrong) Kendall, have married a Miles and the youngster have gone under that name? C. W. R.

*5933. 2. Kendall, Paine. F. D. B., Oct. 18, 1916. Children of Deacon Thomas and Rebecca Kendall: Elizabeth, born 1642, and married, 1658, John Eaton; Rebecca, born 1644, and married, 1665, James Boutwell; Mary, born 1647, and married, 1664, Abraham Bryant; Hannah, born 1650, and married 1667, John Parker; Sarah, born and died 1652; Sarah, second, born 1653, and married Samuel Dunton; Abigail, born 1655, and married John Nichols; Susanna, born 1658, and married Nathaniel Goodwin; Tabitha, born 1660, and married John Pearson; and Thomas, born 1663, and died 1664. Deacon Kendall had no son who lived to adult age. See Genealogical History of the Town of Reading by Eaton, page 94. J. E. M. L.

1840
8161841
817

26

Francis Kendall & Mary Tidd² [dau John Tidd]

Born England about 1620
in Woburn Mass Dec 24 1644
d " " 1708
aged 88.

in Woburn Mass Dec 24 1644
d " 1705.

Colonial records Vol 1 P 120 says of this man, "a gentleman of great respectability and influence in the place of his residence" With this introduction, let me present one of two brothers Francis and Thomas Kendall who came together to these shores. Reason Thomas had ten children, but they were all daughters, so our Francis was the progenitor of those of his name in New England - As he had nine children himself, he made a good stock. As to the theories of his English ancestry, see foregoing sheet.

He was one of the original signers to the town orders of Woburn Mass Dec 18 1640 and was taken there in 1645. The record of his marriage there reads "Francis Kendall alias Wiles and Mary Tidd married, 7th of 10th month, or Dec 24, 1644. This implies that he had been known by the name of Wiles, and is the authority for the family tradition that in order to conceal from his parents, his intention to emigrate to America he embarked in England under the disguised name of Wiles" - He was of Charlestown Mass in 1640 later in the same year one of those who began the new settlement of Woburn which became his home. He was often appointed on important committees there. He was one in 1664 for distributing common lands, and in 1662 was on the committee respecting the erection of the second meeting house. Dec. 1671, with twelve others he was publicly prosecuted before Middlesex County Court for publicly manifesting contempt for infant baptism as administered in the church at Woburn, or for withholding from membership and connecting himself with that church and attending the assembly of the Anabaptists, which was not allowed by law.

Thomas Miller and the original mill seat, his wife being built about 1650, in Woburn remains in the possession of his posterity - He was made Freeman May 26 1647, & released from ordinary trainings in 1657, Colo Rec Vol 2 P 24 - He kept the office of Selectman, 18 years. Freeman 1647.
His wife died May 9 1705, was administered May 31 1708.

Children of Francis Kendall & Mary Todd
all born Woburn Mass

John b. July 2 1646^{died about 1732} lived in Woburn had 3 wives and 8 children
 w¹ Hannah dau Mrs. Bartlett
 w² Elizabeth Comley
 w³ Eunice Brooks dau John then widow Sam^l Son Rev^d Mrs. Carter
 John was Soldier in N.P. War

Thomas " Jan 10 1649 d May 25 1730 mth Ruth Blodgett b Dec 28 1656
 d Dec 18 1695, in 1673.
 He m 2nd Mar 30 1696 Abigail Broughton of Weston who d Dec 31 1716

Mary " Jan 20 1651 m about 1669 Israel Reed son W^m & Rachel Kendall, son Tho^s
 Elizabeth " Jan 15 1653 d 1715 m 2nd 1675 James Pierce w¹ 1675 Ephraim Thinslip
 Hannah " Jan 26 1655, d Dec 20 1719 m William Green^r of Woburn Mass, son W^m & Hannah Carter
 Rebecca " Mar 2 1657 d 1690 m 1678 Joshua Eaton Sr of Reading He d 1706
 Samuel " Mar 8 1659 " Nov 13 1683 Rebecca Wiper dau Isaac & Rebecca Garfield
 " 2nd Mar 30 1692 Mary dau W^m Locke & Mary Clark
 Settled at Woburn, new. to Lancaster He d 1749 - had 10 ch.

Jacob " Jan 25 1661 " Jan 3 1684 1st Persis Hayward d Oct 19 1694
 Jan 10 1695 2nd Alice Bayle mth Christopher dau Rev^d Russell
 He had 18 children

Abigail " Apr 6 1666 " May 74 1686 2nd William Reed son George of Woburn

920
408

921
409

Thomas Kendall²
 Son Francis'
 Born Hobart Mass Jan 10 1649
 2d " " 1673
 d " " May 25 1730
 aged 81

Ruth Blodgett ³
 dau David² of Mos¹
 Born Novemb^r 28 1656
 " " " 1673
 d " " Dec 18 1695
 aged 39.

Thomas Kendall of the second generation was a husbandman
of Woburn where he was born and where he spent his life and
also the place of his death.
His family were remarkable for their great number of children.
His brother Samuel, had two wives and ten children. His brother
Jacob had two wives, and eighteen children.
He himself had two wives and children.
His first wife Ruth Blodgett, died in childbirth Dec 18 1695,
at the age of 39 - The occasion was the birth of her ninth child,
(just preceding it were twins), but neither the mother or the
baby, nor the baby lived.
His son Samuel, had fifteen children.
He in 1696 Abigail Raynor dau Rev John Raynor widow Capt John Burroughs
of Woburn.

His children by ^{1st} wife, Ruth Blodgett, all born at Wotum.
 Ruth b Feb 17 1675 m John Walker Son Dec Samuel
 Thomas " May 19 1677 " 1701 Sarah Cheever b 1686 d Mar 2 1761
 Mary " Dec 27 1680 " 1699 Joseph Whitmore
 David Samuel. Oct 29 1682 " Elizabeth
 They settled at Athol & had 15 children
 settled at Lancaster

Ralph "May 4 1685

Meier " Nov. 16 1687

Feb 10 1692

Wheat Case " " " "

m 205 13 1712 Joseph Rurrence, Son
 2 July 26 1717
 He died 3 1685, & older bro of Ruth 20 111, who m Saml Estlin
 June 4 at Hoston near July 15 1778
 + died Dec 20 1763 305 - Aug 1 1662

460
204

461
205

Thomas Kendall³
son Thomas² Francis¹
born Woburn Mass May 19 1677
" " " " 1701

Sarah Keever³
daughter Rev Thos² Ezekiel¹
born " " 1686
" " " " 1701
" " " " 1761
age 75

Thomas Kendall settled in the place of his birth Woburn Mass
and there his first four children were born
He removed in 1710 to Lexington Mass where the balance of his family
were born
He again removed to Framingham Mass, and bought
there Mar 18 1729 a large farm much improved by buildings and
consisting of 306 acres
He followed his fathers example, and also, had twins.

their children born in Woburn Mass, were
Ezekiel b. Sep 7 1702
Thomas " Aug 30 1704 admitted to Lexington church in 1726
" " " " 1724
Abigail " Aug 10 1706
Benjamin " Feb 25 1708 " 1736 and Anne b. Aug 14 1717
Joshua " Aug 7 1713
Ezekiel " Dec 21 1715
Elizabeth " Mar 4 1718
Aunt " June 13 1720
Jane " Nov. 14 1722
Elyah " Jan 30 1725
Miriam " " " "

Benjamin Kendall⁴ & Eunice Heland⁵
 Son Thomas³ Thomas² Francis¹ New Timothy⁴ Healey³ Henry² Hopstee¹
 Born Hoburn Mass Feb 25 1708 Born Sherborn Mass July 14 1717
 1736 m 1736

He settled at Sherborn Mass in 1734, and was the first settler
 of his name in that town

He married first 1733 Hegiah Heland
 Poor girl, she died at the age of 23, at the birth of her first child
 Mar 21 1736, Benjamin, who also died with his mother
 He m 25 1736 Eunice Heland & July 14 1717

Children of Benjamin Kendall & Eunice Heland
 Hegiah & Aug 7 1737 named after the short lived first wife
 # Menath & Mar 29 1740 1757 Mrs Boden
 Lydia " Nov 26 1742 1763 Nathaniel Holbrook & Dec 9 1736
 Benjamin " Mar 18 1745 1776 Elizabeth Holbrook
 Joseph " Oct 3 1747 d at the age of 15 years 1768 Hegiah Mitchell
 Eunice " Apr 28 1750 m 1773 Daniel Burbank
 Rebecca " Nov 12 1752 1782 Benjamin Houghton
 Elizabeth " May 25 1755 m June 1785 Lucy Rice of Framingham
 Timothy " Dec 9 1757 m June They inherited the Homestead. He d Nov 5 1829

9135. TIDD, H. W. C. H., Oct. 14, 1929. [The following replies to this query were received. The data given by the three correspondents do not agree in all particulars, especially as to the children of John Tidd, Sr. We give the replies without editing and hope that the matter thus brought up for discussion may be straightened out.]

John Tidd or Tead, a taller, came over early and settled at Charlestown, Mass., where he was a proprietor in 1637. He removed to Woburn in 1640; petitioned the General Court regarding land in 1648; sold land in 1652; was a town officer.

His wife, Margaret, died in 1651, and he died April 24, 1657, leaving a second wife, Alice. His will, dated 9: 2 mo: 1656, probated 10: 9 mo: 1656, bequeaths to wife, Alice; to son, John; to daughters, Mary and Elizabeth; to son Savill's children, Benjamin, Hannah, John, and Samuel; to son Samuel's daughters; and to grandchildren, Thomas Fuller and John Kendall.

His children were: 1. John, Jr., who was a proprietor at Woburn in 1646, and who was very likely that John Tidd who, aged 19, came over in 1637, as servant to Samuel Greenfield, weaver, from Norwich, Eng. 2. Samuel. 3. Hannah, married before 1642, William Savill, and died in 1650. 4. —, daughter, married —, Kendall. 5. Mary, married, December 24, 1644, Francis Wyman. 6. Elizabeth, married, Jan. 13, 1643, Thomas Fuller.

The confusion, as to Elizabeth Tidd's parentage has probably arisen from the fact that both John, Sr., and John, Jr., appear to have arrived the same year, and both settled at Woburn.

Sources of information: Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H. Pope—1900; Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts, Braintree Vital Records.

C. C. C. M.
I have had the privilege of reading a manuscript "Some Descendants of John Tidd of Woburn, Mass., compiled by E. F. J., 1890." In this the author says:—

"John Tidd embarked from Yarmouth in the Isle of Wight, May 12, 1637. . . . According to Savage, he was a young man, nineteen years of age and attached himself as a servant to Samuel Greenfield of Norwich. This statement of his age must be incorrect for as appears from the genealogy infra, his son John was twelve years old in 1637. It is not unlikely, however, that upon embarking from England he purposely misstated his age in order to conceal his identity and to avoid trouble and persecution."

"In Wyman's Charlestown, John is stated to be 'from Hartford, Old England.'"

"A copy of his will and an inventory of his estate are recorded at Cambridge . . . I will and bequeath Alice my beloved wife . . . to my three grand-children, Benjamin Savell, Hannah Savell, and my son Samuel's daughter . . . to my two grand-children, John and Samuel Savell . . . I ordain my two daughters, Mary and Elizabeth to be the executors of this my last will and testament . . . do give to my son John . . . my son Savell . . . my son Samuel's daughter . . . I give to my two grand-children Thomas Fuller and John Kendall . . ."

John (1) Tidd, b. in England, d. in Woburn April 9 1656.

m (1) Margaret, who d. 1651.

m (2) Alice.

Children:

1. Mary, m. Francis Kendall, Dec. 24

1644. She d. in 1765 and her husband 1708.

II. Elizabeth, m. Thomas Fuller, June 13 1643.

III. John, b. in England, 1625, m. Rebecca Wood, April 14, 1660; d. in Lexington April 12 1703. His wife d. Jan. 10 1717, age 92.

IV. James, . . . I have found no mention of him.

V. Samuel, . . . He evidently d. before his father.

VI. A daughter, name unknown, who m. a Saville and by him had four children: John, Samuel, Benjamin and Hannah.

It seems to me that the names mentioned in the will ought to give reliable information on those points which are in question.

Perhaps I might help W. L. G. who answered 8900, TIDD, H. W. C. C. Sept. 18, relative to the Tidd line.

W. W. D.

I am sending the complete text of what was copied from the Tidd Genealogy book, "Tods, Wheelers, etc.," reference, page 67, E7. T57, Newberry Library. This does not agree with Savage in that Savage evidently has confused the father John with the son John.

I think the references given here will be acceptable to any and I am willing to follow this in preference to Savage as the recording of Savago does not appear to be accurate.

John Tidd, born England before 1600, died Woburn, Mass., April 24, 1657. A tailor by trade. Spelled Tead and Todd. Tidd and Tidd in early records. Lived Charlestown 1634. Admitted to church March 10, 1639. Selectman 1647 Woburn where he settled. Committee on country rate at Woburn 1655. Sergeant of the military camp, the first citizen of the town bearing a military title. Bought Thomas Moulton's old house in Woburn and sold a house next year to Nathaniel Hadlock. Owned eight lots in Charlestown 1639—the sixth of which was at Waterfield, now in Woburn. Owned other land in Woburn. First wife Margaret died at Woburn, 1651. He married second Alice, who married second at Cambridge, June 11, 1657, William Mann. Will dated April 9 and proved Nov. 10, 1656, gave to wife Alice, son John, daughters Mary and Elizabeth; to son Savell's children Benjamin, Hannah, John and Samuel; to son Samuel's children; to grandchildren Thomas Fuller and John Kendall.

Children: 1. John, born about 1618; taller. Embarked at Yarmouth, Eng., May 12, 1637, age 19, as servant for Samuel Greenfield of Norwich, weaver, said to be from Hartford, England; settled at Cambridge Farms where he died April 13, 1703. 2. Samuel, died 1651, married Sarah —. 3. Elizabeth, married, June 13, 1642, Thomas Fuller of Woburn. 4. Mary, married, Dec. 24, 1644, Francis Kendall (see Kendall Family). 5. Hannah, married William Savell of Braintree. W. L. G.

Serg. John Todd
Born Eng. 1600

1634 3782

3783 1635

91

or 1st W. Margaret

d. Woburn Mass age 74 1657

died Woburn Mass

1651.

This name is variously spelled, Todd, Teed, or even Tood
being common
He embarked Mar 12 1637, at Yarmouth England, aged 19,
to Woburn about 1618, as a servant of Samuel Greenfield of
Norwich By trade, he was a tailor
John Todd was of Charlestown Mass in 1637, and admitted to
the church there, in 1630.
Subscribed there in 1640, to the Town Orders for the new
settlement of Woburn - Signed in Woburn Sep 8 1645
Surveyor of Woburn 1646 - He was Ensign of the military
company in Woburn in 1646, and is the first military man
mentioned in Woburn records.
His will was dated fifteen days before his death age 9 1656
in it he mentions a second wife, Alice, who after his death
m. 2nd at Cambridge June 11 1652 William Tremain
He also mentions son John dau Mary and Elizabeth and
grand children Benjamin, Hannah, a dau of David John &
Sarah David Thomas Fuller & Geo Kendall. Will prob. 10th 9^{mo} 1656
Best reference I know is Widdowes Eng Page 607, & Peter Pincers 1648.
Enables Woburn Obits. Teed was you at "Sons" house
John's came from Hartford Eng, & "was the first man in Woburn to bear a
military title"

Children
John d. Lexington Mass age 13 1703 age 78 d. Woburn about 1625. m. Woburn
Mass age 14 1650 Rebecca Wood of Woburn She d. Lexington Mass
Jan 10 1717 aged 92, so born about 1625.
Samuel d. 1651 m. Sarah & dau Elizabeth & Mary 1642
Elizabeth d. Charlestown Mass June 13 1642 Thomas Fuller of Woburn Eng age 1618
He d. Salem June 1698 She d. Woburn Mass 1664
Mary d. 1705 " Dec 16 1644 Francis Kendall b. 1620 d. 1708
son Henry Kendall of Derbyshire Eng
Alice m. William Parcell of Braintree Mass age John David King & Hannah
Hannah
Joseph b. Woburn Jan 20 1661/2 d. Lexington Dec 26 1730 m. three times
each wife was of Woburn

3624
1636

3625
1637

Thomas Blodgett ¹	and	Susana _____
Born in England about 1605.		Born in England about 1598.
D. Cambridge, Mass. Sep. 7, 1639.	D.	Feb. 10, 1661.
aged 34		aged 63

The name of this emigrant from England, and who shipped from London and came to Mass. Bay Colony in 1635, in the ship Increase, is variously spelled. Bloget, Blogget, Bloggett, Bloged and Blokwood being some of the variations. At the time of his arrival his wife was 37 years of age, and he was 30. For her identity some interested party will have to hunt among the English records.

He was a glover by trade, and had a grant of land awarded to him at Cambridge, Mass. Mar. 6, 1637. At this place he settled and took the Oath of a Freeman Mar. 3, 1636. He was a Proprietor at Cambridge.

His will was dated August 10, 1641, proved July 8, 1641. As it was probated at a date earlier than the date of the testament, the date on the will must have been wrong. One account says he died Sep. 7, 1639, at all events he lived only a short time after his arrival here. The will provides for his wife and three children, Daniel, Samuel and Susanna. The first two were born in the old Country, and came with their parents.

He was a soldier and served in the Colonial War even during the short period of his life in Mass. The Colo. So. Wars Year Book for 1902, Page 570 accredits him with membership in the West Middlesex Regt., and service in the garrison at Chelmsford. This would constitute him a claim for membership in that Society.

After his death, his widow married in Woburn Feb. 15, 1644, James Thompson, Sr. She died Feb. 10, 1661.

See Paige's Cambridge, Page 489, Sewall's Woburn, Page 593.
Children of Thomas and Susanna.
Born in England.

Daniel.
#Samuel, born 1633, m. Woburn Dec. 13, 1655, Ruth Eggleden (or Eggleston).
He died May 21, 1720, aged 87. She died Oct. 14, 1703.
Born in Cambridge, Mass.
Susanna, born June 1637, M. in Woburn, Nov. 28, 1655. Jonathan Thompson, son
James Sr.
Thomas died August 7, 1639.

819
 Samuel Blodgett²
¹
 Son Thomas
 Born in England in 1633.
 M. Woburn, Mass. Dec. 13, 1655.
 Died Woburn, Mar 21, 1720.

aged 87

819
 and Ruth Eggleston²
 Daughter Stephen¹
 Born in England
 M. Woburn, Mass. Dec. 13, 1655.
 Died Woburn, Mass. Oct. 14, 1703.

He was a baby in arms, about two years of age, when his parents sailed from London in 1635 and arriving in this Country settled at Cambridge, Mass., where he was brought up. His father died when he was a boy only six years of age, and his mother was left a widow with three children. She married second, James Thompson, Sr. lived to the age of 63.

The mother Ruth Eggleston, now called Eggleston, came with her parents to Roxbury, Mass. in 1638. On the way over her father died, leaving her mother a widow with five children. She married 2nd Joseph Patcham.

At the time of Ruth's marriage in Woburn, Dec. 13, 1655, she was of Boston. They settled at Woburn, where they both died as per death dates above. He survived his wife, 17 years.

He was a Deputy to the General Court in 1693, So. Year Book So. Colo. Wars 1902, Page 570, and as this legislature service constitutes a claim for membership in that Society he would be a proper claim on the part of his lineal descendants.

Their children all born at Woburn, Mass.

#Ruth, born Dec. 28, 1656, m. as 1st wife in 1673, Thomas Kendall son²
¹
 Francis Kendall. She died in childbirth Dec. 18, 1695.
 He died May 25, 1730.

Ensign
 Samuel, born Dec. 11, 1658, m. Huldah, dau. Wm. Simmonds.
 Thomas, " Feb. 26, 1661," Nov. 11, 1685, Rebecca Tidd. He was in Colonial Wars and was the lineal ascendant of Lieut. W.D. Messinger of Highland Park, Ill., father of Helen Messinger, a dear friend of Betty's.

Susanna married Dec. 29, 1685, James Simonds.

Sarah, born Feb. 17, 1668.
 Martha } twins, born Sep. 15, 1673. Martha m. 1696 J oseph Winn.
 Mary }

94

*6020. S. Blodgett. E. J. K., Dec. 4, 1919. In the Increase of London, April 18, 1635, came Thomas Blodgett, glover, 30 years; Susan Blodgett, uxor, 37 [probably should be 27], Daniel 4 years, Samuel 1½ years. Thomas (1) was apparently a man of some means. He settled in Cambridge, where he was allotted land, March 6, 1636. He died 1642; his will, dated Aug. 10, 1641, was probated 1643. His widow married, Feb. 15, 1644, James Thompson of Woburn, Mass., and her daughter, Susanna (2) Blodgett, married Nov. 28, 1655, Jonathan Thompson, son of her stepfather. She had seven children, and her eldest son, Jonathan Thompson, born Sept. 28, 1663, was the great-grandfather of Sir Benjamin (6) Thompson, knighted by George III., known as Count Rumford, with which title he was honored by the king of Bavaria. He was born in Woburn, March 26, 1753, and died at Auteuil, near Paris, Aug. 21, 1814.

Children of Thomas (1) and Susan Blodgett: Daniel (2), born England, 1631, married first, 1653, Mary Butterfield, who died 1666; married, second, 1669, Sarah, daughter of William Underwood and widow Sarah Pellett; Samuel (2), born England, 1633, died May 21, 1720, Woburn, married Dec. 13, 1653, Ruth Iggulden, daughter of Jane Cole, widow of Isaac Cole, and her first husband — Iggulden, descendants in Lexington and Brimfield, Mass., Stafford, Conn., and Randolph, Vt.; Susanna (3), born Cambridge, Mass., June, 1637, died Oct. 21, 1691, married, Nov. 23, 1655, Jonathan Thompson of Woburn, born Nov. 28, 1635; Thomas (2), birth not recorded, died Cambridge, Aug. 7, 1639.

Samuel (2) Blodgett was deputy to General Court, 1693; Commissioner of the Rate, 1692; selectman, 1681, 1690, 1691, 1693, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1703. He was assessed in Woburn, 1696 to 1719, so Savage's date for his death must be wrong. The Samuel who died July 3, 1687, is thought to have been a son of Daniel (2) of Chelmsford, though apparently the Chelmsford branch and the Woburn branch did not fraternize. Authority, "Asahel Blodgett," by Isaac Dimon Blodgett, Boston, 1906. This book states that Susanna (3) (Samuel 2), born probably 1663 or 1664, died March 12, 1765, and refers from this date of her death to New England Genealogical Register, 59-145. I have not been able to verify this reference. A. W. H. L.

3755. 4. IGGLEDEN, BLODGETT. W. W. N. Y., March 1, 1926. A distinguished authority on genealogical matters has called my attention to an error in my answer of above date. I had overlooked the fact that Isaac (1) Cole had two wives named Joanna. The one who came with him from England was the first wife and the two children he brought with him were his own, and not, his later, step-children, the Eggleton girls, as I had surmised. After the death of his first wife he married, second, February 1, 1658, at Woburn, Joanna Britton. She had married, first, — Eggleton, and had two daughters, whose marriages are recorded at Woburn. Sarah Eggleton married, Aug. 28, 1650, John Nutting, and Ruth Eggleton married, Dec. 13, 1653, Samuel Blodgett. Sarah and Ruth have frequently been erroneously called daughters of Stephen Iggleden, who died on the way to New England. The widow, Joanna Eggleton, married, second, James Britton of Weymouth, 1638, and Woburn, 1640, where he died May 3, 1655, and his widow, Joanna, married, third, Feb. 1, 1658, Isaac Cole. It was, doubtless, a son of James (1) Britton by a first wife, who came in the Increase, 1635, aged twenty-seven. This James (2) Britton was hanged for moral turpitude, March 22, 1643-4. Winthrop gives a spirited account of the events leading up to the execution, Vol. I, page 293; Vol. II, page 161. W. W. N. Y.

5. KENDALL, BLODGETT, PARKER, POOL. Francis (1) Kendall, born England, 1619, died Woburn, Mass., 1708, married, 1644, Mary Tidd, daughter of John Tidd of Woburn. One record gives John died at Cambridge, Eng., 1660, as father of Francis; another refers to "Mabel Kendall," sister of Thomas and Francis of Woburn, said to be the daughter of Henry Kendall and Gabriel Armstrong of Smithershy, England. Can anyone give correct parentage?

3686
1638

3687
1639

Stephen Iggulden and

Jane ^{Born about 1600.}
widow of Isaac Cole, his third husband.
a Woburn, near 10 1687

For a long time, it has been supposed that the Ruth Iggulden, or Eggleston, who in Dec 13 1655 Samuel Blodgett's son Thomas', and born in England in 1633, was daughter of Stephen Eggleston and many books of reference so state, but this has been proved by recently found incontrovertible evidence to be wrong. Later, see printed slip attached.
Jane or Joan — in in England a man by the name of Iggulden, one form of our modern name Eggleston — Her first husband died in England, leaving two little girls. The widow in England, Isaac Cole — These four "came over" in 1635, and settled at Charlestown Mass. The two girls grew to womanhood and married as per detail below. In 1674 by a court procedure, Samuel Blodgett and John Nutting agree to support their mother in law, widow Joan Cole. This fixes the parentage of Sarah & Ruth, the children of her first marriage

9548. 3. IGGLEDEN, NUTTING. G. F. R. B., Feb. 27, 1922. The widow Jane Iggleden, whose husband, Stephen (1) Iggleden, died at sea on the voyage to America, 1638, brought two daughters, Sarah (2) Iggleden and Ruth (2) Iggleden, and perhaps other children. "Widow Jane Iggleden, relict of Stephen, was allotted twenty-two acres at Roxbury." (New England Register, vol. 11, page 53.) Widow Iggleden, wife of the late Stephen, and children received payment of five pounds through will of Peter Branch. (Reg., vol. 11, page 183.) At Woburn, Mass., John Nutting married, Aug. 28, 1650, Sarah (2) Iggleden, and Samuel Blodgett married, Dec. 13, 1656, Ruth (2) Iggleden. In 1674 Nutting and Blodgett agreed to support their mother-in-law, Jane, widow of Isaac Cole. Jane was born about 1600; married, first, Stephen Iggleden, in England. In Woburn, Jane married, second, William Britton, and had two sons, Peter and William; William (1) Britton Sr. died May 3, 1666, leaving Jane a widow. Jane married, third, Isaac Cole of Charlestown, taking with her her two sons, Peter (2) and William (2) Britton, the former of whom died, Isaac Cole, Jane's husband, died June 10, 1674; Jane (Iggleden) (Britton) Cole died March 10, 1687. (Woburn Town Records, Charlestown History, New England Genealogical and Historical Register, vol. 63, page 187; vol. 69, page 417.) The correspondent is mistaken in stating that Stephen Iggleden's widow was named Elizabeth. ~~1687~~ 1774. A. M. J. C.

Children of — Iggulden & Joan

Sarah Eggleston in Aug 28 1650 John Nutting
* Ruth " dau Jane Cole widow of Isaac Cole by her first husband Stephen Iggulden in Dec 13 1655 Samuel Blodgett's son Thomas' born England 1633 a Woburn Mass near May 21 1720
Their descendants are to be found in Lexington & Braintree Mass
Stafford Conn, and Randolph Vt.
see Boston News June 12 1911 article signed by B. P.

Josiah Keever
 a linen draper of London
 Born London Eng. Jan 25 1614
 in Ipswich Mass Nov. 18 1652
 at Boston " Aug 21 1708
 aged 94

Ellen Lathrop

Born
 in Ipswich Mass Nov 18 1652
 at Boston " Sep 10 1706

Josiah Keever, was the celebrated school master of Boston - One
 of the early highly educated inhabitants of New England, and
 the most important literary light in the ancestry of my dear
 wife - His life was a long one, as he was born in London England
 Jan 25 1614, six years before the sailing of the Mayflower, and
 died in Boston Mass Aug 21 1708, aged 94 - His whole life was
 given to the cause of education, and authorship. His mother having
 long survived him - Among his most famous pupils was the
 Rev. Cotton Mather, who preached his funeral sermon.
 There are several accounts of his life, and accomplishments, in
 print, which are very interesting - see also West. J. 733 P 164 & 1638 P 174
 He arrived in Boston Mass 1637, and the next year went
 with Gov Eaton, to his new plantation in Conn. called New
 Haven - He married 1st in 1638 Mass
 by whom he had six children - His wife Mary, died at New
 Haven Jan 20 1649.

He was representative in 1646.
 Removed to Ipswich Mass in 1650 where his teaching was very
 highly esteemed - Here he was married Nov 18 1652, to his
 second wife, Ellen Lathrop - She was a sister of the famous
 Capt. Thomas Lathrop, who settled at Beverly Mass in 1636,
 and received a grant of land there. He had command of
 the "Blower of Essex" at Bloody Brook, near Deerfield Mass,
 in Sept 1675, during King Philips War, and was killed
 there - At some time an instructor of the writer's, Joshua
 Carter, also lost his life - Capt. Lathrop at the time of his
 death, was about 65 - He brought his sister Ellen with him
 on his emigration, and she inherited his property - see
 Stones Hist Beverly pages 25 to 28 & page 310.

In 1660, Josiah Keever removed to Charlestown Mass.
 and in 1670, to Boston, where he passed the residue of his life.
 He was the author of "Latin Recurrence" - Many of his
 books were written in Latin, and some of his correspondence
 was conducted in that language.

He lies buried in the old Graner Burying Ground of Boston.
 His school in Boston was the celebrated Boston Latin School.

Capt. Thomas Lathrop returned to England for a visit, and returning in
 1650, persuaded his mother to let his sister Ellen, then a young woman
 come to America with him.

840

Children of Ezekiel Reeves
 By his first wife Mary [unclear] d. New Haven Jan 20 1649
 Rev. Samuel b. Sep 22 bap Nov 15 1639 graduated Harvard College 1659
 Mary bap Nov 29 1640 m. Dec 22 1671 as 2nd wife Capt. Wm. Lewis
 of Farmington Ct.
 Ezekiel June 12 1642 Hist. d. v.
 Elizabeth Apr. 6 1645 m. New Haven 1666 David Goodrich
 Sarah Sep 21 1646
 Hannah June 25 1648
 By 2nd wife Ellen Potter, m. Nov 18 1652. She d. Boston Sep 10 1706
 Abigail Oct 20 1653 d. Jan 24 1705
 Ezekiel Aug 1 1655 m. June 17 1680 Abigail Lippingwell
 Nathaniel June 23 1657 died, age 1 month
 Rev. Thomas Aug 23 1658 graduated Harvard College 1677
 Thomas at Ipswich Mass. at time of his d. he was 91 or 93
 and the oldest graduate of Harvard - m. three times
 but children were all by his 1st w. Sarah b. 1658 d. Jan
 30 1705 aged 47, dau. James Rice & Mabel, Jos. & Dorothy
 Eusanna m. June 5 1693 Joseph Russell
 Melancton b. Jan 23 bap Jan 29 1665 died young a. Feb 5 1665

Rev
Thomas Keever²
son Ezekiel¹
B Ipswich Mass Aug 23 1658
d Melba Mass Dec 27 1749
"aged 92"

+ 1st wife

Sarah Rice³
dan James² John¹
B Vulture Point, Mass 1658

m

d

Jan 30 1705
"aged 47"

This man was one of the early martyrs to his religious convictions - as a consequence of opposition to his belief and teachings, he was dismissed from his pulpit and remained in retirement for thirty years, when he was reinstated with the full confidence of the public - His system of doctrinal belief was held to be "highly immoral". This was the term applied by the dissenters, to any teaching not in strict accord with the Straight Laced tenets of early New England Puritanism - It would be interesting to know, in just what lines his theology was unauthoritative, and whether during the thirty years he was out of his pulpit, whether he had changed his religious ideas, or whether public sentiment, and the growth of religious thought, had advanced to the point of then accepting, a generation later, what had been discarded at an earlier date, as unworthy of pulpit teaching. It is certainly true that during all this time the Rev. Thos. stood high in the respect and affections of his fellows.

Thomas Keever Gentleman, as he was styled, inherited from his father, the learned Ezekiel Keever, the famous schoolmaster of the Boston Latin School, a fine intellectual endowment. He was born at Ipswich Mass Aug 23 1658, while his father, was at the head of a school in that town. He graduated from Harvard College, at the head of his class, in 1677, and at the time of his death Dec 27 1749, in his 92nd year, he was the oldest living graduate of that institution. He took the oath of a freeman of Mass Oct 13 1680 - And he - requisites to taking that oath were necessary, to be over 21, - he was 22 years & 2 months old, and second to be a member of a church - he was admitted to the First Church at Boston in July 1680. He began to preach in Malden Mass, Feb. 14 1679, and was ordained there July 27 1681, as colleague of the celebrated minister, Rev Michael Higginson - He was accused by the existing government, of "scandalous immoralities", that is, writing and circulating openly, what did not suit the government - He was tried by the Council Apr 7 1686, and at many adjournments of that hearing,

and as a result he was granted a "living dismission".
 He then removed to Rannney Manola, where he taught school, "four days
 each week" for which service he was paid \$20⁰⁰ per annum.
 On the formation of the Church at Rannney March 19 1715, he was
 named its first minister, after having lived without a parish charge
 for nearly 30 years, "during which time he recovered public confidence"
 He preached there, now called Chelsea, acceptably for nearly 35 years.

His gravestone reads
 Here lies buried
 the Body of Rev
 the Thomas Cheever
 who departed this life
 Decem^r 27th Anno Domini
 1749 aged 72 years

the gravestone of his wife reads
 Monument to Mrs
 Here lies the Body of
 Mrs Sarah Cheever
 wife to Master
 Thomas Cheever
 age 47 years
 died January
 the 30th 1704/5.

A full account of his life may be found in the History of Malden Page

Rev Thomas Cheever was married three times but his first wife
 Sarah Bell was the mother of all his children

He m^{1st} Sarah Bell dau James Bell of Pullen Point. She d Jan 30 1705
 to her he had
 # Sarah b 1686 m 1701 Thomas Kendall³ May 19 1677 son
 Thomas & Ruth Blodgett² Francis & Mary Didd

Joshua b Boston June 6 1687

Abigail " May 20 1690 d. Y.
 " " Mar 20 1691 m Boston June 3 1714 John Burk

Ezekiel " Mar 9 1692

Nathan " Mar 16 1694

Thomas d Lynn Nov 8 1753 m^{1st} Boston Feb 11 1701 Mary dau Wm Boardman
 " m^{2nd} Lynn Aug 6 1712 Mary Deke she d May 10 1753
 " m^{3rd} Oct 19 1753 Mary Emerson who survived him

He m^{2nd} Boston July 30 1707 Elizabeth Warren she d May 10 1727 at 64

" m^{3rd} published Aug 31 1727 when he was 69 years of age
 Abigail Jarvis, who survived him, & died at Boston
 June 20 1753 aged 84, so born about 1769

Thomas Cheever
 1708

13. CHEEVER, Thomas Cheever, born
 Ipswich, Mass., Aug. 23, 1668, graduate
 of Harvard College, 1677; son of Ezekiel
 Cheever by his second wife, Ellen Lath-
 rop, sister of Captain Thomas Lathrop
 of Beverly. She died at Boston, Mass.,
 Sept. 10, 1706. He was a school teacher,
 of whom an extended account may be
 found in New England Historical and
 Genealogical Register, Vol. 33, pages 194,
 et seq. According to Savage, Rev. Thomas
 Cheever married Mary Boardman of Bev-
 erly, "who lived not long," and married
 a second wife, Elizabeth Warren, July
 30, 1707. He died Dec. 27, 1749.
 Regarding Captain Thomas Lathrop,
 "At a Court held in Salem, 22d 10, 1675,
 Capt. Thomas Lathrop was reported to
 have 'lately dyed in the warre betwixt
 the English & the heathen.' Captain
 Lathrop brought his sister, later the wife
 of Rev. Thomas Cheever, from England
 against the wishes of their parents, who
 appear to have remained in England."
 H. W.

3288

3289

John Bill Jr
Starch Mulock Eng

Anne Mountford
dan Rev Thos. Mountford D.D. # 6578
1588
She d May 3 1621 "age 33"

This family originated in Denmark, but has been prominent in Thropshire England for 500 years.
The Bill family has a Coat of Arms which is described in Middlesex Genealogies of 1909.
He was married twice 1st to Anne dan of Rev Thos Mountford D.D.
He was an author and published in 1621, a book entitled the "Mirror of Modestie" She died the same year on May 3 1621 at the early age of 33.
He m Joan Franklin of Throwley Kent
He made his will in 1630 and lies buried in St Anne's Blackfriars London - He left a bequest to the parish of his birthplace, Much Mulock
He was a publisher making a specialty of "Bibles and books"

by 1st wife, he had one child viz
John m Dorothy
America in 1635

both emigrated to

by 2nd wife

Anne

Charles, succeeded his father as publisher of Bibles & books

Henry

Mary

Comment on Note 2188. TUTTLE, D. M. V. and A. B. M. June 23, 1926. I noticed mention of Dorothy Bill in this note, and thought you might be interested to know my ancestor, Robert Mears, sold his house and gardenstead to her in 1639, the transaction as given in the second report of the Record Commissioners of Boston, part 1, page 46, being as follows: "Jan. 27, 1639. At this meeting Robert Mears hath sold to Dorothie Bill, Widdow for her life, and to her Sonne, James Bill, with her, to him and his heirs his house and gardenstead under it wherin they now doe dwell. This property was in the place called Muddy River, in what is now Brookline, Mass., near the Roxbury line, and was part of an allotment made to Robert Mears on Dec. 14, 1635, of twenty acres, bounded on one side by Roxbury, on another side by Mr. Thomas Oliver, and on another side by Captain John Underhill, the land lying in the form of a triangle. E. H. M.

3692
1644

3693
1645

John Bill
son of
Born England

Dorothy
probably Tuttle

a Dec. 1638

This man had a short life in this Country - He emigrated in 1635 arriving at Boston that year and bringing part of his family, John then aged 13 and Maria then aged 11 - John in the ~~Planters~~, Maria in the ~~Planters~~, Soon after his death in Dec 1638, Richard Tuttle found himself to be responsible for the widow Dorothy in a financial way, and is supposed to have been her brother - The wording - "I, Rich^d Tuttle, to the City of Boston, will be responsible for Dorothy Bill, widow, at sojourner at my Mother's," and for anything about her."

their children

Jamesth in England in 1615 came to America in 1638, in Mchitable they lived at Pullens Point.

Thomas b about 1618 in 1st Elizabeth Nichols
and Abigail Willis

Philip b 1620 lived at Pullens Point where his Mother James, & his Mother Dorothy, were living. He d July 8 1689.
in Hannah She m^d David Buckland of New London
They had a son Philip who m Elizabeth Est of New London
He d 1658. He m^d Mary

John . 1622 came to Boston in 1635 in the Hopewell

Mary " 1624 came to Boston 1635 in the Planters

see Widdeser En^d P/909

1846
822

1847
823

James Bill¹

and

Mehitable _____

Died about the beginning of 1688. Died before 1666.

This man probably came, as a boy, with his mother in 1638. As he grew up he was described as a Yoeman; that is, a farmer of the middle class in England. He lived all his life in the vicinity of Boston. He bought land at Pullen's Point, Boston, of Wentworth Day and sold it May 10, 1645 to Bernhard Engle. This sale was confirmed July 6, 1666, a wife Mary signing with him. She must have been a second wife and his first wife whom he married in this country, must have died before this date. He was a Freeman of Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1683. His will was dated Jan. 31, 1687 and was probated before Gov. Andros Feb. 22, 1688. In it he mentions three sons, James Jr., Jonathan, and Joseph and daughters Mary Smith, Hannah Kent, and Sarah Cheevers.

Children of James and Mehitable.

James, born Nov. 23, 1651.

Jonathan, died 1729, aged 77.

Joseph, a Freeman in 1690.

Joshua

Mary, married _____ Smith.

Hannah, " _____ Kent.

Sarah, of Pullen's Point. Married as the first of his three wives, and mother of all his children, Rev. Thomas Cheever, born Ipswich, Mass. Aug. 23, 1658, died Chelsea, Mass. Dec. 27, 1749, aged 92. She died, as per gravestone, Jan. 30, 1705, aged 47.

3696
1648

103

Hopetice Layland'
or Keland

Born Yorkshire Eng 1580
d Sherborn Mass 1655
aged 75

The common ancestor of the New England Layland or Keland family was from Yorkshire England, and was born about 1580. He emigrated to this country and settled at Weymouth Mass about 1634, which was among the earliest of the Puritan settlers of Mass. Bay Colony & as he himself was at the date of his arrival about 44 years of age, he was among the eldest of those who came as settlers. He removed in 1644, then 64 years of age, to that part of Dorchester Mass, which is now Milton, where the "son of his red age" (if 50 is red age) Henry, born in Weymouth Mass, was reared.

With this son, he began, with others, the settlement of Sherborn Mass in 1652 to 1654 - He was then 72 years of age. At the age of 70, he removed to Roxbury to be near his children.

Died in 1655, aged 75, and the form of his death record indicated that he was held by his associates as a man of distinction. He had a family of Henry and several daughters.

"Wife of Weymouth Mass about 1630 d age 4 1680 at Sherborn
Margaret Batcock dau Widow Batcock

Experience of Sherborn who was the 1st wife of Thomas Holbrook

daughter in Lovell

Henry Layland²
or Meland
son Hopefull

Margaret Badcock²
or Babcock,
died "Widow Babcock"

Born Hopefull Mass about 1630

d Sherborn Mass Apr 4 1680

d

Mar 21 1705

This young man, just after his majority, came to America arriving in 1652. He promptly joined the church, for we find him admitted to the church at Dedham Mar 29 1653. The next year he removed to Bogistow as the S.E. quarter of Sherborn, or Shurtowne, was then called since for 12 years on land belonging to Thomas Holbrook and probably still working at this trade, which was that of a tailor. In 1660 he bought 200 acres of land and later added considerably to his landed possessions. He signed both petitions for the incorporation of Sherborn. Was chosen on Committee to provide minister and was associated with the Selectmen in apportioning lots. Petition has brought down for him a high character for piety and of, and for, kindness to the Indians. He died Apr 4 1680, aged 50, and was buried 60 rods Southeast of his dwelling.

their children

Hopefull b. Sep 15 1653 at Dorchester. d there same year
Margaret " May 16 1654 " Bogistow d 1708 re John Colburn

Experience " Mar 16 1656 re June 15 1674 John Colburn of Medfield

Heuener " Nov. 2 1657 d June 30 1742 re three times see stated.
of him as No 412

Heuener " May 13 1660 d Dec 5 1703 re Sarah at Medfield
He was a tailor. no issue

Greager Land³
or Ireland
Son Henry² Hopetree
Born Sherborn Mass Nov. 2 1657

Leborah

d. Holliston Mass June 30 1742
age 85

He settled, and established his homestead, about two miles South-west of the Sherborn Common, which was the center of the town. He was voted for the Indian title, 1686. Eleutherau 4 years his allotment of land in the new town of Douglas was 122 acres. For a time he was engaged in raising sheep on Seekonk Plain. At the time the meeting house was built two of the most honorable Jews were assigned to Greager Ireland and Capt. John Goulding. This indicated his position and standing in the Community. These Jews were the second on the right, and left, of the pulpit, and were occupied by their descendants for over 100 years thereafter. In advanced life, he lived to be 85 he resided with his son Isaac Timothy, who is the child from whom my dear wife descends. Isaac Timothy lived one mile North of the Sherborn Common. Sherborn and Holliston were originally one and the same. As the town grew too large, the two sections were separated.

Greager Ireland married three times but the identity of Leborah, the first wife, and mother of his first five children of whom Isaac Timothy was the third, is as yet unknown to me and is one of the unsolved puzzles in my wife's ancestry.

He mth 1st Leborah

" mth 2nd Patience Sabine from Leborah who died June 1 1720
It is possible this name was Rice, see 28 Jan Reg 727 1793

" 3rd

Mary Hunt from Leborah

who must have b. between 1689 & 95

Brian of Kenezer Island

by 1st wife, Metorah

Metorah b Aug 16 1679 m

Isaac Gleason

Kenezer " Jan 14 1681 d

1746 m

Martha (Fairbank) Keath

Sam^l Timothy " Feb. 22 1684 d Apr 1 1748 m Jan 27 1711 Elizabeth
learned b Apr 28 1694 dau Penom³ Isaac William¹

Capt^m James " Sep 22 1687 d Feb 13 1768 m Apr 5 1710 Hannah Learned
b Sep 10 1690 Sister of Elizabeth with above

Esauanna b 1689 m 1712 John Page of Framingham

by 2nd wife Patience

Patience b 1695 m

Elkanah Hara of Framingham

Martha " Sep 8 1699 "

Jackson

Isaac " Apr 19 1702 d

1731 m

Mary Hunt from Sudbury

Sybil

1708 m

1732 Francis Sudley " Sutton

Amariah " Dec 11 1710 " Ursula Lovett settled with his
father in Sherborn, but removed
to Mount Desert Maine, where he
died 1790.

206

Deacon

Timothy Leland⁴
 Son Ebenezer³ Henry² Joseph¹
 Born Sherborn Nov 22 1684
 " " Jan 27 1711
 a Holliston Apr 1 1748
 aged 64

207

Elizabeth Learned⁴
 Daughter³ Isaac² William¹
 Born Sherborn Mass Apr 28 1694
 " " " Jan 27 1711

History of his town says of Deacon Timothy Leland - "he was a man of great worth and for his day of considerable distinction" Prior to the division of the two towns, Sherborn and Holliston, he served as constable and selectman of Sherborn. He lived in that part of the town set off for Holliston and served Holliston as selectman for 13 years, and for more than 20 years held the office of town treasurer. He is often shown by the town records to have been chosen Moderator of town meetings.

He settled one mile north of the Sherborn Common. While the meeting house was being erected in Holliston, he opened his house for public worship on the Sabbath and it was at his house that the First Church of Holliston was organized on Nov. 20 1728 - He was chosen Deacon of this church on Dec 25 1728, and held that office for 20 years - This office was an unusual Christmas present, but it endured. At the division of land for Douglas, he drew 88 acres, and gave to each of his sons, spacious farms. His father Ebenezer, who died June 30 1642 aged 85 spent his latter years at the home of the son, Dea Timothy, at Holliston.

Children of Isaac Timothy Island & Elizabeth Learned.

David b June 23 1711 m Thankful Island

Lois " Sep. 2 1714 " Asa Pisk of Hellenston

A Anne " July 14 1717 " 1736 Benjamin Kendal b Oct. 25 1708
San How Mrs. Pisk

Elizabeth " Nov 22 1719 & Dec 11 1757 unmarried

Prudence " Aug 22 1722 m 1st Joseph Underwood
" 2nd Timothy Rockwood

Timothy " Nov. 20 1725 & May 22 1786

Asaph " Feb. 7 1730 & Aug 7 1812 m Bulah Littlefield

3696
1650

David Babcock,

Sometimes called Badcock.

Of this individual comparatively little has been gleaned.

The best authority on the family is W.S. Appleton, who has published the "Babcock Family".

He says.

David Babcock, a member of the church of Dorchester, Mass. in 1640, was probably father of George of Milton, Mass. d. 1671.

Serg. Robert of Milton, Mass. .

#Margaret, the wife of Henry Leland, and possibly

James, b. 1612 of Newport, R.I. in 1642 and Westerly, R.I. in 1661.

(Continued)

1650 Continued.

Another authority speaking of Margaret Badcock, wife of Henry Layland, says she was sister of Serjeant Robt. Badcock of Dorchester, and no doubt grand daughter of James Badcock, b. Essex, England 158⁺, who removed with the Pilgrims to Holland, and came in ship Ann to Plymouth, in 1623.

History Milton, Mass. Page 117 says, Widow Badcock came in the Ann 1623, with sons

George, d. 1671.

Serj. Robert, who bought lands 1648. *in Johanna*

James, who settled in Plymouth, d. 1694.

The divergence of opinion seems to be concerning the husband David, who joined the church 1640, seventeen years after the arrival in the Ann, of "Widow Badcock"---possibly he may have followed later. However this mother was of the Pilgrims, having arrived at Plymouth in the second boat, while her husband's father, James, was apparently of the Company of Pilgrims in Holland.

6639. 3. BADCOCK. M. E. W. H., Feb. 6, 1928. In William Sumner Appleton's "The family of Badcock of Massachusetts" (Boston: 1881), page 2, Hannah Badcock (born 1665, married 1683, Joseph Morse of Sherborn) is listed as the ninth child of Robert Badcock, an early Dorchester and Milton settler, and wife Johanna. Robert Badcock was rater for Dorchester 1657, supervisor of highways 1660, selectman of Milton 1671 and 1691, and probably other years. He was a captain, and in 1672 bought land at what is now Sherborn and later Natick. He died November 12, 1694; his widow died Dec. 4, 1700, aged seventy-one. The author believes Robert Badcock to be the son of David Badcock, member of the Dorchester Church, 1640, founder of this family in Massachusetts. See also, Teele, "History of Milton." E. G. W. C.

3704
1656

3705
1657

William Learned¹ and Judith _____

Born in England about 1590.
Died Woburn, Mass. Mar. 1, 1646.
Aged 56.

The original emigrant, and the progenitor of a numerous and important family. He and wife raised their family in England. The children were baptised in the Parish of Bermondsey Co.. Surrey, England, and it is undoubtedly true that this was the home of the parents. They were born from 1608 to 1624, and the little flock was composed of five girls and lastly the one boy, Isaac, who was the ancestor of my dear wife.

He came to this country, and we find him and his wife recorded as the first two admissions into the Church at Charlestown, Mass., Dec. 6, 1632. After settling his religious affiliations in this Country, he took up his civil duties, and subscribed to the oath of a Freeman of Massachusetts Bay Colony on May 16, 1634, and was chosen Selectman Feb. 13, 1636. At the time the neighboring town of Woburn was organized in 1640, he subscribed to the Town Orders, and removed to that settlement and cast in his lot with this infant town. At the formation of the Church there in 1642, he was one of the first seven members who organized it. He was also chosen Apl. 13, 1643, one of the first Board of Selectmen of the town. In 1644 or 1645 he was chosen Constable, but died there the following year on Mar. 1, 1646, at the age of fifty-six.

All I know of his wife was her first name, and which is variously spelled on the records, usually Goodeth, sometimes Goditha, but both meaning the Bible name Judith. See Pope's Pioneers p. 281. His wife Judith died and he married, second, either Sarah or Jane.

Their children, all born in England, as stated above, at Parish of Bermondsey, Surrey Co.

Sarah, born 1608. *in Jan 13 1623/4 Thomas Ever came to America 1635
Sarah in 1625 Thomas Lathrop Son Rev John Dec 11 1639*

Bethia, baptised Oct. 12, 1612.

Mary, " Sept. 15, 1615, buried July 26, 1625.

Abigail, " Sept. 30, 1618.

Elizabeth, " Mar. 25, 1621.

1852

828

Serjeant Isaac Learned²

and

1853

829

Mary Stearns²Son of William¹

Born Bermondsey Surrey Co. Eng.

and bap. there Feb. 25, 1624.

Married, Woburn, Mass., July 9, 1646.

Died Chelmsford, " Nov. 27, 1657.

Aged thirty-three.

Daughter of Isaac¹

Bap. Nayland, Suffolk Co. Eng.

Jan. 6, 1626.

Married, Woburn, Mass. July 9, 1646

Died "soon after 1662."

This young man, for he never was more than a young man, having died at the early age of thirty-three, was the last child and only son of his parents, the other five children who preceeded him being all girls. Though he died himself at an early age, he had six children, the last of whom he never saw, as he was born two days after his death. With his parents and sisters, he came as a boy of eight years to Charlestown, Mass. in 1632 and later when his father removed to Woburn to help establish that town, the boy grew up to his majority there and married there July 9th, 1646, Mary, a daughter of Isaac Stearns, who lived in the neighboring town of Watertown. Six years after his marriage, or to be exact, April 2, 1652, he removed to Chelmsford, Mass., where he became a Selectman Dec. 22, 1654. He was also chosen Serjeant of the Train Band Mar. 24, 1656, but his career was cut short by his untimely death, the following year, for he died there Nov. 27, 1657, on what was later my birthday, at the age of my father at his death.

The inventory of his estate was taken Dec. 7, 1657, and amounted to 187^l 18sh 6d.

His service as a military officer, would entitle his descendants to claim him as a progenitor, to whom to prove for membership in the Society of Colonial Wars. His widow married, second, June 9, 1662, John Burg of Weymouth, Mass., but died soon after, having no children by him.

Children of Isaac Learned and Mary Stearns; born at Woburn, Mass.:

Mary, born Aug. 7, 1647, about 1673. she was wife of Moses Barron. ^{one} *Wili*

Hannah, born Aug. 24, 1649, married 1666, Joseph Farwell.

William, eldest son, a shipmaster, died in 1684, unmarried.

Born at Chelmsford:

Sarah, born Oct. 28, 1653, married Jonathan Barrett.

Isaac, born Sept. 16, 1655, was a Colonial Soldier, died 1737.

Benoni, born Nov. 29, 1657, married at Sherborn, Mass., Sarah Wright b. Sudbury, Mass. Jan. 17, 1665, dau. Capt. Edw. Wright. She died Jan. 25, 1737. He d. Apl. 10, 1738. Had 12 children, and lived at Sherborn. 11 of them lived to maturity.

926

414

Deacon Benoni Learned³ and

927

415

Sarah Wright³
second wife.

Son Serj. Isaac², William¹
 Born Chelmsford, Mass. Nov. 29, 1657.
 Married Sherborn, "
 Died " " Apl. 10, 1738.
 Aged 81.

Dau. Cap. Edward² Widow Dorothy¹
 Born Sudbury, Mass. Jan. 17, 1665.
 Married Sherborn, Mass.
 Died " " Jan. 25, 1737.
 Aged 72.

The name Benoni, means "forsaken," and was given to this latest child of his parents because he was born after the death of his father, who died at the early age of thirty-three, and just two days before the subject of this sketch opened his eyes in this world. His mother married a second time nearly five years later and died herself a short time thereafter. So this little fellow, never saw his father and lost his mother when less than six years of age. Nevertheless, he grew up to be a credit to his parents, and a blessing to the community in which he lived. He is called in the old records, "the excellent Deacon Benoni Learned."

He settled in Sherborn, Mass. where he was married. Here he had lots assigned to him in 1679 and in 1687 he was taxed for the Indian title, showing he had acquired the land by original purchase. He served as a Committee to divide the Common Lands. He drew 138 acres of land in the new and nearby town of Douglas. For twelve years he served the town as a Selectman and one year (1701) represented it as its Deputy to the General Court. Was Constable 1682. Was also Deacon of the Church at Sherborn.

He was in King Philip's War in 1676, and so a claim on the part of his lineal descendants for membership in Society of Colonial Wars. See Illinois Society of Colonial Wars Year Book, 1902, p. 691.

The statement by Savage, Bond, Morse and others that he was three times married and that his second wife was Sarah Moore, is wrong. He was married twice, first, June 18, 1680 to Mary, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Fanning of Watertown, Mass. She died Oct. 14, 1688, four days after the birth of her third child and he married; second, at Sherborn, Sarah Wright, born Sudbury, Mass. Jan. 17, 1665, daughter of Capt. Edward Wright and his wife Hannah Upson. She lived to be seventy-two years of age and died at Sherborn Jan. 25, 1737. Her husband and widower

-2-

414

Deacon Benoni Learned³

and

415

Sarah Wright³
second wife

lived a little over a year longer and died there April 10, 1738, aged eighty-one. She was the mother of nine of his twelve children, and only one died young. They must have had good care.

Sarah Wright was received into the Church at Sherborn in 1690 and on June 15, 1708, released all her rights under her father's will to her brother Capt. Samuel, five years younger.

Deacon Benoni's will was proved in April 1738. See Morse's History of Sherborn, p. 170, Bond's Watertown, and the Learned Genealogy.

Children of Deacon Benoni Learned, all born at Sherborn, Mass.

By his first wife Mary Fanning:

Thomas, born Feb. 11, 1682, died at Watertown, Mass. Dec. 22, 1729.

Benjamin, born Aug. 15, 1685, married Feb. 13, 1710, Hannah Badcock.

He died 1712. No issue.

Mary, born Oct. 10, 1688, married Dec. 11, 1712, William Bond.

By second wife Sarah Wright:

Hannah, born Sept. 10, 1690, married Apl. 5, 1710, Capt. James

Leland of Grafton born Sept. 22, 1687, next younger brother

of Deacon Timothy below. He died Feb. 13, 1768.

Sarah, born May 31, 1692, married Isaac Kendall.

Elizabeth, born Apl. 28, 1694, married Jan. 27, 1711, Deacon Timothy Leland³, born Feb. 22, 1684, son of Henry², Hopestill¹. He died April 11 1748.

John, born May 2, 1696, died young.

Tabitha, born Mar. 19, 1698, married Jan. 5, 1721, Jonathan Denning^w of Sherborn.

Abigail, born July 4, 1700, married Mar. 10, 1740, John Woodbury of Sudbury.

Thankful, born Aug. 1, 1702, married Joseph Hovey of Mansfield.

Capt. Edward, born Dec. 2, 1705, married three times, first, Sarah

Leland, second, Abigail Moore, third, Sarah Pratt.

Bathsheba, born May 3, 1708, married Jan. 9, 1729, Josiah Hendee of Ashford.

Benoni Learned

1658

1659

Isaac Stearns ¹	and	Mary Barker
m. 1622		dau. John Barker & Margaret
d. June 19, 1671.		m. 1622
		d. Apl. 2, 1677.

Came from Stoke, Nayland, Suffock County, England where his wife Mary dau. John Barker and Margaret, was also brought up. They were married before coming to America, and brought with them two or three infant children.

They left Yarmouth, England early in the morning of Apl. 8, 1630 in the good ship Arabella, being the same ship taken by Govr. Winthrop and Sir Richard Saltonsbail, arriving off the Coast of Mass. near Salem on June 12, 1630. Passengers not being satisfied with Salem, they passed on to Charlestown and later they went to settle at Watertown, Mass. in that portion of the town near Mount Auburn, where he soon became a prominent settler. His admission as Freeman May 18, 1631, is the earliest date of any such admission. For several years he was chosen Selectman, and still earlier was one of the original proprietors of the town. Like most of the early settlers he was a planter, though by trade he was a tailor. In 1642 his home lot was bounded on the North by that of John Warren, who is number 866 and also 1186.

He was the progenitor of a numerous race.

His will, dated June 14, 1671 (see Middlesex Probate Records Vol. 4, P. 142) was probated Oct. 1671. He died June 19, 1671. His estate covering 467 acres inventoried 524 ~~±~~ 4 s showing him to have been a rich man for his day. In this will he bequeaths to wife Mary, sons Isaac, John and Samuel.

1658 Continued.

Children of the deceased, and daughters Mary Larnet, Sarah Stone, Elizabeth Manning and Abigail Morse &c &c. See Popes Pioneers P. 434. His wife survived him six years, and died at Watertown April 2n, 1677.

Their children.

Mary b. England, bap. Nayland Jan. 6, 1626, m. Woburn, Mass. July 9, 1646, Serj. Isaac Learned, b. Feb. 25, 1624 in England. She d. after 1662.

Hannah, b. England, bap. Nayland Oct. 5, 1628, m. Henry Freeman John settled in Billerica, where he d. Mar. 5, 1669.

Isaac b. Jan. 6, 1633, d. Aug. 29, 1676.

Sarah " Sept. 22, 1635, m. Dea. Samuel Stone of Cambridge, June 7th, 1655.

Samuel b. Apl. 24, 1638, d. Aug. 3, 1683.

Elizabeth m. Apl. 13, 1664, Samuel Manning.

Abigail " Apl. 27, 1666, Dea. John Morse - eight children.

The Coat of Arms of Isaac Stearns, may be found on P. 450 of Bonds History of Watertown.

Proof that Mary dau. Jno. Barker was wife Isaac Stearns is to be found on pages 291 and 292 of Thos. Letchfords note book, and in the Stearns Genealogy, published 1902.

Isaac Stearns

signed 5 days before his death

3906
1658

Isaac Stearns¹

and

3707
1659

Mary Barker¹

Married in England.
Died Watertown, Mass. June 19, 1671.

Dau. of John, John Barker,
both of Stoke, Nayland, Suffolk,
England.
She was born there.
Married in England.
Died Watertown, Mass. Apl. 23, 1677.

This couple, who were married in England, came with their two children born in England and baptised in Nayland, Suffolk Co., very early, that is in 1630. They sailed in the good ship Arabella, with Governor John Winthrop and Sir Richard Saltonstall, and landed at Salem, Mass. They settled in that part of Watertown near Mount Auburn. He was admitted as a Freeman of Massachusetts Bay Colony, May 18, 1631, which is the earliest date of any such admission. To this early emigrant then, belongs this distinction. He was one of the Proprietors of Watertown, and served as its Selectman for several years. By trade he was a tailor, and by occupation, a planter. He was the progenitor of a numerous family.

He made his will June 14, 1671, five days before his death. This will is to be found on the Middlesex Probate Records, Vol. 14, p. 142. See also Pope's Pioneers, p. 434. It was probated in October 1671, and bequeathes to wife Mary, to his sons Isaac, John, and Samuel and to his daughters Mary Larnet, Sarah Stone, Elizabeth Manning, and Abigail Morse, etc. At the time of his death, he was a rich man for his day, as his estate inventoried 524£ 4sh, including an ownership of 467 acres of land. His Coat of Arms may be found in Bond's Watertown p. 450.

Their children:

Mary, born England, baptised Nayland, Suffolk Co. Jan. 6, 1626, married Woburn, Mass., July 9, 1646, Serj. Isaac Learned², born Bermondsey, England, Feb. 25, 1624, son of William¹. She died about 1663.

Hannah, born England, baptised Nayland, Oct. 5, 1628, married Henry Freeman.

John, settled in Billerica, Mass. where he died Mar. 5, 1669.

Isaac, born Jan. 6, 1633, died Aug. 29, 1676.

-2-

1658
Isaac Stearns¹

and

1659
Mary Barker¹

Sarah, born Sept. 22, 1635, married June 7, 1655, Deacon Samuel
Stone of Cambridge.

Samuel, born April 24, 1638, died Aug. 3, 1683.

Elizabeth, married Apl. 13, 1664, Samuel Manning.

Abigail, married as second wife, April 27, 1666, Deacon John

Morse³, born Feb. 28, 1639 son of Joseph², Joseph¹. Deacon

John was younger brother of Joseph Morse³ born April 30,

1637 who married Susanna Shattuck and who are numbered

398 and 399 and are ancestors of Ella P. Steele in another
line.

ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF MARY BARKER

6636 6637
John Barker and Margaret Marsh of Stoke, Nayland,
Suffolk County.

had a son

3318

John Barker and Mary Manning. See Genealogical Advertizer,
Vol. 2, p. 46, and Water's Genealogical Gleanings, p. 1157.
they had a daughter

1659-1699
Mary Barker, who married Isaac Stearns, 1658 and came with him and their two children, to Watertown, Mass. in 1630 in the Ship Arabella, landing at Salem. She died Apl. 23, 1677. He died June 19, 1671.

2709

1660

Dorothy _____

"Widow, Dorothy Wright---"

As such, she emigrated early to America, bringing with her her young son #Edward. She settled at Sudbury, Mass., where on Mar. 10, 1642, she m 2nd, John Blanford, b. 1611, whose wife Mary, _____ had died the previous Dec. (1641). In his will he mentions "his son in law Edward Wright".

In the olden days a step son was often called, son in law. Here is an example of that usage.

College Hill,
Clinton, New York
Mr. Frederick M. Steele May 21st 1929
#7286, Hillside Ave.
Los Angeles, Cal.

Dear Sir:-

Your article in Manuscript of
April 3-1929 in reply to my "Query"
M.M.V.C. June 21-

My "Query" was, as to information
of the maiden name of William Wright
Wright maiden — he born Dec 13-1712, only
son of Samuel — Capt. Edward Wright,
who lived on a farm at pond
the Moore place Brookfield (North) Mass.

My records state that the name of
Capt. Edward Wright of Sudbury, Mass.
Wife was Hannah Astell -

"Savage" says the same in Vol 53-
p 359. N.E.H. & G.R. It is stated her name
was not Astell - but was Hannah
Upson or Epseu.

The Family Astell History as

B

Published in N.E.H. & G.R. Vol. XX, p 143
gives it that Hannah was the
daughter of Thomas and wife, Mary
Crestell. who married Capt Edward
Bright of Sudbury + Vol LXX. p 126-7
gives the record of her death Hannah
(Crestell) Bright.

There might have been another
Edward Bright of Concord, Mass.
who married Hannah Upton or Ephraim
and had sons Edward, Samuel + Peter -
whose third wife Elizabeth joined or
signed the contract. &c - and died (3d wife)

after her husband -

After your reply, I wrote to a descen-
dant of Stephen Upton. her mother
being Anne Upton - as to Hannah -
whom she married. - she stated
that Hannah Upton never married.
- at a recent meeting of "Upton Antioch-
tion" she was assigned to investigate

the name Hannah Upson. and report.
which she did - what she found -
which was final - since receiving
this record I have written again -
and expect a reply. tho she
stated. she had put a final report
in search - and the result of her
research was the same.

Are you personally interested
in this line & if so. please state
in what way &c. will be very
grateful for any information or
records you can give me -
I know the Los Angeles Gen. & apart. of Libby
have searched for records there.

I have another line - where I
have met with trouble and only
recently found that - the one who
made the first copy of original
record - made ^{an error} a mistake in name

which has been ~~received~~ to -
I wish to thank you for
your kindness - to a stranger
I am.

Very truly,
Mrs. J. P. Mary ~~Mattie~~ Vickroy

P.S.

Can you give me acceptance
as to your statement, in answer
to my "Query" of Capt Edward Wright +
Miss Hannah Astell Wright of
Sutton, Mass

Later —

As you have access to reference and
Ancestry books (which I have not at this time)
Could you tell me the name of the wife of
Edward (Edmund) Wright - born 1677 - son of
Capt Edward and Hannah Wright - Mr. name
birth date of marriage - also name of parents

m. Hannah —

This is the record of their children

Nehemiah 6/1708. Labatha 1713 Edward. 1721
Bepaleel. 6/1700. Elis. 6/1717 Metistable
William. 6/1711. Hannah 6/1719. and 1728

Most of these names I do not find in our
Wright families - perhaps from their mother's
family - The Adair (Richard) Wright had
wife named Metistable.

I also noticed an article referring to
know of the descendants and ancestors of
Stephen Wright. is a descendant of
Edward Wright of Concord, Mass. -
but was not able to connect with
same. —

I am writing thinking of presum-
ing you are a descendant of Capt Edward
Wright of Sudbury, Mass. and not
of Edward Wright of Concord, Mass.

For I have been working on
this bright line with my other
faint lines -

Again I thank you in advance
for your kindness -

Sincerely
Mary Malby Trebow

1834

830

Captain Edward Wright²

Died Sudbury, Mass., Aug. 7, 1703.

June 18 1659
Only Son & heir of Francis Wright of
Castle Bromwich Warwick England
Son Francis Wright & Mary Ann John Higgins
" Edward " of Castle Bromwich

1835

831

and 2nd W. Hannah Upson²

Daughter of a Widow Upson
who as such married Hugh
Griffin of Sudbury as second
husband.

This early settler of Sudbury, Mass., was born in England and came as a boy with his widowed mother, to America. See the following source of information, viz: Real Estate records and transfers, as they are one of the most reliable, and oftentimes fruitful, of means of determining family relations, and relationships. Let us pass on in the record of his progress to Mar. 4, 1672, when he executed a deed to John Hoare, passing all his right, interest, and title to an estate in Castle Bromwich in the County of Warwick, England, and which fell to him as only son and heir of Francis Wright of the same place, and which was given to Francis 27th June, 10 James, on his marriage to Mary, daughter of John Wiggins of Aldredge, in County of Stafford, of Castell Bromwich, whose heir apparent, he was. Edward Wright returned to England, and was at his old home for a short time, undoubtedly on business connected with the settling of his patrimony, a year before the date of this sale. So from this document we learn the town in England from which he sprung, the name of his father, his mother, and the latter's father, and the date of his father's marriage in the tenth year of the reign of King James. = 1613.

Returning to Captain Edward. As his widowed mother was married to a second husband, at Sudbury, John Blanford, in 1642, it was natural to expect that as the boy grew up to manhood in the community of his Mother's choice, he should bear his share of the burdens imposed upon the settlers of a new country. Prominent among these duties, were, self protection, subduing of the wilderness and making it fruitful, inaugurating and perpetuating self government, the building up of their religious system of belief, and apparently the raising of large families of children.

This man was one of the soldiers of King Philip's War, later an officer in the army of the settlers, and then one of the defenders of his home town, Sudbury, which suffered so grievously in that conflict. The

-2-

830
Captain Edward Wright²

and

831
Hannah Upson

Sudbury fight in 1676, was one of the severe engagements. Captain Edward's property was damaged in that battle to the extent of 100L, undoubtedly because it was hotly defended. After this War, Edward was raised to the position of Captain, evidently because his record showed him worthy of the promotion and responsibility.

He was a proprietor of Sudbury in 1656. He was three times married--his first wife only lived a short time, and the identity of his third wife, whose name was Elizabeth, has not yet been discovered. As the writer's wife, Ella P. Steele, comes from the second wife, the mother of all his children, and whose surname, after a long search and discussion, has been satisfactorily determined, the line of ascent is clearly established. Of whom, more later. Jan. 26th, 1683, he deeded lands, his third wife Elizabeth, joining in the deed, and which conveyed property to sons Samuel and Edward. Administration on Edward's, the husband's, estate was also granted to Elizabeth, the widow, and to his son Samuel Sept. 6, 1703, as the father died without leaving a will. In consequence of uncertainty in reading bad writing, of which there was an abundance in the early days, the town clerk of Sudbury recorded his second marriage to a mythical girl. This misreading and naming the bride Hannah Axtell, has caused genealogists, among them the writer, a deal of trouble and expense. Careful investigation, upheld by a mass of papers and correspondence, which has accumulated for years in the writer's library, shows that the transcript of the Sudbury books, which was made part of the records at Cambridge is correct, and that this young lady was Hannah Upson. Her identity is undoubtedly as follows: Hugh Griffin was one of the early settlers of Sudbury, was a Freeman there as early as 1645. He came with a wife named Elizabeth, and who when he married her was a widow with at least one child by a former husband. Who this husband was, and where they were married in England, is not known, but in Hugh Griffin's will of Mar. 6th, 1656, he names "Hannah Upson, daughter of his wife Elizabeth by a former husband."

830
Captain Edward Wright²

and

831
Hannah Upson

This soldier is a good claim for membership in the Society of Colonial Wars.

Captain Edward married

1st, in Boston, May 27th, 1657 Mary Powell. No children by her.

2nd, in Sudbury, June 18th, 1659 Hannah Upson. No date of her death is recorded, but she lived to bear her husband nine children, the last of whom was born nearly fourteen years after their marriage.

3rd, Elizabeth. *by Jan 26 1683*

Children, all by Hannah Upson, and born at Sudbury:

Hannah, born Jan. 10th, 1661, died before 1708, named for her mother.

Dorothy, born Oct. 20th, 1662, named for the father's mother, married

Nov. 11th, 1686, ^{the} youngest son of John Moore¹ No. 778, ^{rig} Benjamin²

born Jan. 10th, 1649/50. Benjamin's older sister, Elizabeth²,

married Feb. 1st, 1644, Corporal Henry Rice², who was also in

the "Sudbury Fight" and who are numbers 388 and 389.

Sarah, born Jan. 17th, 1665, married at Sherborn, Mass. Deacon Benoni

Learned born Dec. 4, 1657. She released her rights in her father's

will June 15th, 1708 to her brother Samuel. Benoni and Sarah are

numbers 414 and 415.

Mary, born Jan. 2, 1667, married July 28, 1690 Noah Clapp.

Elizabeth, born Mar. 6, 1669, died May 12, 1669.

Capt. Samuel, born Apl. 9th, 1670, married Mary Stevens, *daughters of Mary Willard* Lived in

Sudbury and Rutland, Mass. He became a prominent settler in the

latter town, and was conspicuous in Indian Wars, having charge

of a company of Rangers, and doing good service on the frontier.

Abigail, born Sept. 15, 1672, married John Moore.

Edward, born Mar. 8th, 1677, married Hannah()

Elizabeth, born died single in 1708.

Martha, born Dec. 25, 1681, was single in 1708.

Peter

References:

Wright Genealogy,

Learned "

Savage "

Hudson's Hist. Sudbury, p. 56.

Pope's Pioneers, p 516

Year book See So. Colo Wars

1900 p. 307 and 1902 p. 819

3829. 3. WRIGHT, HUNT, C. H. B. M., Feb. 10, 1926, Part II. The earlier generations of this Wright family are shown in the following:

From Pope's "Pioneers of Massachusetts." "Edward, Wright of Sudbury sold to John Hoare, March 4, 1071-2, all his right and title to an estate in Castell Bromwich in County Warwick which fell to him as only son, and heir of Francis Wright of same place which was given to Francis 27 Nov. 10 James on his marriage to Mary daughter of John Wiggins of Aldredge, County Stafford, by his father Edward Wright of Castell Bromwich whose heir apparent he was.

"Edward married in Boston, 27-3-1657.

Mary Powell, married, second in Sudbury 18 June 1659-Hannah Axtell (or Adell or Epton or Upson according to different records). Edward's children by Hannah were: Hannah, born Jan. 10, 1660; Dorothy, born Oct. 20, 1662; Sarah, born Jan. 17, 1664; Mary, born Jan. 2, 1666-7; Elizabeth, born March 6, 1668; Samuel, born April 9, 1670; Edward, born March 18, 1677; Martha, born 25-(10)-1681; Peter who married, 1683, Elizabeth Lambson.

"By Jan. 26, 1683, Edward had married a third wife (Elizabeth ---). He died intestate Aug. 7, 1703. Administration was granted to his wife Elizabeth and eldest son Samuel."

From Worcester Society of Antiquity Collections, Vol. VII, page 79:

"Samuel Wright was born in Sudbury April 9, 1670, a son of Edward and Hannah Wright. His wife Mary, a daughter of Cyprian Stevens. He early became one of the proprietors of Rutland, and was one of the committee appointed by them to manage its affairs, and as one of the first to settle in the town he became familiar with its history and assumed a conspicuous position, being moderator at the first town meeting in June 1722, and serving as town clerk, selectman, surveyor, etc. His death occurred at Rutland Jan. 15, 1739-40, and his large estate was left by will to his son William, and daughters Hannah Rice, Dorothy Phelps, Mary Willard, Abigail Willard and Isabel Frink."

The only record I have found of Samuel Wright's children is given thus by Savage: "Mary, born Feb. 10, 1704; Dorothy, born March-7, 1706; Abigail, born Feb. 19, 1708; Isabel, born Feb. 3, 1710; William, born Dec. 22, 1712, besides Cyprian and Hannah, born earlier." (Evidently the early part of the record is incomplete, where probably James belongs, as he was born about 1703).

Samuel Wright's wife Mary was daughter of Cyprian Stevens, an account of whom is given in the "History of Lancaster," and of his wife Mary Willard, whose ancestry is given in the "Willard Memoirs."

From Vital Records of Marlborough, Mass.: Thomas Martin married Mary Gove 31 Jan. 1710. Patience Martin born daughter of Thomas & Mary 13 April 1715. Patience Martyn and James Wright of Rutland married Jan. 31 1732-3.

The "Gove Book" speaks of the above Thomas Martin as son of Thomas and Jane Martin of Marlborough.

According to the "Gove Book" the Gove line is as follows:

John Gove, born in England, 1604, lived in East Smithfield, London; about 1623, married Sarah Mott, died in Charlestown, Mass., Feb. 28, 1647-8. Their son was: Deacon John Gove, born in London, 1627, a turner by trade, lived in Charlestown and Cambridge, died Dec. 24, 1704, married Mary, daughter of William Aspinwall of Boston. She was born 1620 and died Nov. 14, 1676. Their son was: Nathaniel Gove, born Aug. 4, 1667, in Cambridge, Mass., died in Coventry, 1752. He married one Mary Woodhead (Mary Holmes?). Their daughter was: Mary Gove, born 1690, married Jan. 31, 1710, Thomas Martin, and died March 21, 1775. The writer would be glad to see satisfactory proof of the parentage here stated is wholly based on the authority of the writer of the article

In the Old Northwest Genealogical Quarterly. F. A. E.

1662

1663

Stephen Upon & Elizabeth

d before 1656

He came in the Increase in 1635

His wife Elizabeth was a much married woman
she m 1st Hugh Griffin of Eudbury

" " 3rd Philemon Thale of Eudbury Nov. 9 1659, as his 2nd wife.
He d Feb 24 1675.
Philemon Thales dau Elizabeth m as 2nd wife John Moore
no 978 - 1802

The only child I know of was

Hannah Upon

was misread, on account of illegibility, in the town book
of Eudbury, as Hannah Atlee, & which has caused much
confusion, but correctly transcribed in the town books of
Cambridge Mass.
She m Eudbury June 18 1659 as his 2nd wife Capt. Edward
Wright of Dorch. - He must have died before 1683, as he
then had a 3rd wife Elizabeth
He d Aug 7 1703 - Hannah was mother of all his children

EARLY WORCESTER FAMILIES.

The small superior figure indicates the generation.

Robert Harrington¹, born in England, 1616, embarked from there April 10, 1634, in ship Elizabeth, and settled in Watertown,* Mass., where he was given a "homestall" by Deacon Thomas Hastings, who was probably his kinsman.

Mr. Harrington's name appears last on the list of proprietors of Watertown, made 1642 to 1644, at which time he owned the above mentioned "homestall." Oct. 1, 1648, he married Susan, or Susanna, George, daughter of John George of Watertown, deceased. She was then an orphan, the widow of Henry Goldstone being her guardian. She died July 6, 1694. He was admitted freeman May 27, 1663, and died May 11, 1707, aged 91 years.

His will, dated January 1, 1704-5, mentions sons, John, Daniel, Benjamin, Samuel, Thomas and Edward. To the latter, his youngest son, he gave the homestead. His will also mentions daughters, Susanna Beers, Mary Bemis, Sarah Winship; his grandson, Joseph, son of Joseph, deceased, and daughter-in-law, Joanna Ward, late wife of his deceased son, Joseph.

His inventory mentions sixteen lots of land, amounting to 647 1-2 acres, appraised at £717. The estate included house and mill, valued at £120.

Children of Robert and Susan (George) Harrington:

1—Susanna, b. Aug. 18, 1649, m. Feb. 9, 1671, John Cutting.

2—*John, b. Aug. 24, 1651, d. Aug. 24, 1741.

3—Robert, b. Aug. 31, 1653, d. young.

4—George, b. Nov. 24, 1655, was in Capt. Samuel Wadsworth's Co., and killed by Indians, Lancaster, February, 1675-6.

*American Ancestry, Vol. IX, Page 99.

- 5—Daniel, b. Nov. 1, 1657, freeman April 18, 1690, d. April 19, 1728.
- 6—Joseph, b. Dec. 28, 1659, freeman April 18, 1690.
- 7—Benjamin, b. Jan. 26, 1661-2, d. 1724.
- 8—Mary, b. Jan. 12, 1663-4, m. John Bemis.
- 9—Thomas, b. April 20, 1665, freeman April 18, 1690, d. March 29, 1712.
- 10—Samuel, b. Dec. 18, 1666.
- 11—*Edward², b. March 2, 1668-9.
- 12—Sarah, b. March 10, 1670-1, m. Joseph Winship, Jr., Nov. 24, 1687, and d. Nov. 28, 1710.
- 13—David, b. June 1, 1673, d. March 11, 1675.
- *Edward² m. 1st, March 30, 1692, Mary Ocington; 2d, May 24, 1727, Anna, widow of Jonathan Bullard of Weston, Mass.; was selectman of Watertown, 1716-30-31.
- Children:
- 1—Mary, b. Jan. 2, 1692-3, m. Daniel Rogers Dec. 7, 1710.
- 2—William, b. Nov. 11, 1694, d. Feb. 27, 1751-2.
- 3—Mindwell, b. June 19, 1697, d. Oct. 14, 1700.
- 4—*Joanna, b. Aug. 16, 1699, m. John Taintor, May 25, 1720.
- 5—Edward, b. June 17, 1702, d. Dec. 6, 1792.
- 6—*Samuel³, b. Aug. 3, 1704.
- 7—Nathaniel, b. June 25, 1706, H. C. 1728, known as "Master Harrington."
- 8—*Francis³, b. June 11, 1709, m. Prudence Stearns.
- 9—Susanna, b. Sept. 9, 1711, m. Samuel Barnard; her son, Samuel, was one of the Boston Tea Party and a major in the Revolutionary War.
- *Two of Joanna's³ sons, John⁴ and Samuel⁴, were soldiers at Lake George, 1758.
- *Samuel Harrington³, born Aug. 3, 1704, brother of Francis, married Oct. 19, 1725, Sarah Warren. He was called of Waltham and had:

1—*Samuel, bapt. May 19, 1728.

2—Mary, bapt. May 19, 1728, and may have had others.

See Bond's Genealogies of Watertown, Page 280.

Elijah, b. 1734, who was in Worcester before 1768, may have been a son. *Son Josiah & Dinah Flagg, p. 513.*

*Samuel Harrington⁴. He was called of Worcester in 1776, at which time his daughter, Hannah, married Daniel Maynard of Shrewsbury. He very likely was here prior to April 19, 1775, when his son Samuel marched from Worcester in Capt. Timothy Bigelow's company for Lexington.

Children:

1—*Samuel, b. 1754, m. Silence Robinson. He d. 1838, aged 84.

2—Hannah, b. 1757, m. Daniel Maynard, lived in Shrewsbury.

*Son Joshua & Mary
& Abigail*

3—*Noah, b. Feb. 2, 1760, m. Lois Kingsley.

And may have had:

*I think this is wrong
Noah*

4—Joshua.

5—Jubal.

*Samuel Harrington⁵ married, Nov. 19, 1782, Mrs. Silence Robinson, at Dorchester, Mass., where they first settled, and there all but one of their children were born. He marched from Worcester on the alarm at Lexington, April 19, 1775, in Capt. Timothy Bigelow's company of Worcester men, and served twenty-three days in Col. Artemas Ward's regiment. Was also private in Capt. Thomas Whipple's company, Col. Abijah Stearns' regiment; enlisted March 30, 1778, and served to July 2, 1778, three months and three days, guarding troops of convention; mileage 91 miles allowed. Roll sworn to in Worcester county. He came with his family to Worcester about the year 1796; here his youngest son was born, Sept. 1, that year.

1—Susanna, b. Feb. 12, 1783, m. Abel Flagg Oct. 31, 1802.

2—Samuel, b. Oct. 3, 1784, m. Nancy White, April 23, 1812.

3—Lucretia, b. Aug. 21, 1786, m. John Baird Dec. 25, 1800.

4—James, b. June 23, 1788, m. Esther Flagg April 25, 1821.

5—Sarah, b. April 12, 1790, m. John Gleason, Peter White.

6—Ebenezer, b. Sept. 22, 1792, *See page 520*

7—Mary, b. Aug. 24, 1794, m. Samuel Perry.

8—Austin, b. Sept. 1, 1796.

*Noah Harrington⁵, born Feb. 2, 1760, died July 18, 1832, aged 72 years. He served as matross in Col. Timothy Thomas Craft's regiment artillery, Capt. William Todd's Eighth Massachusetts company, Feb. 1 to May 8, 1776, three months and seven days. Quite likely it was he who served six months in Captain Sibley's company, Colonel Keyes' regiment, mustered Aug. 18. Also private in Capt. Joseph Sibley's company, Col. Danforth Keyes' regiment, enlisted July 20, 1777, served one month. Roll dates North Kingston; also same company and regiment from Dec. 1, 1777, to Jan. 2, 1778, one month and two days; at Rhode Island. Roll dated Providence. Also may have served in the Continental army, July 5 to Dec. 6, 1780, under Captain Dix, for Rutland, afterward enlisting for three years; 5 ft. 11 in. tall and of light complexion. He married, July 27, 1784, Lois, daughter of Enoch Kingsley. She was born Sept. 12, 1760, and died Oct. 11, 1820, aged 54. They first settled in Shrewsbury, where three children were born to them; came to Worcester about 1792 and lived on the Grafton road where it passes quite near the Boston & Albany Railroad tracks. He with his brother Samuel kept a tavern in Boston on the site of the present Adams House.

Children were:

1—*Lydia, b. Dec. 25, 1784, bapt. March 6, 1785.

2—William, b. 1786, bapt. Oct. 28, 1787, d. in infancy.

3—Hannah, bapt. Sept. 23, 1792, d. young.

- 4—Samuel, d. young.
- 5—*William, b. Feb. 25, 1788, d. Feb. 12, 1871.
- 6—Luke, b. Sept. 12, 1789, d. Nov. 1, 1855.
- 7—Samuel, b. 1797, d. April 4, 1855.
- 8—Eliza, b. 1800, m. Mr. Shay and d. July 17, 1869.
- 9—Thomas J., b. Jan. 27, 1804, d. July 5, 1888.
- 10—Hannah, b. July 17, 1809, m. Henry Tower and d. March 23, 1853.

*William Harrington⁶ married Abigail Adaline Stowell, daughter of Peter and Elizabeth Stowell. She was born March 15, 1799. Mr. Harrington passed his youthful days on his father's farm, and when a young man attempted to master the trade of a mason. While at work on the original Exchange building on Main street near Exchange street, when the brick walls were up to their full height, the staging on which young Harrington and others were at work gave way, and all the workmen were thrown to the ground. Several were severely injured. Young Harrington was picked up for dead and carried across Main street and laid in the yard of Mr. Hampton, corner of Walnut street. After a few minutes Mrs. Hampton discovered signs of life, when every effort was used to save him. His knee was crushed in the fall, and after a long confinement to the house, lasting five years, the limb was amputated by Dr. John Green. Soon as he had recovered from the operation he attended the Leicester Academy and fitted for a teacher, and taught school in the central Worcester district, in the wooden schoolhouse that stood on the Common near the corner of Park and Salem streets. Charles Stiles, George Bancroft, Stephen Salisbury, father of the present Hon. Stephen Salisbury, and Henry W. Miller attended his school. He then kept a store on the site now occupied by the Piper block; also engaged in keeping a tavern at corner Salem and Park streets, and finally opened the store at the place now known as Harrington corner. Flour sold in 1812 here at

\$25 a barrel. He resided on Park street, near Salem street. He died Feb. 12, 1871, aged 82 years, 11 months and 17 days.

Children were:

1—Frances A., b. Oct. 4, 1821.

2—*William Henry, b. April 29, 1824.

3—Chauncey Goodrich, b. June 30, 1826.

The latter married, 1st, Lois Ann Harrington of Millbury; 2d, Harriet Elizabeth Bemis.

*William Henry Harrington⁷ married, 1st, Lucy Forbes of Millbury, and had one son to reach mature age, William Harrington, now a resident of Worcester. After the death of his first wife, Mr. Harrington married, 2d, Mrs. Bemis. Mr. Harrington was manufacturer, and for many years operated the plant known as the Berlin mills, where he manufactured woolens. Prior to this he manufactured wrenches at the old Junction shop. About 1855 he bought out the business of Calvin Witherbee in Millbury, where he continued making monkey-wrenches, chisels and drawing-knives. After the beginning of the Civil War made bayonets for the government. A Mr. Heald was interested with him in starting business at the Berlin mills. Also the Atlanta mills in Millbury.

*Lydia Harrington⁸ married Mr. Sibley of Millbury, and was the mother of Mr. Charles Sibley, the venerable and popular deputy sheriff and crier of the court.

Josiah Harrington⁹, who purchased land in Worcester of Cornelius Durant May 21, 1754, was of Waltham, Mass., born June 12, 1709. Was son of John Harrington, an elder brother of Edward, the father of Francis, and married May 20, 1730, Dinah Flagg, youngest child of Allen Flagg, who was brother of Benjamin Flagg, one of the early settlers of Worcester, and who died here May 3, 1741. His widow, who was Experience Child, died 1747.

The above Josiah and Dinah (Flagg) Harrington had:

1—Huldah, bapt. Sept. 25, 1731.

Allen Flagg's wife was Dinah Ball

- 2—Dinah, bapt. May 20, 1733, d. Sept. 30, 1759, was wife of Elijah Livermore.
- 3—*Elijah, bapt. Nov. 17, 1734.
- 4—Tabitha, bapt. Sept. 11, 1737.
- 5—Elizabeth, bapt. April 15, 1739.
- 6—*Josiah, bapt. May 11, 1740, m. Mary Jones Jan. 10, 1764.
- 7—Hannah, bapt. Nov. 22, 1741.
- 8—Jemima, bapt. July 29, 1744. *Jeremiah*
- 9—Sarah, bapt. May 11, 1746.
- 10—Jemima, bapt. Jan. 24, 1748.
- 11—Anna, bapt. July 2, 1749.
- 12—Mary, bapt. Sept. 15, 1751.
- 13—Silas, bapt. May 21, 1752, m., Nov. 25, 1773, Mindwell Wellington. She died Oct. 27, 1808, aged 57. Married, 2d, Abigail Thorp, Feb. 1, 1809. He died in Worcester June 15, 1831. His children:
- 1—Olive, b. June 4, 1775.
- 2—Lydia, b. May 17, 1778.
- 3—Jeremiah, b. March 21, 1779.
- 4—Josiah, b. Sept. 16, 1781.
- 5—Clarissa, b. Feb. 22, 1784.
- 6—Silas, b. April 16, 1786.
- 7—Mindwell Wellington, b. Jan. 6, 1810.
- 8—Hannah Bucklin, b. Jan. 2, 1812.
- 9—Clarissa Harlow, b. July 15, 1815.
- 10—Mary, b. Dec. 30, 1817.
- 11—Silas Flagg, b. Aug. 6, 1820.
- *Elijah Harrington⁴, son of Josiah and Dinah (Flagg) Harrington, married Azubah Rice Feb. 8, 1758. She died April 27, 1768, aged 34 years. He married, 2d, Mehitable Draper, 1769. He died Feb. 3, 1811, aged 77. Their children:
- 1—Ephraim, bapt. June 29, 1760.
- 2—Azubah, bapt. April 11, 1761, d. in infancy.

3—Azubah, bapt. March 24, 1762.

4—Mehitable, bapt. May 24, 1770.

5—Abigail, bapt. July 14, 1773.

6—Tamesin, bapt. June 7, 1776.

7—Fanny, bapt. Aug. 14, 1777.

8—Elijah, bapt. Aug. 2, 1779.

*Josiah Harrington⁴, son of Josiah and Dinah Flag, married Mary Jones Jan. 10, 1764.

Children were:

1—Amy, bapt. Nov. 25, 1764.

2—Joel, bapt. Jan. 12, 1772.

*Francis Harrington³, 8th child of Edward², married, Nov. 16, 1736, Prudence Stearns, daughter of Lieut. Samuel Stearns of Watertown, Mass. She was born April 27, 1713, and died in Worcester in August, 1751, in the 38th year of her age. He married, 2d, Deborah Brigham in Westboro, Nov. 14, 1752. She died in Worcester April 20, 1799, aged 84. He died July 18, 1793, aged 84.

At the time of his marriage with Prudence Stearns he was called of Grafton; thither he took his young wife and established his home, and there their eldest child, Francis, Jr., was born.

In the spring of 1741 he purchased of Joseph Dana and Mary Dana, his wife, of Pomfret, Conn., the farm in Worcester that was to become his future home.

See Worc. Co. Records, Vol. XX, page 426.

We, Joseph Dana of Pomfret, in the county of Windham, Colony of Connecticut, yeoman, and Mary, his wife, for and in consideration of the sum of one thousand pounds to me in hand, before ensealing hereof, well and truly paid by Francis Harrington of Grafton, in the county of Worcester and Province of Massachusetts Bay, in New England, yeoman, etc., sell, convey and confirm unto him, the said Francis Harrington, etc., all that certain messuage or tenement of housing and land situate, lying and being in Worcester, where Charles Davenport now dwells, and con-

ains ninety-three acres, and bounded as follows, viz.: Northerly on land of Palmer Goulding, easterly on land now in the possession of Samuel Andrews, southwesterly on land of Mr. Gray and westerly partly on land lately in the possession of Ebenr. Flagg, late deceased, and partly on land of Benj. Gates, or however otherwise bounded or reputed to be bounded; it being the land we formerly sold to said Davenport, and this day conveyed back again by the said Charles Davenport to us, the grantors, etc.

In witness whereof, we have hereunto set our hands and seal, this fourteenth day of April, Anno Domini 1741.

Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of us: Jonas Ware, John Chandler, Jr., Eliphalet Moore, Mary Lyon.

JOSEPH DANA.
MARY DANA.

Worcester, ss. Woodstock, March 3, 1741-2.

The within named, Joseph Dana and Mary Dana, the within named grantor, personally appeared and severally acknowledged the within written instrument to be their respective act and deed, before me.

JOHN CHANDLER, Justice Peace.

Recorded Nov. 4, 1745.

JOHN CHANDLER, Regst.

Mr. Francis Harrington no doubt took possession as soon as Charles Davenport, who was then residing on the place, could vacate it. He was first of the name to settle in Worcester, as evidenced by the Town Records, the name of Francis Harrington appearing in the list of "persons qualified to serve as jurymen agreeable to law." This list was laid before the town by the Selectmen at the meeting held July 19, 1742, and soon public honors and responsibilities came to him, for at the following March meeting he was chosen field driver and re-elected the subsequent year. At town meeting held May 16, 1743, it was voted that in consideration of great sickness in Francis Harrington's

family, his tax for the last year be repaid him, being 1-0-33-4, and Aug. 29 the town voted him 0-0-71-2 for "two birds two tails." March, 1748-9, he was chosen constable.

At May meeting, 1751, the town voted to pay him 3-1-10 for Francis Verry's, Finias Rice's and Hilkiah Grout's Rates, 1749.

For four years, 1754-1756-1776-1777, he was chosen to serve on committee to provide schoolmasters for his district. But his chief service for the public, certainly as to time, was given to the office of surveyor of highways and collector of highway taxes, having been first chosen to that office at town meeting, 1750, and re-elected 1758, 1763, 1768, 1772, 1783.

From Records of the Town we learn that a committee was appointed and made report that the town pay Francis Harrington, on account of "Kesiah Morse, thirty-two shillings," and the town so voted. At the distributions of the pews in the new meeting-house, Dec. 18, 1764, he selected No. 16, while his cousin, Josiah Harrington, who came from Waltham, selected No. 15, and at the same meeting Josiah's son Elijah was chosen tithingman, March 14, 1768. On the fourth article in the warrant calling the meeting, "the question was put whether the town would prosecute in the law Francis Harrington to recover the money this town must pay for the support of Jane Morse, a poor person, received in here by said Harrington, and it passed in the negative." The following year he was chosen collector of taxes and allowed 6-10-0 for his services, he to give security with sufficient bondsman to the town, which he did, for the town treasurer under instructions by vote of the town allowed Mr. Harrington 4-0-8 7-8 in 1770 in settlement with him as collector of taxes.

Children of Francis Harrington and Prudence Stearns were:

- 1—Francis, b. in Grafton, 1737, d. in Worcester, April 6, 1768.

2—
By
3—
4—
5—
*N
Ston
(was
Harr
stead
assis
he r
Bige
rcgir
servi
army
ing s
athia
for a
com
ond
com
Mas
cral
uel
28,
be c
F
com
mili
by
der

2—*Nathaniel, b. in Worcester, 1742, m. Ruth Stone. By his second wife, Deborah Brigham, he had:

3—Mary, b. in Worcester Dec. 16, 1753, m. Jonathan Stone, Jr., Feb. 13, 1777.

4—Prudence, b. April 20, 1755, m. Josiah Perry, July 6, 1780.

5—William, b. Nov. 18, 1756, m. Mary Perry May 29, 1781.

*Nathaniel Harrington⁴ married, July 2, 1776, Ruth Stone, daughter of Jonathan Stone of Auburn, Mass. She (was born in 1748) died Aug. 24, 1817, aged 69 years. Mr. Harrington was born and reared on the Harrington homestead, and when the alarm was sounded calling for men to assist in defending the rights and liberties of the colony, he responded, going out as sergeant in Capt. Timothy Bigelow's company of minute-men, Col. Artemas Ward's regiment, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, serving five days, when, April 24, 1775, he enlisted into the army, rendering three months and fifteen days' service, being sergeant in Capt. Jonas Hubbard's company, Col. Jonathan Ward's regiment. He signed with others order for advance pay in June, 1775. His name also appears in company return dated Dorchester, Oct. 7, 1775; also Second Lieutenant Capt. William Gates' 2d company (South company in Worcester, 1st Worcester county regiment of Massachusetts militia). List of officers chosen by the several companies in said regiment, as returned by Col. Samuel Denny and others, field officers, dates Leicester, March 28, 1776; ordered in council, April 4, 1776, that said officers be commissioned; reported commissioned April 5, 1776.

He was also First Lieutenant Capt. Joshua Whitney's (2) company, 5th Worcester county regiment of Massachusetts militia. List of officers chosen in said company, as returned by Col. Samuel Denny, dated Leicester, June 2, 1777; ordered in council, June 5, 1777, that said officers be com-

missioned; reported commissioned June 5, 1777; also lieutenant Capt. Jesse Stone's company, Col. Job Cushing's regiment, marched July 27, 1777, discharged August 29, 1777. Services, one month and nine days, including six days' (120 miles) travel home. Company marched to Bennington by order of Brigadier General Warner. Roll dated Oxford.

Mr. Harrington's introduction into public office in his native town was March 11, 1777, when at town meeting he was chosen, with seven others, to serve as "hog reeves." Two years later his name appears on the jury list, March 20, 1780, chosen one of the assessors, and following year to provide schooling in his district.

May 18, 1782, he with nine others signed a request to the Selectmen of the town of Worcester that they call a town meeting as soon as may be to see if the town will instruct their representative to use his influence in the General Court to obtain a redress of grievances which we think we labor under. A few years later, he signed, with others, a petition to the Selectmen to call a meeting that the town might choose delegates to a convention to be held at the house of Nathan Patch in Worcester second Tuesday of November, 1786. The meeting was called, and delegates chosen; the vote stood 62 in the affirmative to 53 against, and the delegates were chosen.

It appears that the grievances referred to were principally the financial burdens the people were forced to bear incident to the Revolutionary War. These petitioners wanted such legislation enacted by the General Court that would, so far as possible, do away with certain public expenses, and thus relieve the people in a measure from the burden of taxation. In 1788-1794 Mr. Harrington was chosen surveyor of highways and collector of highway taxes.

1790, 1791, 1793, 1796, 1798, 1800, 1808, chosen on

School Committee; was bondsman to the town for William Gates. 1797, 1799, chosen on committee for building public schoolhouses.

For more than twenty-five years, from 1798, he was paid by the town for boarding and nursing Kezia Morse, a poor person.

1799, fence viewer.

Chosen Selectman 1803 to 1809 inclusive.

About the last public service rendered the town was running the boundary line between Worcester and Shrewsbury.

In 1808 he, with the other members of the board, signed a letter to the Selectmen of Boston declining their request that the citizens of Worcester be assembled in town meeting to concur with the sentiments expressed by the inhabitants of Boston in a petition addressed to President Jefferson, praying for the suspension of the embargo act.

He died February 28, 1831, aged 89 years. His children were:

1—*Francis, b. May 15, 1777, d. Oct. 17, 1841.

2—*Jonathan, b. Oct. 31, 1779, m. Mary Plagg.

3—Sarah, b. Aug. 14, 1786.

*Captain Francis Harrington⁵ married Lydia Perry May 13, 1801. He remained on the old homestead. Was Captain in the militia of the Worcester South Company. Although not prominent in public affairs, was honored more or less with responsible positions by the town, such as School Committee, Surveyor of Highways and Collector of highway taxes.

In the year 1816 chosen, with William Trowbridge, Thaddeus Chapin, Benjamin Thaxter and Ebenezer Mower, to report at a future meeting on the claim made by Isaiah Thomas, Esq., "for work, etc., done at the bridge near Mr. Salisbury's, etc."

Children:

1—*Daniel, b. Oct. 4, 1802, m. Clarissa Gray.

2—*Mary, b. March 20, 1804, m. Captain and Deacon
(Samuel Perry.) *See page 5-10.*

3—Hannah, b. Feb. 12, 1806, d. July 14, 1823.

4—Joseph, b. Feb. 27, 1808, d. April 13, 1812.

5—*Francis, b. Aug. 11, 1811, m., first, Harriet W. Robinson; second, Frances J. Moore. He was an alderman 1860.

6—Lydia Flagg, b. Dec. 12, 1811, m. Nahum Flagg.

*Jonathan Harrington⁶ married Molly or Mary Flagg, 1804, and resided on portion of the original homestead. Had but one child:

1—Benjamin, b. April 8, 1805, d. Aug. 15, 1873.

His home was at Harrington court, near his cousin, Daniel Harrington. He married Lucretia Flagg, March 18, 1834. Children:

1—Mary Elizabeth, b. Jan. 25, 1836, m. Samuel G. Curtis.

2—Benjamin F., b. Sept. 2, 1838, m. Harriet W. Harrington.

3—Hannah Flagg, b. Nov. 12, 1842, d. April 11, 1845.

4—Henry Augustus, b. Sept. 8, 1846, m. Delia M. Griggs. He was member Overseers of the Poor, 1888 to 1896, and a member Board of Aldermen, 1890 and 1891.

5—Sarah A., m. Gonzalo Buxton.

*Capt. Daniel Harrington⁶ married March 27, 1828, Clarissa Gray. She was born Aug. 23, 1809; died June 6, 1884; daughter of Nathaniel and Patty (Dickman) Gray. He succeeded to the home estate, and in the year 1831 his name appears on the jury list. Subsequently he is called to fill the positions of Fence Viewer, School Committee and Highway Surveyor. Served in the Common Council, 1849, 1850, and Board of Aldermen 1851.

Children were:

1—Joseph, b. Oct. 26, 1829, d. Dec. 4, 1875.

- 2—*Emily, b. Oct. 23, 1831, d. 1883, m. Geo. S. Battelle.
 - 3—*Charles A., b. May 20, 1834, m. Lucy Goulding.
 - 4—Henry M., b. March 20, 1836, d. Aug. 6, 1837.
 - 5—Delia A., b. March 21, 1841, m. Geo. B. Andrews, 1863. Residence, Clinton, Mass.
 - 6—*Maria A., b. Sept. 2, 1843, m. Edward W. Wellington.
 - 7—*Francis A., b. Nov. 17, 1846, m. Anna M. Grout.
 - 8—George A., b. July 8, 1849, d. 1885.
 - 9—*Daniel A., b. May 8, 1851, m. Jennie A. Spiers.
- *Emily Harrington⁷ married George S. Battelle. Resided on the Harrington homestead.
- *Charles A. Harrington⁷ married, first, Lucy Goulding. Served in City Council, 1882 and 1883. Resided at 16 Windsor street, city.
- 1—Elmer W.
 - 2—Herbert H.
- *Maria A. Harrington⁷ married Edward W. Wellington, who was son of T. W. Wellington, coal dealer in Worcester, a very prominent and successful business man. Mr. Edward W. Wellington enlisted and served in the Civil War; was Lieutenant in the army.
- Children:
 Delia M. and Frank E.
- *Hon. Francis Alfred Harrington⁷ married Roxanna M. Grout, who died Dec. 24, 1900. He was born and reared at the old family homestead. Has been and is at present prominent in Odd Fellow and Masonic bodies, also active in Grange organizations, having been Treasurer of the State Grange for the past fourteen years. He was elected to represent Ward 3 in the city government, serving during the years 1887, 1888 and 1889 in the Board of Aldermen. The following year he was elected Mayor, and twice re-elected. His administration, covering the period from 1890 to 1893, proved a very economical and successful one, notwithstanding there were many very difficult problems to

overcome. Although busily employed in caring for his farming interests, livery and insurance business, he was not allowed for any great length of time to remain out of politics, for he was called to represent the Second Worcester Senatorial District in the State Senate for the years 1899, 1900 and 1901.

Children:

1—Charles A., m. Lucilla B. Crook of Cleveland, Ohio.

He was a teacher in high school in Worcester.

2—Frank C., m. Leora Leighton.

3—May E.

*Daniel A. Harrington⁷ married Jennie A. Spiers. Served two terms on the Board of Aldermen. Has been prominent in the order of Odd Fellows.

Children:

1—Clara A. Teacher in the Worcester high school.

2—Josie A., m. Herbert H. Linnell. Residence, North Adams, Mass.

3—John S.

4—Daniel A.

*Mary Harrington⁸ married, Dec. 8, 1823, Captain and Deacon Samuel Perry. Settled on the Perry homestead, Vernon street, Worcester.

Children:

1—Hannah Harrington, b. Oct. 8, 1824.

2—Mary Stone, b. Nov. 8, 1826.

3—Joseph Stone, b. Nov. 3, 1828.

4—Julia Maria, b. Oct. 13, 1830.

5—Nathan Fiske, b. March 10, 1833.

6—Lydia Almira, b. Feb. 27, 1835.

7—Harriet Newell, b. Feb. 28, 1837.

8—David Brainard, b. March 7, 1839.

9—Samuel Payson, b. March 18, 1841.

10—Moses, b. July 15, 1843.

*Francis Harrington⁹ married, first, Harriet W. Robbins, April 6, 1841; second, Frances T. Moore, April 13, 1843.

farm-
s not
ut of
oces-
years

Harriet W. Robbins was born April 19, 1818; died, Sept. 26, 1842. Frances T. Moore was daughter Col. Henry Moore. They had one child, Harriet, who married Benjamin F. Harrington, and resided on a portion of the original Harrington homestead.

Ohio.

A deed from Francis Harrington to his son Nathaniel conveys the following described property:

erved
romi-

For four hundred pounds lawful money sold one moiety half part of the land with buildings thereon where I now dwell; about one hundred and twenty acres in the whole. Bounded northerly partly by land belonging to Stephen Salisbury, formerly Holbrook's; partly by road from Capt. William Gates' to Joshua Bigelow's; easterly by said Bigelow's land, southerly by land of Mathew Gray, westerly partly by Benjamin Flagg's land and partly by Samuel Brown's land.

North

and
stead,

The other moiety of said land I some time ago conveyed to the said Nathaniel, also about twenty-five acres more of land lying in Worcester separate from the afore-described by the road aforesaid leading from Gates' to said Bigelow, and bounded westerly and southerly on said road; southerly and easterly on said Bigelow's land, northerly and easterly on Jonathan Gates' land; northerly on William Gates', until it comes to the said road. With pew in meeting-house.

Nov. 6, 1781.
Recorded Jan'y 16, 1783. Vol. 88, page 164.

Robbins,
1843.

Nathaniel to William Harrington :
A tract of land containing about forty acres, bounded south on land belonging to heirs of Simon Gates, late of

said Worcester, deceased; partly on land belonging to the heirs of Capt. Jones Hubbard, deceased; west on land of Mr. Nichols, northerly on land partly belonging to Mr. Sprague, and in part on land of William Young, Esq. Eastwardly partly on said Young's land and partly on land of Capt. Ebenezer Lovell, the said William Harrington, his heirs and assigns, to have full and free liberty at all times forever of passing and repassing across a certain tract of land belonging to the said William Young, which layed joining to the north part of the conveyed land, viz., to pass from the southerly part of said tract to the east-bound thereof, where it will best accommodate said Young and the grantee, or to pass from west to east across about thirty acres, lately sold to the above said Capt. Lovell, to land formerly Joshua Barnard's.

3rd day of June, 1780.

Recorded May 18, 1782, Vol. 85, page 509.

*My recollection is that this was
published by the Worcester Antiquarian
Society, about 1890 say.*

Fredrick M. Steele

FREDRICK M. STEELE
724 HILLSIDE AVE.
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA

208

209

Robert Harrington + Susanna George

1616

Born England

HARRINGTON FAMILY

By Frances Cowles

ALMOST all the arms-bearing families of the name of Harrington, both in England and this country, use the simple device shown here: Sable a fret argent. It is a rule of heraldry that the simpler the coat-of-arms the older its usage, for it was only when coats-of-arms became extremely numerous that it was found necessary to add elaborate details and complications to secure identification. Presumably, then, the Harrington coat-of-arms is of considerable antiquity. The crest shown here is not always used by the English families of the name. It is described, a leopard's head couped proper.

The Harringtons in this country rank among the old families early identified with Harvard college, and consequently with the first efforts toward the establishment in this country of education and cultural advantages. The first of these Harringtons was Robert Harrington of Watertown, Mass., who was born in England in 1616. He was but eighteen when he embarked from Ipswich, England, in the Elizabeth, and, having arrived in New England, he settled in Watertown, Mass., where he married Susanna George. Their children were: Susanna, John, Robert, George, Daniel, Joseph, Benjamin, May, Thomas, Samuel, Edward, Sarah and David. Of these, Thomas married Rebecca White, a widow, whose maiden name was Bemis, and by her he had Ebenezer, Susanna, Rebecca, Thomas and George.

The Harringtons had large families and each generation made its mark in colonial affairs. Timothy, a grandson of Thomas and Rebecca, who was born in 1716, was graduated from Harvard, and was a minister in Swanzey, N. H., until he was driven away by the Indians, after which he settled in Lancaster. He married Anna Harrington, a kinswoman, and after her death Anna, widow of the Rev. Matthew Bridge.

Another interesting family of Harringtons traces descent back to Benjamin Harrington, or, as the name was often spelled then, Heerdeen, who was born in Providence in 1662. His son, William Harrington of Providence, had a son, Thomas of Smithfield, who married Judith. Their son, Aaron Heerdeen, or Harrington, married Abigail Chilson and lived in Smithfield; and their son, William, lived in Adams, Mass. He served in the Revolution in the Massachusetts Sixth and the Tenth Berkshires companies of militia. His wife was Bethia Peters. Their son Isaac lived in Otsego county in New York state and Ohio and by his wife, Sarah King, he had seven children. The sons were Samuel K., Thomas, Calvin, William and Isaac. A grandson of this Isaac was Clark W. Harrington, who was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1845. He was a justice of peace in Missouri, where he made his home. He married Addie Kimball.

ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS

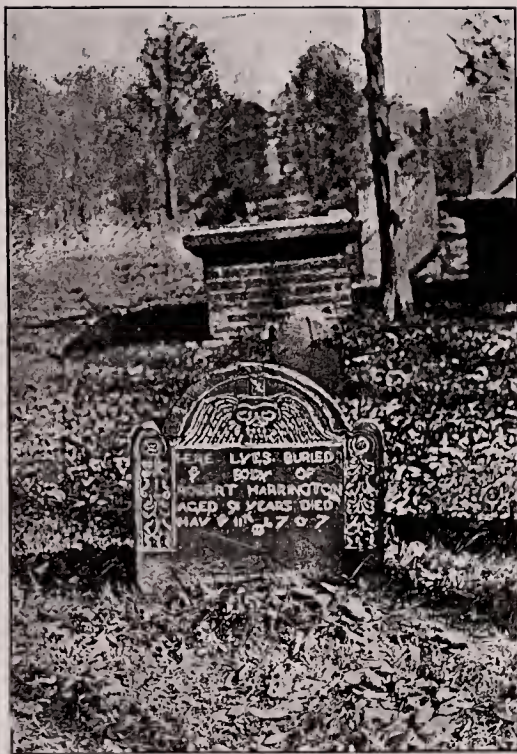
Mrs. C. C. M. asks for information of the Spencer family of Virginia. The first of the Virginia Spencers



Harrington

1461. 4. HARRINGTON. M. E. W. H., March 9, 1931. I also have a Harrington problem. In your search did you ever see record of Charles, Isaac, Israel, Roxanna or Rosanna, and Nancy, born between 1750 and 1800? If you have seen such names please send to Transcript. Family tradition claims they were from Blackstone or Mendon, Mass., but I find no record of them there. I have been searching for years for these people. Any news of them will be most appreciated.

In looking over old clippings from the Transcript, I find several who are interested in the Harrington family: W. A. B. L., C. D. B., F. M. S., and "Neppimore." If any of these people have data concerning the names mentioned above will they please send to the Transcript? M. L. C. M.



Grave of Robert Harrington¹
of Watertown

104

John Harrington² and
 b. Watertown Aug. 24 1651
 m. " Nov. 17 1681
 d. " Aug. 24, 1741
 aged 90 years

105

Hannah Winter,³ dau. Jno. Jr.²
 b. Apl. 10, 1665.
 m. Nov. 17, 1681.
 d. July 17, 1741.
 aged 76 years

This couple who must have grown up together, as they both lived in that part of Watertown, Mass. then called Cambridge Farms (now Lexington)-- see Bond's Watertown--, lived together after marriage for sixty years, when she died at the age of 76, he following five weeks later aged 90. Of their twelve children, the youngest, the twins had passed their majority at the time of the decease of the parents.

Like his father he was a military man, and as a result of his desire to protect Country and home, carried in his body for 66 years bullets received in the bloody King Philips War. He was in the great fight at Northfield, Mass. Sept. 4, 1675, when Capt. Beers was killed, and at that time was wounded, being struck by two balls, but long survived, living as stated to the age of 90--see Savage.

Descent from this worthy, makes a desirable claim for membership in the Society of Colonial Wars. In the year book of that Society 1902, Page 656, is the following "Jno. Harrington 1651 - 1741 under Captain Beers, King Philips War".

(Continued)

104 Continued.

Their children were.

Hannah b. Aug. 9, 1682, m. Apl. 29, 1703 Eleazer Hammond.

John " Oct. 1684 " Apl. 12, 1705 Elizabeth Cutter - 8 children.

Mary " May 11, 1687 m. Mar. 8, 1709 Thomas Hammond.

Lydia, bap. Mar. 2, 1690.

George 13 children.

James, b. Apl. 2, 1695.

Patience, bap. Oct. 10, 1697.

Ann, bap. Mar. 31, 1700, m. Nov. 20, 1720 Samuel Cutter.

Sarah, b. Mar. 6, 1702.

Ruth " Jan. 24, 1705, m. (pub Jan. 18) 1726 Jonathan Bullard.

Josiah twins m. May 20, 1730 Dinah Flagg, *dau Allen Flagg*

*b. June 12, 1709. Will allowed Feb 6 1779 dated July 22 1779 mentions
Mrs. Dinah son, Elijah Josiah & Elias, dau. b. specific request. Calamus
the record before this time daughter*

Joshua 1709 m. 1st Jan. 17, 1731 Elizabeth Truesdale, dau. Samuel.

" 2nd May 25, 1738 Mary Truesdale, sister Elizabeth.

The twins in their early married life, both lived at Waltham, Mass

Son Joshua Harrington³ &
 John² Robert¹
 Born Watertown Mass, that part called
 Cambridge Farms June 12 1709
 one of twins
 in Smithfield R.I. May 25 1738
 " Boston Mass Apr 28 1739
 1791
 aged 82

Mary Innesdale⁴
 dau Esau³ Saml² Saml¹
 Born Newton Mass July 22 1717
 in Smithfield R.I. May 25 1738
 " Boston Mass Apr 28 1739
 before 1791

This man has caused me a merry chase, and the effort is not
 altogether over yet. While I have clearly established the ancestral
 line, I have not, even yet, all the date as to his movements and
 whereabouts, and as to his family, I desire - He was married twice, to
 two Sisters, my dear wife coming from a child, Joshua, Jr, of the second
 marriage.

He was born, one of twins, the other being Josiah, June 12 1709 in that
 part of Watertown Mass, called Cambridge Farms
 he lived in Waltham Mass. He now claims that he was born in 1733 and July 1709
 He married 1st at Newton Mass June 19 1733 Elizabeth Innesdale⁴
 who was born in 1709, & that these were his parents, and Samuel
 Innesdale³ of Newton Mass, and where Elizabeth was born

They began their married life at Waltham and had there, four
 daughters between 1733 & 1737
 Elizabeth, the mother died between Aug 1737 & May 1738 - for he in
 and at Smithfield R.I. May 25 1738 a young sister of his first
 wife in Mary & Newton Mass July 22 1717 to whom was entrusted
 the bringing up of his three little girls 4 years, two years, and
 nine months old, respectively - Elizabeth the first daughter
 had died young, and as was quite customary, the same
 name was given to the next baby of proper sex, after the
 death of the child carrying it. So Mary at the age of 21,
 became mother to her three little girls, ~~nieces~~.
~~Now the marriage to a deceased wife's sister was not strange~~
~~in this country and at this period of its history, in fact~~
~~it was very common. But as these two wives were only~~
~~known on the Mass records by their first names, it took me~~
~~years to ascertain who they were, and to establish the fact,~~
~~and dates, of their marriages.~~

And here comes a little romance, for it seems to me, that
 this second marriage, was a run away match, why
 I do not know, but I suppose they did.

Smithfield R. Island was not such a great distance from
 Newton Mass, a suburb of Boston, but it was over the line
 in another state, and perhaps a good place for a
 Petrus Jew - at all events after a long, long, search
 mostly in entirely wrong places, I found this marriage

Joshua Harrington & Pass

record, - Tenthred R.I. May 25 1738, married Joshua Henderson and Mary Theusdon - the variation, yet similarity of these names are apparent, but why did they attempt this subterfuge or camouflage. Apparently they were called to account, perhaps on account of informality of marriage in another state under partially assumed names, for we find another marriage in Boston Mass Apr 28 1739, with correct spelling, of the same couple. So Joshua started out in life, as one of twins, and he married the same wife, twice!

Where they lived after the second marriage, between 1738 & 1751, I do not know, for I haven't yet found them, but I know from the public records in the Pension Department at Washington, where their parentage is stated, and their ages at death, that Joshua Jr was born 1751, for he died Oct 1817 aged 66, & that his brother Samuel died May 2 1815 aged 62, making his birth date about 1753.

But we find Joshua & Mary living at Holliston Mass, see names in the Holliston C. 99, & vital records Holliston 1772, and find the record of two children born to them there, Hannah Aug 9 1756, and Noah Feb 1 1760 - Noah was a Revolutionary Soldier, at Bunker's Mass of age, in the artillery, see later. In 1773 Joshua Jr came to live at Worcester Mass, and his homestead which was also used by his son Joshua Jr, was then located on what is now Bithewood Ave.

I find a record in the N.Y. Census of 1790, which is suggestive. At Canandaigua that year, there was a head of a family then Joshua Harrington - one head of family - two males under 16 - and three females. Could this be our Joshua Jr.? No!

Joshua Harrington Jr was a Revolutionary Soldier and at the age of 65, responded to the Bennington Alarm. The battle of Bennington was fought Aug 16 1777 - that of Stillwater Feb 19 1777, and the second battle of Stillwater, Oct 7 1777.

Joshua Harrington appears as a Private on muster and pay roll of Capt. John Banister's Co, Col. Job Cushing's Regt., enlisted Sep 7 1777 discharged Nov. 29 1777, for service at the "northward" - see 1788 Mass Records.

Joshua Harrington Jr, was Corporal in Capt. Saml. Richards Co in this same Col. Job Cushing's Regt., enlisted Sep 5 1777 - discharged Dec 6 1777 - we have here Joshua Harrington Jr and Joshua Harrington Jr, serving in the same Regiment, but in different Companies, at the same time.

Another record, both father & son, were Revolutionary Soldiers. Further, the application for a pension made Aug 29 1839 by his widow in setting up the various Revolutionary services of Joshua Jr, does not cover the service of Joshua Harrington in Capt. John Banister's Co.

Spencer Mass V. R. P 57. This notation appears: 3 children of Joshua Harrington were baptized June 4 1758 - Possibly these were, Joshua b 1751, Samuel b 1753, and Hannah b 1756.

N.E. Jan & Feb Jan 1931

FRENCH BIBLE RECORDS.—The following records were copied from a Bible now in the possession of J. B. Horne of Rochester, N. H.

Thomas French was born May 10 year 1738
Mary Glidden was born March the 23 year, 1736
Mercy French was born Feb. the 6th year 1768
Joseph French was born Jan. the 28th year 1770
Andrew French was born Sept. the 23rd. Year 1771
Rhoda French was born Nov. the 23rd. year 1773
Benjamin French was born Sept. the 23rd, year 1778
Salley was born March the 13th, year 1781
Andrew French died June the 22d year 1773

Union, N. H.

EUGENE NATHANIEL SPINNEY.

JOSHUA HARRINGTON AND JOSHUA HARRINGTON, JR., OF WORCESTER, MASS.—In the Revolutionary War two men named Joshua Harrington, father and son, served as soldiers from the town of Worcester, Mass. This fact has given rise to much confusion, as the two men have often been considered as one and the same person.

Joshua² Harrington, Sr. (John,² Robert¹), who was born 12 June 1709 and died in 1791, married first, 17 Jan. 1731, Elizabeth Truesdale, the daughter of Samuel Truesdale; and secondly, at Smithfield, R. I., 25 May 1738, Mary Truesdale, a sister of his first wife.

In 1773 Joshua Harrington, Sr., lived on what is now Blithewood Avenue, Worcester, and his son Joshua Harrington, Jr., occupied the same house.

At the age of 68 Joshua Harrington, Sr., responded to the Bennington alarm as a private in Capt. John Bannister's company, Col. Job Cushing's regiment. He enlisted 7 Sept. 1777, for service at the northward, and was discharged 29 Nov. 1777. (Massachusetts Records, vol. 17, p. 88; Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolution, vol. 7, p. 327.)

Joshua⁴ Harrington, Jr. (Joshua,³ John,² Robert¹), who was born in 1751 and died at Pelham, Mass., in October 1817, married at Worcester, 22 June 1775, Sarah Bigelow, who died 19 Mar. 1838. He was a corporal in Capt. Samuel Hubbard's company, Col. Job Cushing's regiment. He enlisted 5 Sept. 1777, and was discharged 6 Dec. 1777. On the strength of his services in the Revolution his widow was allowed a pension. The application is based on his service in the company of Capt. Samuel Hubbard, as given above.

Father and son, therefore, both of the same name, served in the same regiment at the same time, but in different companies.

Los Angeles, Calif.

FREDERICK M. STEELE.

NOTES

It having come to the attention of this Society that certain genealogists and publishers have used the name of the Society in connection with their own enterprises, the Society again desires to state that it has NO genealogical representatives in this country or in England, nor is it in any way connected with any publications other than those that it issues over its own name at 9 Ashburton Place, Boston.

It has also been reported to the Society that certain paper salesmen have been telling members of the Society who were seeking durable paper for their publications that the paper used in this periodical is "one hundred per cent wood."

For more than fifty years the paper used for this magazine has been made to order by the same manufacturer, and since 1907 it has been made on the Society's formula and watermarked "N. E. H. G. S. Standard." Sample sheets, selected at random, have been examined by a competent chemist, whose certificates have shown that the paper complies with the requirements of the formula. This formula is in substantial agreement with the recommendations of the Committee on Deterioration of Paper, appointed by the Society for the Encouragement of Arts, Manufactures, & Commerce, whose report (London, 1898) shows an exhaustive study of the subject. The leading German, English, and American chemists who have made a study of the manufacture of paper believe that paper properly made on such specifications will prove sufficiently lasting for publications of permanent value. This Society requires not less than 75% rag fibre, not over 25% wood fibre, freedom from all but the merest trace of chemicals used in the manufacture, and not over 10% clay filler.

INSCRIPTIONS AT BARNSTEAD AND STRAFFORD, N. H.—The following inscriptions were copied in August 1918 from gravestones standing in the old Hall-Gray Burying Ground, situated about a quarter of a mile south of Hall's Corner in Barnstead, N. H., and on the east side of the road leading to Hill's Corner in northern Strafford, N. H. The town and county lines divide the burying ground between Barnstead in Belknap County and Strafford in Strafford County. The inscriptions are here given in somewhat abbreviated form.

Alfred Hall died Apr. 27, 1878, aged 62 y. 11 m. 11 d.
Mary Ann, wife of Alfred Hall, died June 9, 1852, aged 37 y. 4 m. 20 d.
Deborah, wife of Levi Evans, died Feb. 28, 1884, at 85 y. 9 m. 18 d.



The Probate Court and the Court of Insolvency

FOR WORCESTER COUNTY. PROBATE OFFICE, WORCESTER, MASS.

Sessions at Worcester on the First, Second, Third and Fifth TUESDAYS of every month, except the month of August; at Fitchburg on the fourth TUESDAY of every month, except the month of August.

WILLIAM T. FORBES, Judge.
FRED'K H. CHAMBERLAIN, Judge.

GEORGE H. HARLOW, Register.
HARRY H. ATWOOD, Ass't Register.

Worcester, Sept. 18, 1907.

1831
90
1741

Nathaniel Harrington

at Worcester Feb 28 1831 aged 90

Fred M. Steele, Esq.,
Railway Exchange Building,
Chicago, Ill.

Dear Sir:-

In response to yours of the 16th relative to the case of Joshua Harrington, late of Weston, in 1791, Case A-27299, would say that the only papers in the files are the administrator's bond and an account. There is nothing in the bond that gives any information as to the family of the deceased but in the account the decree of allowance orders the administrator to pay the remainder to Lydia Kenney, Keziah Coon, Ruth Wood, Jemima Mills, Hannah Harrington, Dolly Harrington, Sally Harrington, Nathaniel Harrington and Joshua Harrington, in equal shares. I assume that they may have been the next of kin of the deceased. This account was allowed August 6, 1793.

In the Josiah Harrington case, #23703, the will was allowed September 6, 1779 and was made and executed July 22, 1779. In this will he mentions his wife, Dinah, sons and daughters, Elijah, Josiah, Silas, Ann by specific bequests, and all the rest and residue is equally divided between his nine daughters, Huldah Pierce, Dinah Russell, Tabitha Crosby, Elizabeth McClellan, Hannah

John D. Harrington
Feb 17 1709
June 12

Not yet paid
to Josiah
Harrington



The Probate Court and the Court of Insolvency

FOR WORCESTER COUNTY. PROBATE OFFICE, WORCESTER, MASS.

Sessions at Worcester on the First, Second, Third and Fifth TUESDAYS of every month, except the month of August; at Fitchburg on the fourth TUESDAY of every month, except the month of August.

WILLIAM T. FORBES, Judge.
FRED'K H. CHAMBERLAIN, Judge.

GEORGE H. HARLOW, Register.
HARRY H. ATWOOD, Asst Register.

Worcester, Sept. 18, 1907.

-2-

Fosgate, Sarah Whitney, Jemima Ward, Mary Earle and Ann Harrington. Elijah Harrington was appointed executor but declined to serve and Silas Harrington was appointed administrator with the will annexed.

F. Harlow

Yours truly,

George H. Harlow

Register.

Children of Joshua Harrington Jr.
as far as known to me, at date 1918

By first wife, Elizabeth Kneassdale, born at Hallowell Mass

Elizabeth bap May 20 1733 d. J.

Sarah " " 12 1734

Elizabeth " Jan 18 1736

Ruth " Aug 14 1737

By 2nd wife, Mary Kneassdale, sister of Elizabeth

Joshua b 1751 in Worcester Mass June 22 1775 Sarah
Bigelow 5th Worcester Mass Aug 15 1755 d there Mar 19 1838
dan son David 4 David 3 Joshua 2 Jos.
Joshua Harrington Jr d Pelham Mass Oct 1817 aged 66.

Samuel b

1753 d May 2 1815 aged 62
See list U.S. Pensioners Worcester Co. P 514

at Holliston Mass See Notes Phil Thetford & Holliston P 99
" Vital Records " " 72

Kannah b Feb 9 1756

Noah b Feb 1 1760 in Aug 27 1784 Co's dan Enoch Kingley of
Shrewsbury Mass - He d Oct 11 1830 aged 54
He d Aug 18 1832
Served in Co Capt's Regt of Artillery in the Rev. War
See list U.S. Pensioners P 321 & 514

Corporal Joshua Harrington⁴
 Son Joshua³ Jun.² Robert¹
 Born 1751
 in Worcester Mass June 22 1775
 at Pelham Mass Feb 1817
 aged 66

Sarah Bigelow⁵
 dau. Rev David⁴ Squire³ Joshua² Jun.¹
 Born Worcester Mass Dec 15 1755
 " " " June 22 1775
 d " " near 19 1838
 aged 83

Just where Joshua Harrington Jr was born, at this writing 1918, I do not know. I know he was aged 66 at his death, which was caused by consumption and so born about 1751 - His father Joshua Sr died at Mattam, Holliston, and Worcester the son Joshua Jr, also occupied the same house as did his father in Worcester, it was situated on what is now Blithewood Avenue (see Master Records) The father settled on this location in 1773, so I assume the son was there at the time of the stirring times of the beginning of the Revolution, in which his family and that of his wife, took such a prominent part. His wife, whom he married between the time he responded to the Lexington Alarm Apr 19 1775, and his second enlistment in July 1776, was Sarah Bigelow then just twenty years of age, and daughter of Deacon David Bigelow, one of the Committee of Safety of Worcester, and niece of the celebrated Col Timothy Bigelow of the Revolution. It was his company of militia, of which he was then Captain, that Joshua Jr, himself 27 years of age, joined, and marched from Worcester to Cambridge. Worcester was one of the important points on the post road from Boston to Hartford - It was the section where Tory spies were operating, and where patriotism and Toryism, were the burning questions - Both Joshua Jr, and Sarah Bigelow, must have been in the thick of it, and also, on the inside, as to up to date information - While I cannot as yet, absolutely make proof positive, that both Joshua Jr and Joshua Jr, were both in the Revolutionary Army yet it seems to be the case, as we find (as per Mass Recy of War) based on record Vol 17 P. 88), a Joshua Harrington, a private in Capt Juno Bannisters Co Col Job Cashing's Regt in service 2 mos & 28 days from Sept 17 1777 to Nov 29 1777 - at this period Joshua Jr, was serving as Corporal in Capt Samuel Hubbard's Co in the same regiment of Col Job Cashing - This was undoubtedly both father and son, and this, if satisfactorily proved, would give my wife, and our daughter, another ancestor who served, and another bar, upon her badge of the Daughters of the American Revolution.

Joshua Jr's brother Samuel b 1753, was also a member of the same Co of Timothy Bigelow, in Gen Artemas Ward's Regt, and another brother Noah, b at Dedham in 1760, served in the 1st regiment of artillery in 1776.

Joshua Jr enlisted again in Aug 1776, serving as private 5 months in Capt Wm Yates Co Col Jonathan Holman's Regt and again, in the summer of 1777, as Corporal in Samuel Hubbard's Co Col Jos Cushing's regiment, serving three months. As I write, there lies before me the report of the Commissioner of Pensions dated Nov. 23 1894 which states that Sarah Bigelow Harrington applied Aug 29 1837, as a widow, for a pension, based on the services of her husband in the Revolutionary War, and that it was granted and enjoyed by her during the balance of her life. This however was only for a period of less than a year as I have certificates from the Secretary of the Commonwealth of Mass, as to these services they are appended to this sketch and made part of it.

Sarah Bigelow, "the war bride", lived to a good old age - 83, as she died as late as Mar 19 1838. Was remembered by an old lady of Worcester, Miss Sarah A. Bancroft, daughter of her daughter Lucretia, and who gave me, years ago, a glimpse of her and the wonderful experiences she passed through, and the many privations she endured, in her long life. She was born in the year the French and Indian War broke out, as as she was eight years old at its close, it is not to be wondered at that she had many stories to tell of savage warfare, and the dangers she passed through - Her father, was an ardent patriot - He was a hotel keeper, and his hotel, as was the case in early times, was the meeting place and seat of activity, and discussion - He died 1810, aged 80. Her grandfather Daniel, died after the close of the Revolutionary war, in 1788, aged 92. He was 81 at the time of its beginning. He had been a soldier in the French and Canadian War. Her great grandfather, Joshua Bigelow, did not die till 1745, then aged 90, when Sarah was twelve years old - He had been a soldier in King Philip's War in 1675 - Truly she came of a long lived race! All these worthies must have had their stories to tell, of their own varied experiences, which themselves lived been perpetuated, by written documents. Sarah herself lived thirteen years after the War of 1812 had closed, and 11 years after the first railroad was built and operated. A wonderful era to have lived in!

Sarah Bigelow's own brother, two years her senior, was a Corporal in Capt Peter Woodbury's Co, Col Jos Cushing's Regt, at the time of the battle of Bennington Vermont, under Gen. Frisbie - So Sarah had a brother,

her husband, two brothers in law in the Revolutionary Army, and a lame father, incapacitated for military duty, served in public work at home - Truly a patriotic family, which contained no "slackers" - For her father in law, Joshua Harrington Sr, at the age of 68, served for three months at the time of the Bennington alarm. I might add one more brother in law in the Revolutionary service, or Sarah's next younger sister, four years her junior, b. 1759 or John Fair, who was a Revolutionary Soldier. (Elizabeth). Let me also add, that the celebrated Col Timothy Regelow, who has been several times spoken of as a Revolutionary officer and leader, was a brother of Mrs David Regelow, and so, Sarah's uncle. Col Regelow's son Timothy, cousin of Sarah's, was the noted orator of his day, a patriot-lawyer of a later period. John Fair had a long and honorable revolutionary career - He began in Apr 1775 as a fife in Capt Timothy Regelow's Co.

At Worcester on Mar 4 1793 Joshua Harrington Jr was chosen on a committee to provide the town with schooling. In May 1798 Joshua and his brother Noah, were chosen, with others, Highway Surveyors and collectors of Highway taxes - Joshua was sworn in Feb 1798

In June 1816, Joshua Harrington the father, removed to Pelham Mass, probably in feebleness, and died there in October 1817. He lies buried in Worcester Mass, and his grave is decorated with an appropriate, and well earned, Revolutionary marker.

A romantic little story is told of Almira Harrington, the daughter. As a young lady, she taught school in Pelham - Soon after her arrival there, one day walking home from the school house with a lot of books under her arm, she dropped one - A young man in the village, Alanson Chapin, who was some ways behind her, noticed the loss, and hurrying, picked up the book, caught up with the new school teacher, restored the lost book to its rightful owner, secured in consequence an acquaintance, and later captivated the heart of the young lady, and secured her hand in marriage.

Baldern Em. Supp P 104-7
(203) Elg³ hatchard - Ins' on Catch Galpini
inform from Edwin Hubbard of Chicago

Aug 1812 1714

Frank
Sand. Oct 1720 of Wallingford

Nov 2 1720

Catch Ing 1719 from t. Henry March 1770

Peck Oct 5 1721

Bay Oct 1720

Reuben Aug 8 1737

W. J.

Hist. P. 461
Marriages

Nov 11 1819 Alanson Chapin &
Almira Harrington
by Rev. Nathaniel Bailey

Alanson Chapin was 1st
& School teacher - 1826 @ 35.

He had several wives Almira 1st
The last wife

He died Jan 16 1872 aged 54 years
Affection some long time I hope
His success not in vain
Hee was pleased to give me
And free me from my pain

Alanson was son Luther Chapin

26

27

Children of Moses Joshua Harrington Jr & Sarah Bigelow

all born at Worcester Mass
 There were in all 14 in number - 8 of whom lived to mature age
 This list includes such as I have been able to find, but I do
 not know their proper sequence.

Leri Bigelow

m

Polly Jewison ⁶ Mar 20 1795 dau Levi⁹⁵
 a sister of the then Gov Jewison (Eliot H.) Gov 1835-1841.
 He lived and died in Shorham Vermont.
 P. M. Her Jewison ancestry must be down to Peter Sand Hill.

Lucretia

m

John Baird
 m at Worcester Dec 25 1800
 they lived at Shorham Vt. Never had any children

* Mary, called Polly, on her tombstone at Shorham Vt. she is called Mary
 she was b. 1790 Intensions of marriage Eastern Mass Nov 30 1809
 m at Worcester Dec 20 1809 & at Shorham Nov. 26 1837 aged 47
 married to Nathaniel Pratt & Herbert Mass July 15 1788 & Sharon Vt. f
 Sep 3 1818, aged 30, buried at Shertown Mass, Son Henry, 5 Pintfaced
 Pintfaced 3 Skepper 2 This of Waterbury. Had only 2 children

Sarah Bigelow ⁷ Dec 5 1798 raised after her mother & Feb 22 1874
 m Nov 2 1821 Timothy H. Bancroft

Almira

1800 & Pelham Mass Jan 16 1824. She was a school teacher
 m Nov 21 1819 Ewing Alanson Chapin, son Luther, as his 1825.
 they lived at Pelham, she had a child Albi b May 18 1822
 lived with his brother Leri B. in Shorham

Leeson

Eusea

Miranda

Joshua Monroe m Cambridge Mass m m Nov 29 1832 Susan Read of Hering Mass
 they lived at Worcester, but later removed to Springfield Mass
 He d 1870

Henry

Betty

she was the "golly old maid who never married" of this family
 she also lived with her brother Leri, at Shorham Vt.

Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE

OF

Joshua Harrington.

*

Joshua Harrington: Appears with rank of Private on
Lexington Alarm Roll of Captain
Timothy Bigelow's Co., Col. Artemas
Ward's Regt., which marched on the
alarm of April 19, 1775 from Worcester.
Length of service 11 days. Vol. 11: p. 222

the 11th "I"

*

Appears with rank of Private on
Musters and Pay Roll of Capt. John
Panisters' Co., Col. Job. Cushing's
Regt., Enlisted - Sept. 7, 1777. to Nov 29 1777
Time of service - 2 mos. 28 days -

the 11th "I"

"Service at the Northward" Vol. 17: p. 88.

*

Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY.

Boston, *July 21*, 1896.

I certify the foregoing to be true abstracts from the Record
Index to the Revolutionary War Archives deposited in this
office.



Witness the Seal of the Commonwealth.

Isaac H. Edgett
Deputy Secretary.

*

Joshua Harrington: Appears with rank of Corporal on
 Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Samuel
 Hubbard's Co, Col. Job Bushings Regt.
 Time of enlistment - September 5, 1777
 Time of discharge - December 6, 1777
 Vol. 19: p. 196.

*

Joshua Harrington: Appears with rank of Private on
 Muster and Pay Roll of Capt.
 David Chadwick's Co. - Service,
 5 days, covered by Resolve of Sept.
 23, 1777. - Marched on alarm to
 Bennington. Vol. 17: p. 225.

*

Joshua Harrington was Aug 11, 1777
 " Stillwater Oct 19 "
 " " Oct 27 "

In addition to the two periods of service, as shown in above
 Mass Rec of State dated July 21, 1896 - There is the service
 rendered by Joshua Harrington for, as shown in the widow's
 application for pension, viz. in Capt. M^{rs} Yates Co, Col
 Jonathan Wolcott's Regt. covering dates from July 1776 &
 running for a period of 5 mos

O. W. & N. Division.

F.S.

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR,

Bureau of Pensions,

Washington, D.C., November 23, 1894.

Sir:-

In reply to your request for a statement of the military history of \pm Joshua Harrington, Jr., \pm a soldier of the REVOLUTIONARY WAR, you will find below the desired information as contained in his (or his widow's) application for pension on file in this Bureau.

DATES OF ENLISTMENT OR APPOINTMENT.	LENGTH OF SERVICE.	RANK.	OFFICERS UNDER WHOM SERVICE WAS RENDERED.		STATE.
			CAPTAIN.	COLONEL.	
April, 1775	1 mo.	Pri.	Timothy Bigelow	Not stated	Mass.
July, 1776	5 mo.	"	Wm. Yates	Jonathan Holman	"
Summer, 1777	3 mo.	"	Hubbard	Cushing	"
He was not a pensioner himself, having died in 1817.					

Battles engaged in, None mentioned.
 Residence of soldier at enlistment, Worcester, Mass.
 Date of application for pension, by widow, Aug. 29, 1837.
 Residence at date of application, of widow, Worcester, Mass.
 Age at date of application, of widow, Eighty-two years.

Remarks: He married Sarah Bigelow June 22, 1775, removed to Pelham, Mass., in June, 1816, and died there of consumption in Oct., 1817, aged sixty-six years.

Mr. Fred. M. Steele,
 #3315 Ellis Ave.,
 Chicago, Ill.

Very respectfully,

Wm. Lockman
 Commissioner.

1816
 1751

934
418

John George¹ and _____
first wife.

An early settler of Watertown, Mass. His first wife, the mother of his children, undoubtedly died in England, before his emigration to this Country. He however m. 2nd in Mass. Ann _____, widow of Henry Goldstone. He died before June 12, 1647, as on that date an inventory of his estate was taken, and which was proved before the Court on June 29, of that year. His widow died Apl. 26, 1670, aged 79, which would make her birth date, about 1691.

The inventory of his estate, see N.E. Gen. Hist. Reg. Vol. 8, P 57, mentions debts due to son Robert, and daughter Susan.

Children by his first wife, both prob. born in England.

Robert², had a grand daughter, Martha George.

#Susannah², b. 1632, m. Oct. 1st, 1648, Robt. Harrington,
she died July 6, 1694.

932
420

John Winter' and _____
of Watertown, Mass.

Born in England about 1572. *Dead Watertown Mass 1662.*

Original proprietor of Watertown in 1636/7.

Was a tanner by trade.

His will is dated Mar. 4, 1662, and was proved June 16, 1662. Inventory May 13, 1662 of 104*l* 4 s 6 d. A comfortable estate for that time. He died at Watertown Apl. 14, 1662. His son John inherited his lands and etc. there.

The will mentions his children, as follows:

#John, of Watertown, b. 1635, d. Jan. 18, 1691. *m Hannah Cutler*

Richard, late of London.

Thomas, "

daughter Alice Lachmans of London.

2634. 7. WINTER, G. E. C., Jan. 21, 1925. As one of my own ancestral lines goes back to John Winter of Watertown, Mass., who died 1662, I have had occasion to make search which enables me to answer the question "Is anything further than given by Bond known of John Winter and his son John?" Bond says (page 656) "John Winter, of Camb. Farms, son of the preceding." This should suggest your referring to Palge's Cambridge where, on page 790 you will find "Winter, John, by W. Hannab" followed by the names of eight children (Bond gives but 6), the dates of birth of each, "John the 1. res. at the Farms, and died Jan. 18, 1689-90." In the chapter devoted to "Military History" on page 399, footnote 2 gives a list of Cambridge soldiers who served against the Indians in what we know as "King Philip's War." Among them is John Winter. This can be only the John (2) above. John (1) of Watertown had died in 1662, and John (3) of Cambridge Farms was but about eight years old.

A little reading of early Cambridge history will show (page 125) that on March 20, 1712-13, Cambridge Farms was made a separate and distinct town, by the name of Lexington. This suggests reference to Hudson's Lexington. The Bi-centenary edition, revised and continued to 1912 by the Lexington Historical Society, in two volumes, corrects a multitude of the errors and omissions of genealogical writers of the nineteenth century, and is invaluable for students of records in the early years of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. On page 775, you will find that John (2), probably removed from Watertown to Cambridge (where his first child was born in 1665) and thence to the Farms (where land was assigned to him in 1683). This edition of Hudson gives him a ninth child and then proceeds to give six of them to John (3), in addition to his own seven (blindly following the error of Bond in giving the six to John (3) instead of to John (2). The puzzle untangles as follows:

Bond gives children of John (2) as John, Thomas, Samuel, Sarah, Hannah, Mary. Then, because John (2) died in 1696, and because of date of baptism, he gives to John (3): Sarah, baptized 1688; Hannah, baptized 1690; John, Thomas, Abigail, Patience, baptized 1698.

Palge's Cambridge misuses Sarah, but Hudson has her as the first child, died 1696. Both agree on the following taken from Cambridge town records. (See Cambridge Vital Records, vol. I, page 776.) (I omit months and days). Hannah, born 1665; John, born 1667; Thomas, born 1669; Joseph, born 1671-2; Mary, born 1673-6; Elizabeth, born 1678; Abigail, born 1686; Samuel, born 1684-5.

Apparently John (2) had children as follows: Hannah, born 1665, baptized 1699;

John, born 1667, baptized 1698; Thomas, born 1669, baptized 1698; Joseph, born 1671-2, baptized 1698; Mary, born 1673-6, (no date of baptism); Elizabeth, born 1678 (no date of baptism); Abigail, born 1680, baptized 1698; Samuel, born 1684-5, (no date of baptism); Patience (no date of birth), baptized 1698; Sarah (no date of birth), baptized 1688, died 1690. This gives him ten children. It would be interesting to find out how they came to be baptized in Watertown though born in Cambridge.

Of passing interest, also, in Bond, page 968, "Samuel Winter of Killingly married in Groton, 1713-14," and Hudson, page 776, footnote 1, "Concord records give marriage of Elizabeth Winter to John Cooper, 1697-8" and "Elizabeth married (---) Cooper and went to Killingly, Conn." It looks as if Elizabeth, after marrying Cooper, removed to Killingly and took with them her younger brother Samuel.

Of most immediate interest to you, however, may be Hudson, page 775: John (2) married Hannah Cutler, born July 26, 1638, daughter of James (1) and Anna (---) of Watertown. This takes us right back to Bond who says, page 190, among their children "Hannah, born July 26, 1638, married John Winter, Jr." Evidently Bond got the Cutler information after he had written up the Winter family, and failed to make the necessary cross reference. Palge, page 526, copies him and fails to connect Hannah Cutler and John Winter, Jr. with John Winter and wife Hannah.

You have read on page 656 of Bond that John (1) was a tanner. Have you read on page 1616 that his homestead (homestead we say now) was granted (given him) "upon condition he useeth his trade of tanning"? Have you looked up its location on the map of "small lots" and planned to visit it some day? Have you read (page 1622), that in 1636, he was granted lot 24 in the "Third Great Dividend" (twenty-five acres); and have you tried to trace its location on the map at page 885? Have you read (page 1625) that in the division of plowlands, in the following year, he received three acres; and (on page 1028) that in 1642 he received thirty-four acres in "the farm"?

Watertown Records, four volumes, published 1894, et seq., have more than two dozen index references to Winter.

"Proprietors' Records" of the town of Cambridge, published 1890, indexes one mention of Winter. Records of the Town and Selectmen of Cambridge, published 1901, has ten index references to Winter.

A. H. C.

466
210

467
211

John Winter²
Son John¹
Born 1634
a Lexington Mass Jan 18 1690
aged 57

Hannah Cutler²
dau James¹
Born Watertown Mass July 26 1638
a " " before 1689

This little chap was the baby on his arrival in his mother's arms, at Watertown Mass, in 1638.
But he grew up, and became a useful citizen and one of the soldiers of King Philip's War. So Col. Wm. "Year Book 1902" P 816 says of him "1634-1690 In Capt. Winchman's Co N.P. War".
So a claim for membership in that Society.
at date of his niece Dec 12 1689, he was 56. Wife was pored May 1 1691
It mentions, no wife, who had probably died, but his children as follows. Commissions for the division of the estate, appointed by the Court Oct 6 1691 were Lieut David Fisk, Samuel Stone & Lieut Benjamin Garfield. Inventory Jan 12 1692 amounted to 359^l 16^s 6^d
to David Fisk Es. & Samuel Stone Es.
He signed a petition in Cambridge 17. 8. 1664, & lived at the Parus, that is Watertown, & Lexington in 1685
Lexington Mass. Probably removed from Watertown.

Their children all born at Watertown Mass

Grace bap 1638 died 1690. Don't know where she comes in.

John b bap 17 1667 bap 1698

Thomas " June 25 1669 " "

Joseph " Mar 2 1672 " "

Mary " Feb. 6 1675

Elizabeth " Aug 26 1678

Abigail " Mar 12 1680 bap 1698

Hannah b. bap 10 1665^{bap 1690} She was the eldest died and at the time of the settlement of her father's estate was appointed guardian for her sister Mary. She in Nov. 17 1681, at the age of 16 1/2 years John Harrington b Aug 24 1651 d Aug 24 1741, both Hannah died July 17 1741 aged 76, 5 years before her husband.

Samuel " Mar 12 1685
Patience bap 1698

466
210

467
211

John Winter Jr.²

and

Hannah Cutler²
daughters

b. 1634

B. July 26, 1638

d. Jan 18, 1691

aged 56

This couple lived and died at Cambridge Farms (now Lexington) Mass., and were among its early settlers. Her parents, Ensign Jas. Cutler and Ann-- removed to this place in 1648, when she was only ten years of age. His parents lived in the adjoining town of Watertown, and when they were married, about 1664, their fortunes clung to the town of the wife.

At the date of his will, Dec. 12, 1690, he mentions no wife, so it is presumed she had died before that time. In it he states his age at that time, to be 56. Will proved before the Court Mar. 1, 1691. Commissioners for estate appointed by the Court Oct. 6, 1691, consisting of Lieut. David Fiske, Samuel Stone and Lieut. Benjamin Garfield, to whom was entrusted the division of the estate. Inventory reported Jan. 12, 1692, by David Fiske Sr. and Samuel Stone Sr., 359¹/₂ 16s 6d. Hannah was made guardian of Mary.

The will mentions children as follows:

~~Hannah~~ b. April 10, 1665, m Nov. 17, 1681, Jno. Harrington²

John, eldest son b. Sept. 17, 1667.

Thomas, " June 25, 1669.

Joseph " Mar. 2, 1672.

Mary " Feb. 6, 1675.

Elizabeth " Aug. 26, 1678.

Abigail " Mar. 12, 1680.

Samuel " " 12, 1685.

Sarah.

Jno. Winter 210 Continued.

John Winter the father, #210, had also a military record, as he was one of the soldiers of the bloody King Philips war. Any man who can prove him as a lineal ascendant, would be entitled through this service to membership in the Society of Colonial Wars. In the Year Book of this Society for 1902, Page 816, "Jno. Winter 1634-1690. In Captain Henchmans Company in King Philips War " of 1675 and 1676.

John Winter

.d

.B. nat .-5

5933

This copy

names were and were

Cutter and Anna and

years to age. ill

and when they were

of the wife.

At the bet

so it is presumed

age at that time, to

Commissioners for

of Lieut. David

whom was entreated

Jan. 18, 1808, by

Hannah was made

The will

Hannah

John, eldest son

Thomas

Joseph

Mary

Elizabeth

Adigail

Samuel

Sarah

934
422

935
423

Ensign James Cutler' and Ann _____
 B. in England 1606. d. Sept. 1644.
 d. May 17, 1694 buried Sept. 30, 1644.
 aged 88.

He was of Watertown, Mass. in 1634.

One of the original granters of land there, his portion being in the North East part of the settlement, on the road to Belmont. Formally received as an inhabitant of Watertown in 1635.

About 1648 he removed to Cambridge Farms, (now Lexington), near the Concord Line.

He was a soldier of King Philips war. Ensign of the Lexington Military Company. See N.E. Gen. & Hist. Reg. Vol. 37, P. 74. Year book So. Colo. Wars for 1900 P.162 &/c &/c.

He was thrice married.

His first wife Ann _____ was buried Sept. 30, 1644.

Tradition says of her that she was a sister of Captain John Grout's wife, and that the two sisters were so opposed and tantalized in England, for their Puritanism, that they fled from such persecution, and came unattended by parents or near friends, resolved to seek relief, and their fortunes, in New England. By first wife Anne, he had.

James, b. 6th day 9th mo. 1635, d. July 3, 1685.

#Hannah " 26th " 5th " 1638 m. John Winter Jr., b. 1635.

Elizabeth b. 28th day 11th mo. 1640, d. Oct. 30, 1644.

Mary, " 29 " 3rd " 1644 m. as 2nd w Jno. Collar

In his will he bequeathes 5¹/₂ to Hannah Winter.

Hannah Winter is mentioned in the will for Cutler dated Nov 25 1684

(422 Continued,)

He m. 2nd Mar. 9, 1645 Mary Widow of Thomas King of
Watertown. She d. Dec. 7, 1645.
" " 3rd Phoebe Page⁴ daughter Jno.³

His will is dated Nov. 24, 1684. In it he states he was
then 78 years old, which accounts for the birth date of 1606,
as given in caption of this sketch. The will mentions his
children as follows: *and was proved Aug 20 1694*

- James
- Thomas
- Richard Park's wife
- John Parmenter's wife
- Sarah Waite
- Mary Johnson *b 29. 3. 1644 m 18th*
- # Hannah Winter *born 24. 5 1638 m*
- Joanna Russell (wife Philip)
- Jemrina
- Samuel
- Phoebe
- He died May 17, 1694.

*m m Sarah m m John Collar
John Winter 2. 1.*

Will proved in Court Aug. 20, 1694.

Proofs-

- Bonds Watertown
- Paiges Cambridge
- Cutler Memorial
- Year Book Genl. So. Colo. Wars 1902, P. 610.

*His will bequeathes to his sons Mary m John Collar
and Hannah Winter*

936
424

937
425

Samuel Truesdale

and

This emigrant from England, Samuel Truesdale, came with his brothers Richard and John, to Boston in 1630. Richard married Mary Hood and settled in Boston. He was prominent in the First Church of Boston as member and deacon. Later became one of the founders of the Old South Church still stands. Richard died apparently without issue before 1672, when his widow executed a will bestowing legacies, one upon his nephew Richard², son of Samuel, the subject of this sketch giving him 50 L. This will was proved in 1671. The widows will was proved in 1674, and mentions other children of Samuel Truesdale 424.

Of Samuel above, nothing very definite has as yet been learned. He settled in or near, Boston. His death occurred by an accident, as he was smothered to death in a hay mow. According to American Ancestry Vol. 9, Page 171, the three brothers above mentioned, came from Lincolnshire, England in 1630.

Nothing is known of the wife, not even her first name.

His children

Richard received 50 L. by his uncle's will.

#Samuel born 1646, died Mar. 2, 1695, aged 49, and lies buried in the Center St. Cemetery, Newton, Mass. He married Mary, daughter Dea. John Jackson in Jan? 1671. She died Newton, Mass. Between 1725 and 1730.

Samuel Treadale² &
Son Samuel¹

Born 1646
" " Jan 1671
" " near 2 1695
" " aged 49"

Buried Center St Cemetery, Newton

Mary Jackson²
Daughter of Isaac Jr's Margaret

Born 1671
" " Jan 1671
" " d Newton Mass, between 1725 & 1730

This man of the second generation in this country was born at or near Boston Mass in 1646 as he died at Newton Mass near 2 1695 then aged 49. He was buried in the Center St Cemetery at Newton Mass. at the age of 26 he removed from Boston to Newton and settled on the South side of the river, at or near, Hendricks Bridge - He had a homestead of 120 acres, which at death he left to his Son Samuel. He was made a Freeman July 21 1685

940 He was one of the signers of the petition for the separation of Newton from Cambridge. He had three wives, but his children were all by his first wife Mary Jackson daughter of Deacon John Jackson of Newton, by his second wife Margaret whom he married in Jan 1671. He m 2nd Elizabeth Hammond born about 1633 or 4 dau Mrs Hammond no 428 in another line, and who m Aug 17 1659 as his second wife George Woodward b 1619 d Watertown May 31 1676 - As his widow she m 3rd as his 2nd wife Saul Treadale² which inventoried 266 £ 6 sh 6 d

His children all by Mary Jackson & all born at Newton

Richard b Aug 16 1672 m 1696 Mary Fairbanks

Mary b Nov 30 1673 "

Samuel b Oct 13 1675 " about 1705 1st Elizabeth Hammond b Newton
" 2nd Elizabeth Wilson widow 7th speed

Mindwell b Aug 13 1676

Rebecca " Mar 21 1678

Experience " Aug 8 1680

Thomas " Dec 27 1682 m

Heather " 1685 m Jan. 1710 Rachel Davis
" " " " to Pomfret Conn

234
106

235 138
107.

Samuel Inesdale³
Son Samuel² Samuel¹
Born Newton Mass Oct 13 1675
" " " about 1705
" " " 1753
d " " " aged 78"

Elizabeth Hammond³
died Nathaniel² Thomas¹
Born Newton Mass Mar 11 1683
" " " about 1705
d Newton Mass before 1730.

This man's birth record may appear at Newton, or possibly at Cambridge Mass. Probably born at Cambridge - Elizabeth born Cambridge Village. He acquired by inheritance the homestead of some 120 acres, which was his father's - It was on the South side of the river at Newton, and near Kerrick's Bridge.

He was at one time Selectman of Newton.
He married 2nd Mar 7 1730 Elizabeth Wilson widow William Ward.
and had one child by her ~~He married Rev. L. & Hannah (Newbridge) Ward~~
after his death she m ~~as her third husband Benjamin Eddy~~
as it is now claimed that Benjamin Eddy, Son Isaac & Elizabeth (Hosdward)
Eddy. Benjamin born Watertown 1707 d Newton 1799

His children by 1st wife Elizabeth Hammond, b Newton
Hannah b Mar 18 1706 m Boston Mar 10 1727 Joshua Andrews of Boston
Elizabeth " Mar 12 1709 " Newton ~~Mar 17 1733~~ ~~with wife Joshua~~
~~Benjamin b Mar 31 1710 d 1797~~ ~~Mar 2 1711~~
~~3rd d 1738, see above, Henry see above~~

Ester " Dec 30 1711

Thomas " Dec 4 1714

Mary " July 22 1717 m Fairfield R. I as 2nd wife, Elizabeth
~~also was 1st wife, Joshua Harrington~~
June 12 1709 d 1791 Jun 2 (Robt)
She died before 1791

Sarah " Aug 23 1721 m June 4 1738 David Parker

Rebecca " Mar 21 1725 m Nov 27 1746 Daniel Rayby

By 2nd wife Elizabeth (Wilson) Ward

Richard b Mar 2 1732 m Mar 2 1754 Lydia Hyde
daughter Keturah

Ancestry in England

of

Thomas Hammond, the original emigrant of that name to Massachusetts Bay Colony and the progenitor of his race in America.

1712 1713
John Hammond and Agnes _____

Of Iavenham, England.

856
William Hammond and Mary 857
Of Milford, England, Suffolk Co.

Had twin sons, born there Sept. 2, 1603, named
Thomas⁴²⁸, married Elizabeth Cason⁴²⁹, born before 1604.
John.

Thomas immigrated to Hingham, Mass., where lands were granted to him in 1636. He died there Sept. 30, 1675.

English Ancestry of Elizabeth Cason,
wife of Thomas Hammond, the emigrant.

17181719
Robert Hammond and Elizabeth _____

Of Great Whelueham, England.

His will is dated Nov. 15, 1604, and recorded at Bury St. Edmunds(Coppinger's folio 387) and gives to wife Elizabeth a tenement in Lawshall called Hawkstreet. At her death the property was to go to his son Thomas. The will also mentions sons John, Robert and William and daughters Elizabeth, Anne, Grace and Ellen, and gives to daughter Prudence wife of Robert Cason, a legacy.

858
Robert Cason and 859 Prudence Hammond
Had a daughter Elizabeth³⁴⁴²⁹, who was born at Great Wheluetham,
England, a few miles north of Lavenham, before 1604. She married Thomas

-2-

Ancestry in England of Thomas Hammond.

Hammond, and came with him to Hingham, Mass., where they were early settlers. As her mother was a Hammond, it is probable that she married some relative or connection, more or less distant.

Hammond Jan 53
 The Hammond of Leroubaud to Jeffery
 Dec 30 1575
 my son Sam Thos & Rose Thiffe Ham
 in June 1605 they arrived
 of Bermuda prior to 1636
 John Thistleton
 8 Ch. m. ch
 John last
 Thos last Sep 17, 1618

940
428

941
429

Thomas Hammond¹ and Elizabeth Cason¹

Son of William, son John. Born Milford, Suffolk Co. England. Sept. 2, 1603, a twin of John. Married in Lavenham, England, Nov. 12, 1623. Died in Hingham, Mass. Sept. 30, 1675. Aged 72.	Daughter of Robert Cason. Born Great Wheluetham, Eng., a few miles north of Lavenham before 1604. Came to America with her husband and their two children. <i>Died</i>
---	--

Thomas Hammond, one of twin brothers, was born in Milford Suffolk Co., England. His father William and grand father John, were born and had lived in the same general vicinity. Here also, that is, in the vicinity, was born at Great Wheluetham, a few miles north of Lavenham, about the same time as the twins came to their parents, a daughter to Robert Cason and his wife Prudence (Hammond) Cason, called Elizabeth. This daughter with a Hammond ancestry through her mother, became on Nov. 12, 1623, the wife of Thomas Hammond the subject of this sketch. The ceremony was performed at Lavenham, which was undoubtedly the home of her parents. They had in England, two children, born 1630 and 1633, that we have a record of, and brought them to America upon their immigration. They were among the first settlers of Hingham, Mass. and were there long enough to have had a grant of land made to him in 1636. He became a Freeman of Massachusetts Bay Colony Mar. 9, 1637, and a Grand Juror there the same year. Later he was of Newton, Mass.

Thomas Hammond was a first cousin to the William Hammond who settled in Watertown and who was married in 1636. The homestead of Thomas was at Newton, now one of the most attractive suburbs of Boston, and in his day he was one of the wealthiest men of the town. His will, dated Sept. 30, 1675, was probated as No. 7160 in the Middlesex Probate Court, and the inventory of his estate amounted to 1139£ 16 sh 2d. The will names his sons Thomas and Nathaniel and daughters Sarah Stedman and Elizabeth Woodward. Nathaniel received the house then occupied by him. He died at the time of making his will, having lived on "borrowed time" two years. See Hammond Genealogy. History of Newton and Hingham.

Their children:

Thomas, born in England, about 1630, died Newton, Mass. Oct. 20, 1678

429

Elizabeth Cason¹

Elizabeth, born in England about 1633 or 1634, married, first August 17, 1659, as his second wife, George Woodward, who was born in England in 1619. He died Watertown May 31, 1676. Married, second, as his second wife, Samuel Truesdale.

Sarah, baptised at Hingham, Mass. Sept. 13, 1640, married Nathaniel Stedman, of Brookline, Mass.

Nathaniel, baptised Hingham, Mass. Mar. 12, 1643, married about 1670, Mary Griffin, born about 1650, daughter of Richard Griffin of Roxbury. He died May 29, 1691, aged 48.

470
214

471
215

Nathaniel Hammond²
Son Thomas¹
Bap Higham Mass Mar 12 1643
m about 1670
d Newton Mass May 29 1691
aged 48.

Mary Griffin²
dau Richard¹
Bap. Northam Mass May 17 1659

He lived in Newton Mass and died at the age of 48
His widow Mary Griffin Hammond m for second husband, and as
his second wife, in 1708/9 Isaac Melians t Sep 1 1638 son of Robert¹
and younger brother of Elizabeth Melians t in England 1626 to 879
who m Richard Cotton and who is ancestor of Ella P. Steele in
another line. Captain Isaac Melians, m 3rd, Hannah
His first wife was Martha dau of Mr. Park - Last of all he died also
in
He was the ancestor of William Melians, the signer of the Declaration
of Independence.

Their children, all born at Newton Mass
Margt Dec 15 1672 d unmarried in 1702
Sara " Oct 3 1675 " " "
Nathaniel " July 26 1678 " Newton Apr 4 1749
m 1st Mary Hyde
2nd Margaret Stone

Elizabeth " Mar 11 1682 d Newton Mass before 1730 m about 1705
dau of Prudence t Feb 13 1675 d 1753 dau of Paul¹
Ether
d Stonington Conn
m 1701 dau of Prudence t 1680 son of Jos
Lieut Thomas t Feb 27 1686 d Newton Mass Mar 15 1753
m 1st Dec 30 1714 his cousin, Sarah Griffin of Roxbury
2nd Anna Longley

Hannah t Mar 31 1687 d Sep 30 1700

JACKSON ANCESTRY IN ENGLAND

Let me add some additional data as to the English Ancestry of John Jackson, the original emigrant to Newton, Mass. This information is upon the authority of Edward G. Jackson of St. Louis, Mo., and published in the New Eng. Gen. & Hist. Register for January, 1912, Page 84.

Christopher Jackson and Susan Johnson both of Mile End London, where they were married October 5, 1602, as per record to be found in St. Durestan's Church, Stepney, London. He was buried December 5th, 1633, Whitechapel, Stepney, London.

Two of their children emigrated to America, John and Edward, first settling at Cambridge, later at Newton.

Their Children:

John baptised June 6th, 1602, married 1st Abigail ----

" 2nd Margaret-----

He died January 30, 1675.

Edward baptised February 3, 1605, married 1st Frances ---

" 2nd Elizabeth Oliver, Jan. 14, 1649.

He died June 17, 1681.

Miles baptised June 28, 1607.

G. Jackson. Smith's history of Newton, page 80, says that Deacon John Jackson was one of the first settlers of Cambridge and brought a good estate with him from England. He was one of the first deacons of the church and took oath as freeman in 1611. He was baptized in the parish of Stepney, London, June 6, 1602, and died Jan. 1, 1674-75. On page 327 it says he had five sons and ten daughters, one of whom, Abigail, born Aug. 14, 1617, married Daniel Preston of Dorchester. Deacon John had two wives, but the second wife, Margaret ---, was mother of fourteen children. According to Transcript, July 12, 1911, she died in 1684, aged eighty, while same paper dated Aug. 8, 1911, says she was in her sixtieth year when she died.

I would like date and places of birth of Henry (1) Cobb; of death of John (2) Cobb; of his marriage to Martha Nelson and her birth and death. Also date and place of birth of George Soule of the Mayflower, his marriage to Mary Becket and her birth as well as birth and death of Rachel (3) (John 2) Soule and death of John (3) Cobb, her husband. G. C. H.

<p>938 426 Deacon John Jackson¹</p>	<p>939 427 Margaret (second wife)</p>
<p>Baptized England, June 6, 1602. Died Newton, Mass. Jan. 30, 1675, aged seventy-three.</p>	<p>According to her gravestone, she died Aug. 28th, 1684, aged sixty.</p>

This gentleman came from a section of London, called Stepney Parish, where he was baptized June 6, 1602. His father was Christopher Jackson, and according to the Whitechapel Stepney Register, Christopher was buried there Dec. 5, 1633.

John Jackson was one of the fortunate emigrants who came to this country bringing with them a comfortable estate. He came to Cambridge Village, Mass., which later was called Newton, and invested in a dwelling house already built, with eighteen acres of land, and which he purchased in 1639 of Niles Ives of Watertown, a nearby town. He settled on the Roxbury Road, near the line which now divides Newton from Brighton. He was made a Freeman in 1641, and became the first deacon of the Church. He gave an acre of land for the Church building and for a burial lot, and on this land in 1660 the first Church in Newton was erected. This piece of land now forms the oldest part of the Center Cemetery of Newton. Newton, now one of the most beautiful and attractive of the suburbs of Boston, and easily and quickly reached by steam and trolley cars, has become quite a resort for the homes of retired Ministers. Among some of the notable names of such in recent times, is that of the Rev. Samuel Francis Smith, the Baptist Clergyman and hymn writer, and known all over our Country as the author of what is, by popular adoption, the National hymn,—"My Country, 'tis of Thee."

John Jackson was a Proprietor of Cambridge lands, and at the time of his death, 865 acres of land stood in his name. Apparently he made no will, as his estate which inventoried 1230£, a large amount for that day, was "settled by agreement" in 1676. He died Jan. 30th, 1675, aged seventy-three. His mansion, remained till it was old, and was not pulled down till 1800.

Deacon John had in this country, two wives, and by them five

-2-

426
Deacon John Jackson¹

and

427
Margaret
(second wife)

Deacon John probably came in the 1635 - at first time he is called "Moses and his wife from Barchen Lane"

sons and ten daughters, perhaps more, and at the time of his decease, about fifty grandchildren.

The name of his first wife is unknown, but by her he had John, born 1639, who died unmarried, on *Oct 17 1675* at 36 and perhaps other children.

By a second wife, Margaret, whose surname has not yet been discovered, he had

Caleb, born 12 - 10 1645, died same day, 12 - 10 - 1645, probably Oct. 12th.

Hannah, born June 7th, 1646, married, first, Elijah Kenrick, second, - John Eyde.

Abigail, born Aug. 14, 1647, married Dec. 1693, Daniel Preston.

Margaret, born June 20, 1649, married James Trowbridge, Sr.

Edward, born Jan. 14, 1651.

Ann

Abraham, born Aug. 14, 1655, married Elizabeth, daughter of John Disco.

Deliverance, born Nov. 5, 1657.

Joshua, born Sept. 15, 1659.

Isabel, died 1661.

Mary, married Jan. 1671, Samuel Truesdale², born 1646.

He died at Newton Mar. 2, 1695. She died there between 1725 and 1730.

Grace

Theodocia, married 1st, Captain Noah Wiswall, second, Deacon Samuel Newman

Sarah, born June 10, 1662. *in the East of Charleston Rd. 20th 1694*

See History of Newton, Mass. by Jackson, p. 326.

942
430

943
431

Richard Griffin¹ and Mary _____
Died Roxbury, Mass. Feb. 28, 1667.

He was the original emigrant from England, and the progenitor of his family in America. He came to Roxbury, Mass. where he took the oath of a Freeman in 1657. Shortly thereafter he joined the Church there, and on May 17, 1657, his first three children were baptised, and who were evidently born in England. Who his wife Mary was, is, as far as I know, still unknown.

I have an original document dated in 1660, bearing the signatures of a number of those interested in an iron works at Concord, Mass. and which bears the signature of this Richard Griffin. It is a petition to the General Court in regard to the internal affairs of the iron works, and proves he was interested as a stockholder. It is also signed by Oliver Purchase who must have been a collateral ancestor of my wife. This Richard Griffin was her lineal ancestor.

Their children:

- # Mary, baptised Roxbury, Mass. May 17, 1657, married about 1670 or 71, Nathaniel Hammond², baptised Hingham, Mass., Mar. 12, 1643, son of Thos.¹ He died May 29, 1691, aged 48. She married, second, 1708/9, Capt. Isaac Williams Jr.², born Sept. 2, 1638, son of Robert No. 1758, in another line. Isaac was the ancestor of William Williams the Signer of the Declaration of Independence. Mary was his second wife. He married, third, Hannah _____. He died 1739, aged 78.
- Elizabeth, baptised Roxbury, Mass. May 17, 1657.
- Joseph, " " " " " "
- and born in Roxbury,
- Abigail, born Sept. 18, 1659.
- Esther, born May 5, 1661.
- Samuel, born Jan. 25, 1663.
- Hannah, born Mar. 4, 1666.

432 944
592 1616

433 945 145
593 1617

John Bigelow
Son of Randle Bigelow of
England who d 1626 leaving
two sons Francis & John
Francis d in England 1657 &
his will gave a portion of his
estate to John & New England

Mary Warren²
died John of Watertown
Born in Weyland England &
Bapt there Sep. 12 1624
in Watertown Mass Nov 30 1642
d " " Oct 19 1691
aged 67

Baptized in England Feb 16 1617
in Watertown Mass Nov. 30 1642
d " " July 14 1703
aged 86

This couple and who were the first couple to be married in
the town of their adoption, Watertown Mass, were the
common ancestors of the writer, Frederick W. Steele and
of his dear wife Ella Pratt Steele
The former comes from the second son Jonathan, who removed
to Hartford Conn, and the latter through the fifth son Joshua
who grew up in Watertown - This couple therefore have
double identification remains
His marriage record is quaint "John Bigelow and Mary Warren
joined in marriage before me Novell"
He took the oath of fidelity in Watertown in 1652 - Was made
freeman Apr 18 1690 - By trade, he was a blacksmith. Chosen
surveyor of highways 1652 & 1660 - Constable in 1663 - He was
one of the seven men or selectmen 1665. 1670 & 1671
His homestead comprised 6 acres
His name appears on the return of soldiers in service Nov. 25 to
Dec 3 1675 Genl So. Colo. His year book for 1894 Page 174 and for
1902 Page 567 says John Bigelow Sr was a soldier in both the
Revolt & King Philip's Wars - So a claim for this Society

His will was dated Jan 4 1703 and proved July 23 1703
The inventory of his estate amounted to 627^l 12^s
He died July 14 1703 aged 86

After the death of his first wife Mary Warren, he m 2nd Oct 2
1694 Sarah dau Joseph Benies of Watertown - no children

The 13 children of John Riglow & Mary Warren
all born in Watertown Mass

John b Oct 27 1643 d in 1721 aged 78 - He settled in Hartford Conn
m Rebecca Alstead b Mar 12 1648 dau Capt Nicholas
and sister of Mabel Alstead b Nov 20 1646, who m Rev Saml Butler
who were ancestors of Rev. M. Steele

Jonathan b Dec 11 1646 d Jan 10 1711 m Dec 30 1671 Rebecca Shepard b 1650
dau Edw Shepard. This couple are lineal ancestors Rev. M. Steele
m June 3 1674 Michael Plagg b Mar 21 1649
Mary b Mar 18 1649 m Nov 23 1650 Son Mrs. His sister Elizabeth m Joshua Riglow no 216
Daniel b Dec 1 1650 m Abiah Pratt dau Thos of Watertown, line Hamingham
Her next younger brother, Steeneger, was ancestor Ella P. Steele

Samuel b Oct 28 1653 m Mary Plagg b June 14 1657 d Sep 7 1720 sister of
the Elizabeth Plagg above who m Joshua Riglow and both
sisters to the Michael Plagg who m his sister Mary

Joshua b Nov 5 1655 m Oct 20 1676 Elizabeth Plagg b Mar 22 1655 d
Aug 9 1729 dau Thos' sister of Mary Plagg above, who m
Joshua's next older brother Samuel, and sister of the
Michael Plagg who m her husband's sister Mary
resulting in a nest of double relationships
She was a true bride, as her husband was in N. P. war.

Elizabeth b June 15 1657 m Lieut John Stearns Jr, & lived in Billerica.
He was nephew of Mary Stearns no 829, who m Isaac Learned
and were ancestors of Ella P. Steele.

Isaac b Sep 29 1659 m July 23 1679 Isaac Learned b Sep 16 1655
d 1737 he was a Colonial Soldier, & son Isaac m William.
His mother, was the Mary Stearns spoken of just above, and
who was ancestors of Ella P. Steele.

James m 1st Mar 5 1687 Patience Brown one child James
m 2nd Aug 3 1693 Elizabeth Child she d Apr 20 1707
3rd June 15 1708 Joanna Eriksen of Boston
died Jan 20 1728 & she m Jan 8 1729 again Smith of Boston

Martha b Apr 1 1662 m John Woods

Abigail b Feb 4 1664 m Dec 10 1684 Benjamin Harrington b Jan
26 1662 d 1774, Robt, and brother of John Harrington no 104
who m Hannah Mather and who are ancestors of Ella P. Steele

Hannah born & died March 1666
a son " " Dec. 1667

WEDNESDAY, JULY 18, 1917
(6187.) 1. Bigelow. In answer to several inquiries in relation to the ancestry of the Bigelow family in America, I would say that I have gathered the following data which I would be pleased to have completed, corrected, etc.
Richard de Baguley, Lord of Baguley, in the County of Chester, England, married in 1243, Alice, daughter of Ralph de Vernon, and had: Ralph de Baguley, who married a daughter of Hamon Massey, baron of Dunham Massey, England, and they had: Hamon de Baguley, lord of the manor of Ollerton Hall, in the parish of Knutsford, in the County of Chester, England, he married and had: Ralph Baguley of Ollerton Hall; he married and died in 1540, leaving Randall Baguley of Ollerton Hall, who married Eleanor (?) and had Robert Baguley of Ollerton Hall, who married Jane — and had: Francis Baguley and John Baguley. Francis Baguley died and in his will, dated Oct. 29, 1556, gives his brother, "John Baguley, now living in New England," a certain sum of money, and this John Baguley was undoubtedly the person known as John Biglo, etc., of Watertown, Mass., who married Mary Warren Aug. 30, 1642. In the Town and Military Histories of Watertown, Mass., the name of John Bigelow and his descendants is spelled variously, as: Begaloo, begelo, Begelow, biglow, Biglo, Bigalo, Bigelo, Bigello, Bigulah, Biggalough, etc., etc. His death is given as occurring July 14, 1703, at the age of eighty-six years, which would give the date of his birth as 1617, while his brother, Francis Baguley, died earlier than he, as his will was dated Oct. 20, 1636.
2. Warren. In the ancestry of Mary Warren, who married John Biglo of and in Watertown, Mass., Aug. 30, 1642, I should be pleased to have the same completed and corrected. Rognwald (1), Norwegian; Rolio (2), Duke of Normandy, married Papia and died 931; William Longwood (3), Duke of Normandy, died 943; Richard 1. (4), Duke of Normandy, died 996; Richard 2. (5), Duke of Normandy, died 1026; Robert le Diable (6), Duke of Normandy, died 1035; William (the Conqueror), Duke of Normandy and King of England, who was crowned in 1066 and died September 9, 1087. He married Matilda, daughter of Baldwin, Count of Flanders. Gundred (8), married William de Warren, Castle at Lewes. William de Warren (9), Earl of Surrey and Warren, married Isabel, daughter of Hugh le Grand, Count of Vermandois and Valois, and Grand Duke of Henry I. King of France. Reginald de Warren (10), married Adella, daughter of Roger de Mowbray. William de Warren (11), married Isabel, daughter of Sir William de Hayden. Sir John de Warren (12), married Alice, daughter of Roger de Townsend. John de Warren (13), married Joan, daughter of Sir Hugh de Post. Sir Edward de Warren (14), who married Maud, daughter of Richard de Skeyton. Sir Edward de Warren (15), married Cicely, daughter of Nicholas de Eaton. Sir John de Warren (16), married Agnes, daughter of Sir Richard de Wynnington. Sir Lawrence de Warren (17), married Margery, daughter of Hugh Buckley, Esq. John de Warren (18), married Isabel, daughter of Sir John Stanley. Sir Lawrence de Warren (19), married Isabel, daughter of Sir Robert Leigh, in 1458. William de Warren (20), married Anne — John de Warren (21), married Elizabeth — John de Warren (22) of Readbury, Devonshire, England. Christopher Warren (23). William Warren (24), married Anne Marble. Christopher Warren (25), married Alice Webb. John Warren (26) took the Freeman's oath in America in 1631. Mary Warren (27) married John Biglo in Watertown, Mass., August 30, 1642. This was the first married John Biglo in Watertown, Mass. The descendants of this marriage may be found in the Genealogy of the Bigelow Family of America, by Gilman Bigelow Howe. A. H. H. W.

where 76 9.
as to the same

712. 2. BIGELOW. G. T. K., Oct. 1, 1930. — John Bigelow who married Mary Warren (John) in Watertown, 1642, was son of Randall Baguley (Bigelow), died 1626, son of Robert De Baguley, died 1532, son of Randall De Baguley, died 1556, son of Ralph De Baguley, died 1540, son of Hammon De Baguley, son of Ralph De Baguley, who married — Massey (daughter of Hammon Massey of Knutsford), descendant of Richard De Baguley, who lived in Cheatershire in 1243, and who married Alice De Vernon, daughter of Ralph De Vernon. This will be found in Little's Maine, vol. I, page 279.
Piedmont

472
216

473
217.

Joshua Bigelow²
Son John¹

Born Watertown Mass Nov. 5 1655
" " " Oct 20 1676
d. Westminister " Feb. 21 1745
aged 90

Elizabeth Mogg²
dau. Geo¹

Born Watertown Mass Mar 22 1655
" " " Oct 20 1676
" " " Aug 9 1729
aged 74.

This man, the son of the original Emigrant John Bigelow a Soldier
of both the Pequod & King Philip's wars, was himself not only
a soldier of King Philip's War, as a young bridegroom, but a
prisoner of that war for he was seriously wounded.
In recognition of his services, he received a grant of land in
Westminister, upon which he lived the latter days of his long
life, for he lived to be ninety years old.
He belonged to Capt. King's Co., also
served in Capt. Nathan Davenport's Co., also in Capt. Joseph
Dell's Co. Jan 10th Colo Mass 1894 P. 95
He was married just before attaining his majority, but his
service in the army, away from his "war bride", was not
measured by the distances to the front, as is now, 1918, the case
with our boys "over there".
See also Jan 10th Colo Mass 1902 P. 567 "Joshua Bigelow
1655 - 1745. In King Philip's War In Capt. Davenport's Co. also in Capt.
Dell's Co." Hence a fine claim for membership in that Society

Children of Joshua Bigelow & Elizabeth Hagg
see born at Watertown Mass.

Joshua b Nov 25 1677

Jonathan b Mar 22 1680

John b Dec 20 1681 in Nov 4 1709 his cousin Sarah Bigelow b
 dau Jonathan² of Hartford and Sister of Jonathan² both
 Jonathan's ancestors of Frederick M. Steele
 they settled at Rochester Conn

Benjamin b Jan 10 1684 d Oct 27 1709. Wounded in public service
 previous to 1708 by a fall from a horse

Mercy b 1686 in Jan 25 1706 died Nov Fairfield

Elizabeth b Aug 3 1683 in Feb 28 1774 Jonathan Harrington

David b Apr 30 1694 died in Spain

Joseph b Dec 29 1695

Daniel b Aug 29 1697 in Maid Mass Elizabeth Whitney b Aug 23 1702
 d 1800. at Maid. He d in 1788.

Wesley b Feb 4 1698 in Hannah

Was a carpenter. d in Cuba

Perkman b Feb 1701 in June 25 1774 Rachel Gale

Elizer b Mar 14 1705

in Nov 24 1774 Mary Pike

Daniel Bigelow³
 Son Joshua² John¹
 Born Watertown Mass 1696
 Bap " Aug 29 1697
 in Watertown Mass 1788
 a age 92

Elizabeth Whitman⁵
 dau Nathaniel⁴ Nath³ Jos² Jos¹
 Born Boston Mass July 23 1702
 in Watertown Mass 1800
 a Watertown " age 98

This man Daniel Bigelow of the third generation in this Country kept up the military traditions of his fathers. Jos Bigelow his grandfather, was a soldier in both the Pequot war and in King Philip's war. Joshua Bigelow, his father not only served in the King Philip's war but was severely wounded and in consequence was a pensioner of the war, and received a grant of land in recognition of his services.

Daniel himself, "was a soldier in the French and Canadian War" see also Worcester's Hist Worcester p 120
 So here is the third claim in direct descent for membership in the Society of Colonial Wars

Daniel began his married life in Watertown Mass, but after the birth of his first four children, they removed to Sutton Mass and to the Sutton church, his wife was dismissed, Oct 5 1733
 He was admitted to the church at Watertown Parish, later called Boston 1727.

From Sutton near Worcester they removed to Boggachog, the Indian name which later gave way to the more peevish name of Watertown. In this town he had been married.
 Watertown is now a part of Worcester Mass.

Records of Daniel Bigelow & Elizabeth Whitney

Born at Wintertowne Mass, now Weston, Mass

Daniel + Jan 4 1729 d Aug 29 1776 aged 48 yrs 1751 Mary Bond
He was a prominent man - a lawyer and Senator from Peterham

Residence
David + Sep 19 1730 d Mar 10 1810 in Worcester Mass near 21 1752
David Gorton + Worcester Mass Sep 27 1733 d Feb 22 1761 aged 28
He was born, Member of the Committee of Safety, during Revolution
Member of the Legislature, and the Convention for the adoption of the Constitution of the 28.

Elijah + Mar 2 1737 died aged 3 years. He was sealed.

He Timothy + Aug 2 1739 d Worcester Mar 31 1790, was a blacksmith.
of Cambridge, appointed Major - he was an ardent patriot - He accompanied
and served on his expedition against Quebec, was captured, and held
a prisoner for a year - He 8 1777 appointed Col. & commanded the 15th
Mass Regt at Battle of Saratoga - He fought at Valley Forge, and Germantown.
and was present at the Surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown.
His son of the same name, a prominent lawyer, was a member of the Hartford
Convention, and married
Timothy Bigelow, the father, in July 2 1762 Anna Andrews + Apr 11 1747
an orphan and heiress Dan Samuel and Anna (Rankin) Andrews
She a Groton July 1809.

Ellice + Jan 29 1742 in Jonathan Gleason of Worcester
She was a school teacher

Nathan died aged two years.

118
54
Deacon David Bigelow⁴ and
Son of Daniel³, Joshua², John¹
Born Worcester, Mass. Sept. 19, 1730.
Married " " May. 21, 1752.
Died " " May 10, 1810.
Aged Eighty.

119
55
Sarah Eaton⁴
Born Worcester July 27, 1733.
Married, " May 21, 1752.
Died " Oct. 22, 1761.
Aged Twenty-eight.
David³ Jonathan² Jonas¹

This patriotic citizen lived his long life in an eventful period of the Country's history, and in the hot bed of true Americanism. Boston and Worcester were very closely associated in public work, even in the days of which we write. The fact that the latter town lay in the direct route of the mail and post roads, that it was a point of stoppage for over night, made it a place for constant interchange of opinion, and add to this the fact that the subject of our biographical sketch, was himself a keeper of a hotel, in his native town, brought him into close and intimate touch with the trend of events both to the north of him, in the Boston region, and to the south of his location, that of the region about Hartford, New Haven, and New York. Hotels in the troublous times immediately preceeding the Revolutionary War, were but the ante rooms in the discussion of the burning questions of the day, of the town meeting.

Deacon David Bigelow came of a fighting race and himself added to the glory of the record of his ancestry. His father Daniel, was a soldier in the French and Canadian War. His grandfather Joshua, was a soldier and pensioner of King Philip's War of 1675 and 6, and his great grandfather the original emigrant John, was a soldier both of the Pequot War of 1637, and also, when about sixty years old, a soldier of King Philip's War. Born in Worcester Sept. 19, 1730, and was a young man of twenty-five to thirty-one when the French and Indian War was raging. Ten years later the events and agitation leading up to the War of the Revolution had begun. After the Peace of 1783 was signed, came Shay's Rebellion, Worcester being the center of the rebellious spirit. Then followed the discussion culminating in the Federal Convention of 1787 and the adoption by the several states of the Constitution. When Massachusetts passed upon this great foundation of Constitutional liberty, David Bigelow took a part as stated

-2-

54
Deacon David Bigelow⁴

and

55
Sarah Eaton⁴

later and by his vote in the Convention, expressed his conscientious convictions. His long life, prolonged ten years beyond the "three score and ten" brought him past the French Revolutions, the Wars of Napoleon, and to the beginnings of the second War of Independence. Judging from the warlike spirit which he inherited from his ancestors and the patriotic services of his brother, nine years younger, Col. Timothy Bigelow, in which he must have gloried, I say in view of all this, it must have been a hardship to be deprived of participation in these military events, but there was a good and adequate reason, and which was as follows:

In early life, Deacon David Bigelow, was a carpenter. He lived in the northeastern part of Worcester on the road now known as Mountain Street. As a young man, at one time he was engaged in work upon the roof of a barn from which he fell, breaking his ankle. The best of surgical assistance to be obtained at that time was secured,-- and it is only reasonable to assume that that medical aid was poor enough,--but in spite, or in consequence, of his treatment, he always remained somewhat lame, thus unfitting him for military duty, but being no bar to leadership in civic matters, and participation in the vital events of patriotic import and the duties of secret or public committee work at home, in aid of the armies at the front. So he became a leading and active man in the home Community.

In 1772 he was the owner and proprietor of a hotel which was situated on the old road now leading out from Worcester towards Shrewsbury. In 1775 his town appointed a Committee of Safety, whose duties were largely those of a body of patriotic correspondence and the supervision of disloyal citizens in their jurisdiction. This Committee appointed Sept. 5th, 1775, were Samuel McCracken, Josiah Pierce, David Bigelow, Samuel Woodburn, and Nathan Baldwin.

He is spoken of as being a prominent and influential member of this Worcester Committee of Safety. He was chosen Representative to the General Court in 1777, which is equivalent to being a member of the

-3-

54
Deacon David Bigelow⁴

and

55
Sarah Eaton⁴

State Legislature of the present day, but in the earlier times it was a greater mark of distinction and confidence. With Levi Lincoln Sr., who was later a Cabinet Officer in the official family of Thomas Jefferson, and Joseph Allen, he was appointed in 1779 a delegate to a Convention for framing the Constitution for the State of Massachusetts.

The Whiting Genealogy, page 41, says, "In September 1775, David Bigelow, was chosen a member of the Committee to inspect torries passing between Lancaster and Worcester, or any other way. Representative to General Court 1777. Was a delegate to the State Convention held at Concord July 14, 1779 to relieve the people from disastrous effects of great depreciation of the currenocy and the high prices of the necessaries of life."

At the time the Constitution of the United States, as agreed upon by the Convention which had met at Philadelphia, was submitted to the State for adoption or rejection, he was a member of this State Convention. On the final test, his vote was cast against adoption, on conscientious principles. He disapproved of it on account of its slavery provisions. "Throughout his life he was an ardent Whig, and was a member of each of the Conventions at Concord, Cambridge, and Boston." Was Selectman of Worcester in 1776, 7, 9, 80, 83, and 84. He was made Deacon of the Second Parish Unitarian Church upon its organization in 1785, and continued in this office until his death which occurred May 10, 1810, at the ripe age of eighty.

Deacon Bigelow in consequence of eminent and patriotic services during the Revolution, becomes a fit claim for membership in "Sons" or "Daughters of the American Revolution, and formed one of the worthies to whom my honored Wife, Ella Pratt Steele, traced her line of ascent when as an early member of the new organization named above she applied for membership in the Washington D.C. Society, and which was granted on his record. See also., Bigelow Genealogy, pp. 74 and 75.

David Bigelow was twice married.

First, at Worcester May 21, 1752, to Sarah Eaton⁴, born July 27,

Deacon David Bigelow⁴ and Sarah Eaton⁴

1733, and then not quite nineteen years of age, daughter of Samuel³. She bore him four children, and died a week after the birth of her fourth child, Lydia, and who also died young, likely at the same time. This young mother was not quite twenty-eight years old at the time of her death.

Their children, all born at Worcester, were

Corporal David, born Apl. 24, 1753, married Apl. 10, 1775, Hannah Wellington of Worcester. He died in 1832. He was a soldier of the Revolution. See Mass. Soldiers and Sailors, Vol. 2, p. 30. "David Bigelow, Corporal, Captain Peter Woodbury's Company, Col. Job Cushing's Regiment,-- enlisted July 28, 1777, marched to Bennington, Vt. to reinforce Gen. Stark." The battle of Bennington was fought Aug. 16, 1777.

Sarah, born Aug. 15, 1755, died Worcester, Mar. 19, 1838, aged eighty-three. Married June 22, 1775, Joshua Harrington Jr.⁴ born in 1751, Joshua³, John², Robert¹. Joshua Jr. was a Revolutionary Soldier. This couple are numbered 26 and 27--fourteen children. Elizabeth, born Mar. 7, 1759, married Nov. 20, 1777, John Hair--a Revolutionary Soldier.

Lydia, born Oct. 15, 1761. Died young.

By his second wife, Deborah Heywood.

He married, second, Mar. 8, 1764, Deborah Heywood, by whom he had seven more children. She died as his widow, May 23, 1822. They lived in the north east part of Worcester on the old road to Boylston.

Their children, born Worcester, were

Lydia, born Oct. 28, 1764, married Oct. 7, 1784 Zachariah Child, son of David, their son David Lee Child married Lydia Maria Francis, better known as the author, poet, and anti-slavery worker, Lydia Maria Child.

Lucretia, born Mar. 26, 1767, married Nov. 18, 1790 William Goulding.

Dorothy, born Sept. 13, 1769, married Mar. 22, 1792 Joseph Chadwick.

Deacon David Bigelow⁴

and

Sarah Eaton⁴

Silas, born Dec. 5, 1770, married, first, Arathusa Moore, second,
Mrs. Susanna Curtis. He died at Templeton, Mass.

Levi, born May 30, 1773, married Nancy Goodhue, removed to Poultney,
Vt.

Walter, born Nov. 18, 1775, married Judith, daughter Wm. Trowbridge,
lived in Worcester.

Hon. Tyler, born Aug. 13, 1778, married his half first cousin, Clarissa,
daughter Col. Timothy Bigelow. They lived in Watertown, Mass.
where he became a leading citizen.

*Proof for his Rev. service, & that he is a good &
proper claim for membership in D.A.B. So
is found twice in D.A.B. Lineage Books
Vol 5 p 38
where he is described, as one who
"served on Committees and labored zealously
for the Cause"*

recd
Davis
Regelton

Worcester Oct 28th 94

Mr Steele

Dear Sir.

I regret that
I cannot give you any definite
information in answer to your
inquiries. I have known very few
of the Darlington relatives, and
those I have known have passed
away. My mother's eldest sister
Lucretia, married Mr John Baird.
They moved to Shoxham Pt. He
was in prosperous circumstances.
and I have understood that-

Mrs Pratt, with her two children
went to them, after her husband's
death, and died there. The son
I never saw, but the daughter
Mary, was a favorite of my
mother, and I well remember
her visits. It was before the days
of railroads, and they used to
drive in their own Carriage the
one hundred and fifty miles.
She married Elmer Jones, who
after her death, went West, and
we lost trace of him. A brother,
Levi Harrington, also lived in
Shoreham. He married a

sister of Gov Jennison, and had
sons and daughters. I never
knew them, but if any of the family
are living, they might give you
some information.

I think Joshua Herington was a
long time in the army. Three
hundred and eighty-nine privates
served seven years, while frequent
drafts were made for three, six
and eight months, and for
three years. The names and
length of service of privates cannot
now be ascertained with certainty.
Men, money, and means, were

almost exhausted. As late as
1780 I see that every sixth man
over sixteen was drafted, and
men were only procured by
coercion - bought. As my
grandmother received a pension
for some time before her death
she must have furnished
satisfactory proofs of his service.
I remember one of her stories
for the children, an account of
the fort - an underground place
of refuge for the women and
children, who were left defenceless
by the absence of their husbands

and sons. She often fled there
for safety with her infant - when
traces of Indians were discovered
or they were seen lurking in
the forest. Courageous hearts -
were needed to live in solitary
places under such circumstances.

I had an interesting conver-
sation a few days ago with an
aged Cousin of my Mother's - a
grand-daughter of Dea David
Bigelow - now ninety four years
of age. She was indignant -
that the statement should be

published that Col Timothy
Bigelow died in jail. He had a
large fortune for those days when
he entered the service, but he
suffered as all did, from the
distress of the times - depression
of currency - exorbitant prices
for the necessities of life, and the
distrust of public credit. He was
thrown into jail, as many were,
but his health suffered from
confinement - the unwholesome
air and privations of prison
life, and consent was obtained

for his removal to his own home.
He died in his own home and
in his own bed.

I am aware that I have not
answered your questions
satisfactorily, but I have told
you the little that I know.
Some inferences only be drawn
I think. Hoping that you may
be more successful in other
directions - I am -

Very sincerely yours
T. A. Bancroft.

"
 David Bigelow of Worcester
 Mass. second son of Daniel
 & Elisabeth Whitney Bigelow,
 was born in Worcester Sept^r 19th
 1730, and married May 21st
 1752 Sarah Eaton, who died
 Oct^r 22nd 1761. He married second
 March 8th 1764, Deborah Heywood.
 He was a Carpenter by trade,
 and when a young man he
 fell from a roof, and broke his
 ankle in a shocking manner,
 the bone protruding through the
 flesh into the ground, and so

serious was the injury, that Dr. Marsh, an eminent surgeon living in Connecticut, was hastily summoned. He performed a skilful surgical operation, and with good care he recovered, though a cripple the remainder of his life. He was a very decided and influential Whig throughout the Revolution, and though disabled for military service, he performed much laborious and important work in a civil capacity. During that eventful period he was a very prominent

member of the Committee of Safety of the town of Worcester, which was a centre of the royal influence of the enemy in the persons of the office holders, and, as is well known, the Committee of Safety were vested with, and exercised many of the powers of government respecting personal liberty and conduct, and at times their labors and duties became highly critical, laborious, and responsible. He was elected one of the Select men in 1776, '77, '79, '80, '83 and 1784, and representative

to the General Court in 1777,
and also a member of the Convention
to ratify the Constitution of the
United States. and while there
he voted with the large minority
on the final question of acceptance.
Although his vote did not satisfy
all his friends at that time, they
in after life, (when they learned
that his main reason for doing
so was because of the provision
giving the owner of slaves three
votes for every five slaves owned
by him) came to honor him for
so doing. He was deacon of the

First Unitarian Church from
the settlement of St Pauls Church
until his death May 15th 1810.
Though always in straitened
circumstances, he brought up
a large family of children under
the influence of his own example
of great purity of speech, manners
and life, and it can be truly
said of him that he lived the
life of a patriot and a Christian.
Of the eleven children my grandmother
Sarah Bigelow born Aug 16th 1758
married Joshua Hanning June 22nd 1775.

1

So. F. 15
1894

1

866 1290
1186 3234

154
867 891
1187 3235

John Warren & Margaret
Son John Warren of Eliz. Searlet
Born Weymouth Eng Sep Aug 1 1585
d Watertown Mass Dec 13 1667
aged 82

d Watertown Mass Nov 6 1662

This name is variously spelled, Warren, Warren, Warren,
Waryn and Werrin.

He came to America early for we find him in Watertown
Mass in 1630 with wife Margaret and their four
children all born in England where some day we shall
undoubtedly find the identity of the wife Margaret
His father, was John Warren, a cardmaker of Weymouth
Eng^d who married Elizabeth Searlet Sep Aug 30 1561 and
dau John Searlet. She was buried near by 1603.
John Warren, the father, died in 1613.

John Warren the emigrant was 45 years old when he arrived
at Watertown and where he settled. The marriage of their
daughter Mary born at Weymouth Eng, baptized there Sep. 12
1604, to John Sigelow was the first marriage in Watertown
and this couple aged 25 and 18 were the common ancestors
of both the writer and his wife - This of course is also true
of John Warren and Margaret, hence they have double numbers
He was admitted Freeman at Watertown May 18 1631 - Was chosen
Selectman from 1636 to 1640 - In 1635 he was one of two who
were appointed to lay out all the highways
He owned a homestead of 12 acres, and 176 acres of other lots.
In 1651 he and Thos Arnold were each fined 20 sh for an
offense against the laws concerning baptism - He evidently
sympathized with the Baptists as well as the Quakers
and was persecuted for righteousness sake, for in 1661
"Old Warren" he was then 76, and Goodman Hammond's houses
were ordered to be searched for Quakers. Their houses were
evidently refuges for the oppressed.
In 1654 he was fined for not attending public worship for
14 Sabbaths

His will mentions his four children - It is dated Nov. 30 1667.
and he died Dec 13 1667 at the age of 82 - Death had come to
his wife five years earlier, for she died Nov 6 1662.

John Warren the emigrant was of the Saltwater Colony.

Children of John Warren & Margaret
all born in England & England

John b. 1622 d. 1703 Freeman May 18 1645 m. July 11 1667 Michael
dau Robt Johnson

Mary bap England Sep 12 1624 d. Oct 19 1691 m. Watertown
Mass Oct 30 1642 John Bigelow bap in England
Feb 16 1617 d. Watertown Mass July 14 1703 ae 86
They had 13 children nearly all of them, connected directly
or indirectly, that is collaterally, with both the writers,
Fred. m. Steele and his wife, Ella P. Steele.

Samuel b. 1628 Took oath Fidelity 1652

John Swann

Elizabeth
son Wm Knapp of Watertown Mass made Freeman
m. about 1654 James Knapp b. 1627
1652

434

Lieut
 Thomas Plagg &
 Son Bartholomew Plagg
 Born Winberg Norfolk Co in 1615
 m
 d
 Feb. 6 1698
 aged 83.

435

Mary
 Born
 1619
 d Winberg Dec 30 1702 & Apr 21 1703
 aged 84.

We recently published Plagg Genealogy, which gives the name as Plagg in England and Plago in America. Lister the various generations in line back to A.D. 1426 to which book special reference is made for the English ascent. The name is also found in Burke's Enc. of Heraldry with a coat arms.

Thomas Plagg the emigrant to this County and who is the progenitor of those bearing his name in America, was born in Winberg Norfolk Co Eng and was son of Bartholomew Plagg of Winberg and Shipman in that County. Bartholomew had sons Samuel bap Winberg in 1613 Thomas No 434 in 1615, Francis 1617, & John in 1620.

Thomas came to America as early as 1643 and settled at Watertown Mass - He was elected Selectman there in 1671-74-75-76 & 78 - He was a yeoman, and was Lieut. - Solo War Year Book 1902 P 334 "Mrs Plagg 1616-1698 Watertown. In train band till 1681"

was also Proprietor. He lost an eye by a gun accident previous to May 4 1659. I own a very interesting original letter from this man, to the General Court, duly signed and with a postscript, in confirmation, by his superior military officer to which special reference is made. The letter refers to this loss of his left eye. I added a little sketch of this man in connection with that document. The eye "was lost in military service", his officer, High Mason, says.

This will is dated Mar 5 1697, probated Feb 16 1698. Bequeathes to wife Mary, Sons Michael, Tho. Elizer, Allen & Benjamin, and to daughters Mary Bigelow, Elizabeth Bigelow, & Rebecca Cook, & to grand child John and heirs of deceased son John.

Her will dated Dec 30 1702, proved Apr 21 1703, names her children Mary Bigelow, Elizabeth Bigelow, Rebecca Cook & Benjamin Plagg - She died in 1657 saying she was aged about 38. Copies Previous P 169

2653. 3. FLAGG, WESSON, A. M. C.
 Jan. 28, 1925. During the latter part of
 the sixteenth century the family of De Flegg
 (as the name was then written) lived in
 the County of Norfolk on the east coast
 of England in the locality known as the
 Hundreds of East and West De Flegg (De
 Hundreds of East and West De Flegg (De
 means of) where they had grants of land
 during the reign of Henry II. At this time
 there were living there two brothers, Alger
 (1) De Flegg and Henry De Flegg. In
 1160 Henry (2), son of Alger (1), owned
 this estate. His son, John (3) De Flegg
 of Flegg Hall, by his wife, Beatrice, had
 the following children: Sir John (4) (see
 below); Thomas, married Dionisia
 and had three sons, Roger (5), Arthur and
 William; Simon (6); Sir John
 (4) was known as Lord of Flegg Hall.
 In 1225 had wife, Margaret, daughter of
 Sir Piers De Brasingham. They had the
 following children: three sons and three
 daughters. Sir William (5) being the eld-
 est. Sir William De Fleght (as he spelled
 his name) sold Flegg Hall to the Mount-
 bays, his son, Sir William (6), signed the
 Bill of Sale with his father.
 Sir William (7) De Flegg was born at
 Hottin in 1316; Henry (8) De Flegg was
 born in 1340; Thomas (9) De Flegg was
 born in 1378; John (10) De Flegg was
 born in 1402; William (11) Flegg was
 born in 1426, lived in Norfolk, England;
 Thomas (12) Flegg was born in 1461;
 William (13) Flegg married Margaret
 Had: William (14) and Richard;
 (14) Flegg married Aveline, widow of J.
 Robinson, and daughter of — Banning.
 son; Bartholomew (15) Flegg lived in
 Shipham, Norfolk County, England. Had
 wife Alicia — Their children were:
 Samuel (16), born 1613; Thomas (see
 below), born 1615; Francis, born 1617;
 and John, born 1620. Thomas (16) Flegg,
 born 1615, came to America in 1637 and
 settled in Watertown, Mass. His name was
 spelled thus in this country family in this
 country. Being under age he came as
 the servant of Richard Carver, but of
 course not in the Mayflower. Tradition
 says that he loved a maiden whose station
 in life was below his own, and that his
 parents objected to their union. So they
 decided to come to America where they
 could be united in marriage without any
 question as to social standing. He was
 not a Puritan, and did not come on account
 of any religious question, but simply be-
 cause he wanted to marry the girl he
 loved. Her name was Mary — The
 surname was do not know. They came
 over in this Rose. The eldest son of this
 union was Gershom (17) Flegg, born in
 Watertown, Mass. April 16, 1641. He set-
 tled in Woburn, Mass., and married there
 April 16, 1668, Hannah, daughter of
 Michael (some records say Mitchell) Lep-
 pingwell. To this union were born ten
 children, one of whom was Hannah (18),
 who married Stephen Wesson.
 All of this above is found in the Flegg
 family genealogy in the Congressional
 Library at Washington, D. C. L. L. R.

Children of Lieut. Thomas Flegg & Mary

John b June 14 1643 Freeman Feb 11 1682 & Feb 6 1697
 He m & had a family who were provided for
 in his father's will dated Mar 5 1697.

Bartholomew b Feb 23 1645

Thomas b Apr 28 1646

Gershom b Apr 16 1641 not recorded settled in Woburn in there
 Apr 16 1668 Hannah dau m. Leffingwell

Michael b Mar 23 1650 m June 3 1674 Mary Bigelow 2d m Mar 18 1679
 dau John & sister of Jonathan success to Fred. m. Fiske and Joshua
 executor of Eliza Fiske

Deagar b May 14 1653 Freeman 1690 removed to Concord
 m Deborah Barnes perhaps a widow

Elizabeth b Mar 22 1655 & Aug 9 1729 m Oct 20 1676
 Joshua Bigelow 2d b Nov 5 1655 & Feb 21 1745 aged 90

Son John Bigelow & Mary Warren
 Mary b June 14 1657 & Feb 7 1720 m
 Samuel Bigelow b Oct 28 1653 & 1732 Rep. 1708 & 1710
 from Watertown, older brother of Joshua above.

Rebecca b Sep 5 1660 & June 20 1721
 m Nov. 11 1679 Saml, or Stephen, Cook

Benjamin b June 25 1662 & May 3 1741 Freeman Apr 18 1690

Allen b May 16 1665 & Nov 11 1711 in settling his estate, his
 mentions a Saml dau her son in law
 widow Sarah who m Dec 13 171 her dau Mary
 m Hager

3792
1744
John Whitney and Ellicott

3793
1745

John Whitney & Ellicott

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT.

195

1. *Bulkley*. — Dr. Charles Bulkley, eldest son of Rev. Gershom, b. 1663, settled, 1687, in New London. In the Conn. Colonial Records is found, "This court being informed of the ability, skill, and knowledge of Mr. Charles Bulkley, in Physic and Chirurgery, do grant him full and free liberty to practice physic." The name of his wife is desired. He died leaving one child, Hannah, b. 1690, m., May 18, 1709, Richard Goodrich; settled first in Glastonbury, afterward Middletown, Ct., probably "Upper Houses." She d. Sept. 23, 1720. G. P. D.
1. *Bulkley*. — Who were the parents of Edward Bulkley of Revolutionary fame? He was of Wethersfield. When was he born and when did he die? Was he the Edward who m. for his 2d wife Prudence, dau. of Elias and Prudence (Robbins) Williams? Was Edward son of Charles or Jonathan? Was Charles a Revolutionary soldier?
2. *Wilcox*. — The dates of the birth and death of Josiah Wilcox, Jr., of Avon are desired. He was the father of Salome (d. 1807) who m. David (d. 1831) Worth of Berlin. Was Josiah, Jr., a Revolutionary soldier? G. R. H.
1. *Blakesley*. — Who was the first wife of John Blakesley of New Haven? He was b. July 15, 1676; m., 1st, about 1697, —; m., 2d, Aug. 6, 1724, Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Potter; m., 3d, after 1736, Mrs. Susanna Hotchkiss.
2. *Culver*. — Ephraim Culver, m., June 27, 1802, Rhoda Gale of Bristol, Ct. Who were his parents?
3. *Jennings*. — Sarah Jennings m., 1st, Apr. 3, 1704, Nathaniel Hitchcock of Wallingford, Ct.; m., 2d, July 12, 1711, John Johnson. Who were her parents?
4. *Spencer*. — Joseph Spencer of East Haddam, Ct., bought land, 1753, in Farmington; lived there and in Bristol, Burlington, and Harwinton, Ct., from 1754 to 1819. Who were his parents and where did they move to from Harwinton? J. S.
1. *White*. — Daniel White (son of Daniel, of Nathaniel) m. Alice Cook. The names of their children are desired. Elisha Savage settled in Berlin, m. Thankful, dau. of Thomas and Susanna (White) Johnson. Whose daughter was Susanna? E. C. S.
1. *Clark*. — Ann, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Vrenne) Clark of Saybrook, Ct., m., 1st, Daniel Clark of Killingworth; he d. Nov. 25, 1778; m., 2d, June 25, 1781, Stephen Atwater of Cheshire, and resided there, as is supposed. When did she die and what was her age? Think she was b. not far from 1740.
2. *Clark*. — Asahel, son of Christopher and Penina (Nott) Clark of Saybrook, Ct., bapt. Apr. 14, 1776, m., it is thought, in Cheshire and had a family. He started with his family to go West, but on reaching N. Y. shipped as mate for the West Indies, where he died from yellow fever. His family, meanwhile, as is supposed, returned to Cheshire. Who was his wife, what were the names of the children, and what became of them? J. E. B.
1. *Churchill*. — John Churchill, son of Josias the settler, b. 1649, is said to have m., May 13, 1674, Mary Toucey or Touzey. Wanted proof of this.
2. *Curtis*. — Capt. Josias Curtis of Stratford, b. Aug. 30, 1662, m. Mary —. Was her father Abraham Judson?
3. *Mason*. — John Mason (not Capt. John) of Hartford, m. Hannah —. Who were her parents? Their dau. Lydia, bapt. Aug. 2, 1696, m. John^s Seymour of Hartford. Was Hannah's name Arnold?
4. *Merrill*. — Joseph Merrill, Sr., m., 1st, Mary —. Who were her parents? He moved from Hartford to New Hartford, and m., 2d, Abigail Stone; m., 3d, wid. Martha Chapins. Mary d. probably before 1743; he d. Oct. 13, 1788. His dau. Clemence m. Noah Kellogg of West Hartford. What was the name and who were the parents of the wife of Noah Merrill of Hartford (of Isaac, of John the settler). He was first town clerk of New Hartford and was b. May 28, 1707; d. 1739. His dau. Mehitable, b. May 25, 1734, m. Wm. Seymour of New Hartford.
5. *Wells*. — Who were the parents of Hannah Wells who m., Jan. 8, 1736, Joseph Hurlburt, Jr., of Wethersfield. Their dau., Abigail, m. Capt. Robert Wells of "Ten Rod," Newington. G. D. S.

John Whitney

3792
1744

John Whitney and Elinor

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT.

ANCESTRY OF AMITY (GRAVES) SWORDS, WIFE OF FRANCIS DAWSON SWORDS.

Contributed by Joseph Forsyth Swords, Hartford, Conn.

John and Elinor Whitney, of Watertown, Mass., progenitors of the Whitney family of Massachusetts.

John Whitney was born in England about the year 1589, but the place of his birth and his parentage are yet unknown, and no connection has yet been traced between him and any other of the name who came to this country. Of his place of residence in England, it is only known that he and Ellen, Elinor, or Elinor, his wife, had three children, baptized 23 of May, 1619, 14 September, 1621, and 6 of January, 1623-24, in the parish of Isleworth on the bank of the Thames opposite Richmond, about nine miles west of London.

Their history or dwelling place from the beginning of 1624 to their embarkation for New England, is not known. They embarked with their five sons on the ship "Elizabeth and Ann," in April, 1635, at London, and in June, 1635, were inhabitants of Watertown, Mass., where she died 11th May, 1659, called "54 years old," but was probably 59 or 60 years old. He married 2d at Watertown, 29th September, 1659, with Judith Clement, who died before 3d of April, 1673, at which date he made his will. He died at Watertown, and his death is thus registered in the church records:

"Mr. Whetney, Widdower, deceased first of June, 1673, aged about eighty-four years."

This would prove that he was born about 1589, and that when he left England he was forty-five years old rather than thirty-five, as shown by the custom-house record of embarkation.

Children of John and Elinor (—) Whitney:

i. MARY, baptized 23d May, 1619, at Isleworth, Middlesex, England. Died young, before April, 1635.

ii. JOHN, baptized at Isleworth, Middlesex, 14th September, 1621, embarked with his parents in the ship "Elizabeth and Ann" in April, 1635, and was called by the custom-house record eleven years old, but was at least three years older. (Whitney, pp. 6 and 7, says, "John Whitney, Jr., of Watertown.") He married, probably in 1642, Ruth Reynolds, daughter of Robert Reynolds, successively of Watertown, Wethersfield, and Boston. Admitted freeman May 26, 1647, was selectman

from 1673 to 1679 inclusive. He died October 12, 1692. His will, informal and not proved, was written Feb. 27, 1685, subscribed in the year 1690, lodged for probate March, 1693. March 1, 1692-3, the heirs agreed that the will should be the rule of division with some few alterations. This will, evidently written by Mr. Whitney himself, is very curious, and although not on record, it may be found in the files in the Middlesex Probate office. One of the last clauses is as follows: "If any of my sonnes or sone in laws or daughters be quarelsom by going to Law or troublesom to thr brethren I say they shall lose the share of what I have bequeathed them. I desir they should live in love to God and one toward another." His inventory, dated Oct. 26, 1692, contained 18 lots of land amounting to 210 acres. Mr. Whitney first settled (1643) and always resided on a three-acre lot on the east side of Lexington street, on land granted to E. How, and the next lot south of the residence of the Phillips family and is probably the same lot now occupied by his great-great-grandson, Bradshaw Whitney. The ground is somewhat elevated and there is little doubt that it is the Whitney Hill sometimes mentioned in the records, Dr. Bond thinking it very probable that his supposition, p. 1031, respecting this hill is correct. His wife Ruth survived him, and administration was granted to her and her sons John and Benjamin. The land belonging to the estate was valued at £197 15.

iii. RICHARD, bapt. 6th January, 1623-24, at Isleworth, Middlesex, England. Married 19th March, 1650-51, at Watertown, Mass., to Martha Coldam.

iv. NATHANIEL, born about 1626 in England. Died probably young or without issue.

v. THOMAS, born about 1629 in England, died 20th September, 1719, aged 90. Married 11th January, 1654-55, in Watertown, Mass., with Mary Kedall or Kettle.

20/1744
1745

20/1744
872
873

John

1744

3773
1745

152

John Whitney and Elvior

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT.

197

- vi. JONATHAN, born about 1634, in England, died in 1679 in Sherburne, Mass. Married 30th Oct., 1656, in Watertown, Mass., with Lydia Janes, daughter of Lewis and Anna (Stone) Janes.
 - vii. JOSHUA, born at Watertown, Mass., July, 1635 (Bond, p. 964, probably old style) or probably 15th July, 1635 (Whitney, p. 6, probably new style). He married with Lydia _____, of whom no records have been found. His second wife was Mary _____, who died at Groton, Mass., March 17th, 1671-72. He married 3d at Watertown, Mass., 30th September, 1672, with Abigail Tarball, daughter of Thomas and Mary (_____) Tarball of Watertown. He settled early in Groton, where the births of three of his children were recorded, and on the breaking out of King Philip's War in 1675, returned to Watertown. His will, dated 17th April, 1713, and proved 6th October, 1719, mentions several children whose birth records have not been found, and it is difficult to decide with certainty their proper order.
 - viii. CALEB, born July 12, 1640, at Watertown, Mass. Died probably at Watertown, young. "Buried 12th July, 1640," says Whitney.
 - ix. BENJAMIN, born 6th June, 1643, at Watertown. Married Jane _____ probably in York. Died in Sherburne, Nov. 14, 1690.
Children of John and Ruth (Reynolds) Whitney:
 - i. JOHN, born 17th September, 1643, at Watertown, Mass. Married with Elizabeth Harris, daughter of Robert Harris and Elizabeth Boughey. She died 4th March, 1726-27, aged 83.
 - ii. RUTH, born 15th April, 1645, at Watertown, Mass. Married at Watertown with John Shattuck, who was born 11th February, 1646-47, and drowned 14th September, 1675, at Parsina Ferry, Mass. He was the son of William and Susanna Shattuck, of Watertown. His widow 2 married 6th March, 1676, Enoch Lawrence, son of John and Elizabeth Lawrence, born March 5, 1648-49.
 - iii. NATHANIEL, born at Watertown, Mass., 1st February, 1646-47. Married there 12th March, 1673-74,
 - with Sarah Hagar, daughter of William and Mary (Bemis) Hagar, of Watertown, where she was born 3d September, 1651. They settled in Weston, Mass., where she died 7th May, 1746, in her 95th year. He died in Weston, 7th January, 1732-33, aged about 86 years.
 - iv. SAMUEL, born 28th July, 1648, at Watertown, Mass. Married 16th February, 1683-4, at Watertown, with Mary Bemis, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (_____) Bemis of Watertown, where she was born 10th September, 1644.
 - v. MARY, born 29th April, 1650, at Watertown, Mass. Died unmarried; was living in 1693.
 - vi. JOSEPH, born 15th January, 1651-2, at Watertown. Died 4th November, 1702, at Watertown. Married 24th January, 1674-5 at Watertown, with Martha Beach, daughter of Richard and Martha (_____) Beach of Watertown, born 10th March, 1649-50, at Watertown.
 - vii. SARAH, born 17th March, 1653-4, at Watertown, Mass., died 8th June, 1720, at Watertown, Mass., married 18th October, 1681, at Watertown, Mass., with Daniel Harrington, son of Robert and Susanna Harrington, of Watertown, born there 1st November, 1657, and died 19th April, 1728. He married again after her death.
 - viii. ELIZABETH, born 9th June, 1656, at Watertown, Mass., died before 1712, married 19th December, 1678, at Watertown, with Daniel Warren, son of Daniel and Mary (Barron) Warren, of Watertown. He was born 6th October, 1653.
 - ix. HANNAH, record of birth not found.
 - x. BENJAMIN, born at Watertown, 28th June, 1660, married there 30th March, 1687, with Abigail Hagar, daughter of William and Mary (Bemis) Hagar of Watertown, where she was probably born about 1663. Said to have had second wife, Elizabeth.
- Children of Nathaniel and Sarah (Hagar) Whitney:
- i. NATHANIEL, born 5th March, 1674-5, at Watertown, Mass., died 23d September, 1730, at Weston, Mass., married there 7th November, 1695, with Mary Robinson, who died at Weston, 31st December, 1740.

20
436
+ 437
948
9-9

20 218
45
45

279
1744

John Whitney and Elinor

198

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT.

- ii. SARAH, born 12th February, 1678-9, at Watertown, married 11th April, 1699, with Charles Chadwick, Jr., son of Charles and Sarah (——) Chadwick of Watertown, where he was born 19th November, 1674.
 - iii. WILLIAM, born at Watertown, Mass., 6th May, 1683, settled at Weston, Mass., died 24th January, 1720-1, married 17th May, 1706, with Martha Pierce, daughter of Joseph and Martha Pierce of Watertown, Mass., where she was born 24th December, 1681.
 - iv. SAMUEL, bapt. 17th July, 1687, at Watertown, Mass., was called at Stratford in the administration of his father's estate, 1733.
 - v. HANNAH, bapt. March, 1688-89, at Watertown, Mass., married a Billing.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, born 15th December, 1692, at Watertown.
 - vii. GRACE, born about 1700, at Watertown, Mass., where she was bapt. 3d December, 1710, aged 10 years. Died 23d March, 1719-20, at Watertown, unmarried.
 - viii. MERCY, birth not found, married a Greaves.
- Children of William and Martha (Pierce) Whitney:
- i. WILLIAM, born 11th January, 1706-7, at Watertown, Mass., married 10th September, 1735, at Sudbury, Mass., with Hannah Harrington, daughter of George and Hephzibah (Fiske) Harrington of Watertown, where she was born 31st July, 1716. He second married 30th March, 1742, with Mary Chadwick, widow of Jacob Pierce, and daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Bartow) Chadwick of Watertown, where she was born 16th October, 1713, and died 23d February, 1756.
 - ii. JUDITH, born 15th November, 1708, at Watertown, Mass.
 - iii. AMITY, born 6th October, 1712, at Watertown, Mass., married 14th October, 1730, with Lebbeus Graves of Sudbury, Mass., removed to South Killingly, Windham county, Conn. "Received in full communion" at First church of Killingly, Conn., by Rev. John Fisk, pastor, July 6, 1735. She died about March, 1760. He died about April, 1758. He was descendant in the fourth generation from Rear Admiral Thomas Graves of Ratcliffe, England, and Charlestown, Mass., who was born 6th July, 1605, came to the New England colonies about 1637, and died at Charlestown, July 31, 1653.
 - iv. MARTHA, born 4th April, 1716, at Watertown, Mass., marriage with Timothy Mossman of Sudbury, Mass., published 6th January, 1734.
 - v. SAMUEL, born 23d May, 1719, at Watertown, Mass., married with Abigail Fletcher, probably 20th October, 1741.
- John and Elinor Whitney i.
John and Ruth (Reynolds) Whitney ii.
Nathaniel and Sarah (Hagar) Whitney iii.
William and Martha (Pierce) Whitney iv.
Amity* (Whitney) Graves v. Mother of Amity (Graves) Swords.

* Probably Amata ("Beloved").



Manuscript 9/17/03
Note 441. "Americans of Royal Descent."
I am preparing a new edition (the sixth) of this book, and will be pleased to hear from anyone interested in it, and as to corrections, or additions to the royal descents already printed. In the new issue of this work I will give the reasons why some royal descents, which have long gone unchallenged, are unworthy of reproduction, because of want of sufficient, or any evidence substantiating the claims; of errors of statements directly affecting claims; made apparent by recently discovered evidence, and of descent from kings only through their illegitimate children. These pedigrees are not simply quoted, but will be shown in many instances to have been untenable assumptions. Amongst the alleged royal descents which I have found, after more thorough investigations, or by the light of newly discovered original records, which lack the essentials of a pedigree, are in Massachusetts; Adams (Braintree), Browne (Salem), Carleton (Rowley), Converse (Woburn), Dudley (Roxbury), Harlakenden (Boston), Leonard (Taunton), Lynde (Boston), Lyman (Northampton), Norton (Chilmark), Prescott (Lancaster), Symonds (Ipswich), Sears (Yarmouth), Temple (Boston), Warren ("Mayflower"), Warren (Watertown), Whiting (Lynn), Whitley (Watertown). In Connecticut: Chauncey, Gallup, Lake, Pierpont, Tuttle, Tracy, Wyllie. In Rhode Island: William Arnold and Thomas Arnold (immigrants), Cranston, Greene, Stafford, Wilkinson. In New York: Astor, Alexander, Barclay, Clarkson, Livingston, Lawrence, Van Rensselaer. In Pennsylvania: Balbirnie, Buchanan, Cope, Dion, Graham, Logan, McCall, McKinnon, Moore (Wemyss), Ridgeway, Wynne. In Maryland: Courtney, Calvert, (Mr. Alry), Ord, Towson, Thomas, Weems. In Virginia: Alexander, John Bacon, "King Carter," Conway, Churchhill, Fleming, Goode, Hamilton, Harris, Hume, Lindsay, Peyton, Randolph, Snelair, Spotswood, Willoughby, and Wyatt, Nesmith and Snelair of New Hampshire, Kirkpatrick of New Jersey, Navarre of Michigan, Alston of North Carolina, etc. C. H. B. A.

From "Ancestry of Daniel Boutecon," by John E. Morris of Hartford County, is taken this: "Mr. Daniel H. Haigh, author of the 'Anglo-Saxon Conquest of Britain,' carries it (the line backward) from Alfred the Great to Gaut, who he thinks, may have flourished about the end of the first century; and to Woden, the Scandinavian Jupiter, is given as fifth in descent from him. The first historical name in this pedigree is Cerdic, the only assured fact about whom is that he invaded England in 493. From him the line is accepted as probable by the best historians. Anterior to this the names are those of mythical Scandinavian heroes or deities not ever likely to have existed in tangible form. The line presented by Mr. Haigh is as follows:

1. Gaut, or the Great.	13. Cynric.
2. Gogdwulf.	14. Ceawlin.
3. Finn.	15. Cuthwin.
4. Frithowulf.	16. Cutha.
5. Fritholaf, or	17. Ceowald.
6. Frælat.	18. Cenred.
7. Woden.	19. Ingild, d. 718.
8. Baeldæg.	20. Eoppa.
9. Brand.	21. Eafa.
10. Gervis.	22. Eathmund.
11. Elesa.	23. Ebert.
12. Cerdic.	24. Ethelwulf.
13. Ceodra.	25. Alfred the Great.

S. B. F.

Manuscript 12/17/02
*008. Cooke-Holbrook. I must confess surprise that a genealogist of the fame of "Westfield" should say in this column for Dec. 10, "To know the names of parents and grandparents of children of ancient families, you must know names of their children, as the ancient named children first for those of the family," etc., and (names of) "once existing children and their children and grandchildren from the most positive proof on record, being able to set aside all other records."
All genealogists of experience with whom I have talked put the authorities and clues to solve genealogical questions in about this order of importance and value: first, foremost and usually conclusive, wills, deeds and other records of transfer of property; second, family records, third, town records; fourth, contemporary diaries, letters, etc.; fifth, tradition; sixth, conjectures from family given names; seventh, guesses from lists of persons bearing a known surname or given name, like Morse's guess from the known name Mehltable in the person whose identity is at present in question.

Manuscript 1/26/03
*0037. Whitney. William the Conqueror—Matilda, daughter Earl of Flanders.
Henry I.—Matilda, daughter Malcolm III. of Scotland.
Matilda—Geoffrey Plantagenet.
Henry II.—Eleanor, former wife of Louis VII. of France.
John—Isabella of Angoulême.
Henry III.—Eleanor of Provence.
Edward I.—Eleanor, daughter of Ferdinand III. of Castile.
Elizabeth—Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Hereford and Essex.
Agnes de Bohun—Robert de Ferrers.
John de Ferrers—Elizabeth, daughter Earl of Stafford.
Robert de Ferrers—Margaret, daughter Edward le Despêner.
Edmund de Ferrers—Eleanor, daughter Lord Roche.
William de Ferrers—Elizabeth Belknap.
Anne de Ferrers—Sir Walter Devereux.
Katherine Devereux—Sir James Baskerville.
Sir Walter Baskerville—Anne, daughter Moyan ap Jenkyn ap Philip.
Sir James Baskerville—Elizabeth Breyn-ton.
Sybil Baskerville—Sir Robert Whitney.
Third son Robert Whitney—Elizabeth, daughter Morgan ap Guillems.
Thomas Whitney—Mary Bray.
John Whitney—Ellnor —
The emigrant.
There is another line from Edward I.—second wife, Margaret, sister of Philip IV., of France.
Edmund, earl of Kent—Margaret, daughter of John, Baron Wake.
Joan of Kent, first husband, Earl of Salisbury—second husband, Thomas Holland—third husband, Edward the Black Prince.
Thomas Holland, Earl of Kent—Alice, daughter, Earl of Arundel.
Thomas, Earl of Kent, beheaded by Henry IV., betrothed to Constance, daughter of Edmund de Langley, Duke of York, son of Edward III.
Eleanor—James Touchett, Baron Audley.
Constance Touchett—Sir Robert Whitney.
Sir James Whitney—Blanche Milbourne, descended from Baskervilles.
Sir Robert Whitney—Margaret Wye.
Sir Robert Whitney—Sybil Baskerville.
The Milbourne descent.
Sir Walter Devereux—Anne de Ferrers.
Elizabeth Devereux—Sir John Milbourne.
Simon Milbourne—Jane Baskerville.
Blanche Milbourne—Sir James Whitney, sister of Sybil Milbourne, John Breyn-ton.
Elizabeth Breyn-ton—Sir James Baskerville.
Sybil Baskerville—Sir Robert Whitney.
The eldest son of Sir Robert Whitney and Sybil Baskerville died unmarried.
Second son, Eustace—Margaret Vaughn.
Sir Robert Whitney—Anne, daughter of Sir Thomas Lucy of Charlote.
Sir Thomas Whitney, who died without issue in 1670, second cousin of John.
The elder branch of the Whitney family became extinct at the death of Sir Thomas.

Manuscript 1/26/03
*0037. Whitney. John (1) Whitney of London, Eng., and Watertown, Mass., 1592, 1673; son of Thomas (2) died 1637, and Mary (Bray) Whitney of Westminster; son of Robert (3) and Elizabeth (Guillems) Whitney of Whitney; son of Sir Robert (4) died 1567, and Sybil (Baskerville) Whitney of Whitney.
Sybil (1) Baskerville, daughter of Sir James (2) and Elizabeth (Braynton) Baskerville; son of Sir Walter (3) and Anne (ap. Jenkyn ap. Philipp) Baskerville; son of Sir James (4) and Katherine (Devereux) Baskerville of Eardisley. Katherine Devereux, daughter of Sir Walter, died 1485, and Anne (de Ferrers) Devereux. Anne (1) de Ferrers, daughter of William (2), died 1450, sixth Baron Chartley and Elizabeth (Belknap) de Ferrers, son of Edmund (3) died 1436, fifth Baron Chartley, and Eleanor (daughter of Thomas, Lord Roche) de Ferrers; son of Robert (4) died 1413, fourth Baron Chartley and Margaret (daughter of Edward, Lord le Despêner) de Ferrers; son of John (5) died 1367, third Baron Chartley and Elizabeth, (daughter of Rolf) (Earl Stafford) de Ferrers; son of Robert (6) died 1347, second Baron Chartley and Agnes (de Bohun) de Ferrers. Agnes de Bohun, daughter of Humphrey de Bohun, died 1321. Earl of Hereford and Essex and Elizabeth, daughter of Edward I. by wife Eleanor, daughter of Ferdinand III. of Castile.
Sir Robert (4) Whitney, son of Robert (5) of Gloucestershire and Margaret (Wye) Whitney; son of James (6) and Blanche (Milbourne) Whitney of Whitney; son of Robert (7) and Constance (Touchett) Whitney of Whitney. Constance Touchett, daughter of James, Baron Audley and Eleanor (Holland). Eleanor (1) Holland, daughter of Thomas (2), Earl of Kent, Duke of Surrey, etc., beheaded 1400, and Constance, daughter of Prince Edward de Langley, Duke of York, and son of Edward III. Thomas Holland died before his marriage with Constance, was consummated, and Eleanor was a posthumous child. Thomas (2) Holland, son of Thomas (3) and Alice (Fitzallen) Holland; son of Thomas (4) and Joan (the Fair Maid of Kent) Holland. Joan, the Fair Maid, daughter of Edmund of Woodstock and Margaret, daughter of John, Baron Wake. Edmund of Woodstock, son of Edward I. by his second wife, Margaret, daughter of Philip I. of France.
Edward I., son of Henry III. and Eleanor of Provence; son of John and Isabella of Angoulême; son of Henry II. and Eleanor of Aquitaine; son of Geoffrey Plantagenet and Matilda; son of Henry I. and Matilda of Scotland; son of William I. and Matilda of Flanders.

Manuscript 12/20/03
*6741, 4, and *6837. I think the enclosed quite worthy a place in our genealogical family record and scrapbooks, and hope it will find a place in your columns. I see, however, that the querists have been partially answered.
By the by, that same scrapbook is nearly doubling my subscription for the Transcript, but my descendants of a few generations hence, may find much of interest in it relating to their ancestors and their kinfolk.
To F. V. D., H. B. B. D., and others, who may be interested in tracing descent from royal families, I believe the following will be of use.
Unless they already have something as good, obtain "A Genealogical and Chronological Chart of the Rulers of England, Scotland, France, Germany and Spain," prepared by Charles S. Halsey, and published by Ginn Brothers, Boston. These charts measure about 33 by 48 inches, fold 11 by 12 inches.
I have two, one of which I keep free from pen marks, and had mounted on rods for hanging, the other finished with a row of loops on the upper and lower edges (in which rods may be slipped) will, for con-

venience in folding, and both charts lined with muslin for preservation. All this done at the binder's at small cost.
The second chart I use at my desk, or carry with me to the libraries, etc., on genealogical explorations, and it has received so many additions, unchronologically arranged so far as the plan of the chart is concerned, that it forms a puzzle to the uninitiated. It is from this chart that at a glance I can answer F. V. D.
1. Egbert (827-836), "King of Wessex," married Lady Redburga.
2. Ethelwolf (836-857), "King of Wessex," married Osburgh, or Osburga, daughter of Osae, cupbearer to Ethelwolf.
3. Alfred the Great (871-901), "King of the Saxons," married Alswitha, daughter of Ethelred a Mercian Ealdorman and Eadburga, a princess of the race of Pinda.
4. Edward the Elder (901-925), "King of the Saxons," married (901) Edgiva.
5. Edgiva married Charles III. of France (898-922), "Charles the Simple," a descendant of Charlemagne.
6. Gisela married Hrolf, or Rollo, of Normandy (911-927).
7. William I. of Normandy (927-942), "William Longsword." He had by a Briton:
8. Richard I. of Normandy (942-966), called "Richard the Fearless," married a daughter of "Hugh the Great" of France—not a ruler. She was a granddaughter of Robert, Duke of France, king of the barons, who, with his brother Eudes, or Odo, "Count of Paris," formed the beginning of the real French kings—the "Capetian line." The wife of Hugh the Great was Hedwig, daughter of Henry I. of Germany.
9. Richard II. of Normandy (996-1026), "Richard the Good," married — (7).
10. Robert I. (1028-1035), "Robert the Devil," by Herleva, or Arletta, unmarried daughter of Fulbert, a tanner of Falaise, had:
11. William II. of Normandy (1035-1067). Became William I. of England, "The Conqueror." Married, Maud, or Matilda, of Flanders, whose ancestry is equally interesting, viz:
1. Egbert.
2. Ethelwolf.
3. Alfred the Great.
4. Alfritha married Baldwin II., "The Bald," Count of Flanders, son of Baldwin I., "Iron Arm," and Judith, daughter of Charles I. of France, "Charles the Bald," grandson of Charlemagne.
5. Arnulf, Count of Flanders, married Alisa, or Adela (Adelais), daughter of Herbert, Count of Vermandois.
6. Baldwin III., Count of Flanders and Artois, married Rosalie, daughter of Berengar II. of Italy.
7. Arnulf, or Arnold the Younger, married — (7).
8. Baldwin IV., Count of Flanders, married — (7).
9. Baldwin V., "Le Debonaire," died 1067; married Alisa, daughter of Robert II. of France and Constance of Aquitaine, and granddaughter of Hugh Capet, first king of France, whose elster married Richard I. of Normandy.
10. Maud, or Matilda, of Flanders, married William the Conqueror.
Thus their descendants have a double line back to Alfred the Great, Charlemagne, Henry I. of Germany, etc.
For H. B. B. D. The following may be interesting for our scrapbooks, though entering the field of
From the "Anglo-Saxon Chronicle" for A. D. 855.
"And—
47. Ethelwulf was the son of; 46. Egbert of; 45. Edmund of; 44. Eafa of; 43. Eoppa of; 42. Ingil (Ingil was Ina's brother, king of the West Saxons, he who held the kingdom thirty-seven years and afterwards went to St. Peter, and there resigned his life); and they were the sons of; 41. Kenrod of; 40. Crowald of; 39. Cutha of; 38. Cuthwin of; 37. Ceawlin of; 36. Cynric of; 35. Cerdic of; 34. Elesa of; 33. Gewis of; 31. Wig of; 30. Freawin of; 29. Frithugar of; 28. Brond of; 27. Beldge of; 26. Woden of; 25. Frithowald of; 24. Frælat of; 23. Frithwulf of; 22. Finn of; 21. Godwulf of; 20. Geat of; 19. Trerwa of; 18. Beau of; 17. Seold of; 16. Heremond of; 15. Itermor of; 14. Hathra of; 13. Guala of; 12. Bedwig of; 11. Scent, that is the son of; 10. Noah, he was born in Noah's ark; 9. Lamech; 8. Methuselah; 7. Enoch; 6. Jared; 5. Malaiabel; 4. Cainoh; 3. Enos; 2. Seth; 1. Adam the first man and our father, that is, Christ; Amen."
"From yon blue heaven above us bent,
The grand old gardener and his wife
Smile at the claims of long descent."
See "Spirit of '70" February, 1900.

7. - WHITNEY: Deacon Joshua Whitney was the son of John Whitney, who came from London in 1635 in the Elizabeth and Ann, with his wife, Ellnor, and five sons, John, Richard, Nathaniel, Thomas and Jonathan. Joshua was their first child born in America, and was born July 15, 1635, at Watertown, and he was followed by two other sons, Caleb and Benjamin. Ellnor died May 11, 1659, and John married, Sept. 29, 1659, Judith Clement. John died June 1, 1673. The ship's register of the Elizabeth and Ann gave John's age as thirty-five, and that of Ellnor as thirty, but Henry Melville (in his genealogy of John Whitney) says these are incorrect, and cites the record of the First Church of Watertown, where Ellnor died, May 11, 1659, "aged sixty," so she must have been thirty-six, and John, himself, born in 1592, was forty-three, instead of thirty-five. A portion of John Whitney's will follows: "I give unto my son Joshua twenty acres of my land called devedend and a cubard and a little table and a cheste and a great kittle and a warming pan and a skillet."

Deacon Joshua was one of the first settlers of Groton, Mass. He had three wives: (1), Lydia, —, (2), Mary, —, who died at Groton, March 17, 1671, and (3), Abigail Tarbell, Sept. 30, 1672, in Watertown. Joshua had four sons and seven daughters: Hannah, Joshua, Sarah, Abigail, Mary, William, Cornelius, David, Martha, Elizabeth and Eleanor. According to Savage, Lydia was the mother of Joshua (2), born 1666, and Sarah. His second wife, Mary, had no children and died, 1672. Deacon Joshua died at Groton, Aug. 7, 1719.

John (1) Whitney was the son of Thomas Whytney, Gentleman, of Lambeth Marsh, Surrey end of Westminster Bridge, and Mary, daughter of John Bray, whom he married on May 12, 1583, in St. Margaret's. Mary was buried, Sept. 25, 1629, and Thomas died in April, 1637. (References: Savage, Melville's Ancestry of John Whitney, Whitney Genealogy, by F. C. Pierce, New England Historical and Genealogical Register. D. E. X.

F. M. S., June 17, 1918.
Henry I., King of France, married Anne,
of Russia, and had:

Henry I., King of France, married Anne, of Russia, and had:

Hugh the Great, Count de Vermandois, crusader, married Adelaide, Countess de Vermandois, also a descendant of the Emperor Charlemagne, and had:

Isabel de Vermandois, married, first, 1096, Robert de Bellomont, Earl of Mellent, created Earl of Leicester; second, William de Warren, Earl of Warren, second Earl of Surrey. By her first husband she had:

Robert de Bellomont, second Earl of Leicester, Justiciary of England, died 1168, married Lady Amicia de Waer, daughter of Ralph, Earl of Norfolk, Suffolk and Cambridge, and had:

Robert de Bellomont, third Earl of Leicester, Lord High Steward of England, died 1196, married 1167, Lady Petronella, daughter of Hugh, Baron de Grentesmalsmill, and had:

Lady Margaret de Bellomont, married
Saire de Quincey, created, 1207, Earl of
Winchester, died 1219, one of the twenty-
five sureties for King John's observance
of Magna Charta, and had: Roger, second
Earl of Winchester, and

Lady Hawyee de Quincey, married Hugh de Vere, fourth Earl of Oxford, Great High Chamberlain, died 1263, and had:

Robert de Vere, fifth Earl of Oxford, died 1296, married Alice, daughter of Gilbert de Saundford, chamberlain in fee to Queen Eleanor, 1250, and had:

Alphonsus de Vere, second son, died during the lifetime of his father, married Jane, daughter of Sir Richard Foliot, and had:

John de Vere, seventh Earl of Oxford, who fought at Cressy, commanded at Poitiers, and was killed at Rhelms, June 14, 1300 (see Froissart's Chronicles): married Lady Maud, widow of Robert Fitzpayne and daughter of Bartholomew, Baron de Badlesmere, executed in 1322, and his wife, Lady Margaret de Clare, also of royal descent, and had:

Lady Margaret de Vere, widow of Henry de Beaumont, died 1369, married, secondly, Sir John Devereaux, and had:

Sir William Devereux, married Anne, daughter of Sir John Barre, and had:

Sir Walter Devereux, killed in 1402, married Agnes Crophull, and had:

Elizabeth Devereux, married Sir John Mil-
bourne, and had:

Simon Milbourne, married Jane, daughter of Sir Ralph Baskerville, of Erdlsley, Hereford, also of royal descent, and had:

Blanche Milbourn, married James Whitney of Newport in the Marches, and had:

ney of Newport in the Marches, and had:
Sir Robert Whitney, K. B., a Gloucestershire magistrate, married Margaret Wye, and had:

Sir Robert Whitney, knighted Oct. 2, 1553, died Aug. 5, 1567, married Sybil, daughter of Sir James Baskerville, also of royal descent (see below), and had:

Robert Whitney, married Elizabeth Morgan, and had:

Thomas Whitney of Lambeth Marsh,
London, died April, 1637, married, May 12,
1583, Mary, buried Sept. 25, 1629, daughter
of John Bray, and had:

John Whitely, born 1589, baptized July 20, 1592, came from Ilesworth Parish, near London, with his wife, Elinor, and five sons to New England in June, 1635, and died at Watertown, Mass., June 2, 1673. He married, first, in London, Elinor —, who died at Watertown May 11, 1659, aged sixty years.

Sir James Baskerville, Kt., of Eardsley (whose daughter, Sybil, married Sir Robert Whitney, mentioned above), married Elizabeth Breynton. He was son of Sir Walter Baskerville, K. B., sheriff of Hereford, married Anne, daughter of Morgan ap Jenkyn. He was son of Sir James Baskerville, K. B., sheriff of Hereford, and his wife, Katherine Devereux. He was son of Sir Walter Devereux, Baron Ferrers, of Chartley Castle, and his wife, Lady Anne de Ferrers. She was daughter of William, Baron Ferrers, of Chartley, and his wife, Lady Elizabeth Belknap. He was son of Edmund, Baron Ferrers, of Chartley, and his wife, Lady Eleanor de la Roche. He was son of Robert, Baron Ferrers, of Chartley, and his wife, Lady Margaret le Despencer. He was son of John, Baron Ferrers, of Chartley, and his wife, Lady Elizabeth de Stafford. He was son of Robert, Baron Ferrers, of Chartley, and his wife, Lady Agnes de Bohun. She was daughter of Humphrey de Bohun, fourth Earl of Hereford and Essex, (son of Humphrey, third Earl son of Humphrey, son of Humphrey, son of Henry de Bohun, Earl of Hereford and Essex, crusader, one of the twenty-five equestres for King John's observance of Magna Charta), son of Humphrey de Bohun and his wife, Margaret, daughter of Prince Henry, of Scotland, and his wife, Ada, daughter of Wil-

ham, Earl of Warren, second Earl of Surrey, and his wife, Lady Isabel de Vermandois, mentioned above, married Princess Elizabeth Plantagenet. She was daughter of Edward I, king of England, and his first wife, Princess Eleanor, of Castile.

See Browning's "Americans of Royal Descent," sixth edition, 1905, pages 227-28, 418, and other authorities for earlier part of above pedigree. S. L. K.

Joice Henson et. al. - 1172
 was born in Africa & King's College
 by Lady Matilda van Hattchoof
 Earl Northumberland.
 Henry the 137th Duke of Devon 1173-1178
 son of Henry and Earl Jersey

1891
872

1897
873.

161

John Whitney²
son John¹

Ruth Reynolds²
dan Robert¹

Born Islaworth Sep 14 1621
in Watertown Mass in 1642
d Watertown Mass Oct 12 1692

in Watertown Mass

1642

This man of the second generation in this Country, was born and baptized at Islaworth on the Thames, one of the suburbs of London, and eight miles from Westminster Abbey - It was at the parish Church of Westminster, St. Margarets, that his father was baptized.

His parents embarked from Ipswich England in 1635, and settled at Watertown Mass - The boy was only fourteen years of age on reaching America.

He grew up in Watertown Mass, and when married lived on Whitney Hill where he and his wife, Ruth, daughter of Robert Reynolds brought up their large family of ten children. He was made a Freeman of Mass May 26 1647, and was elected Selectman of Watertown from 1673 to 1679.

He was also a Soldier of the Narragansett War. In 1675 he was one of the 20 Soldiers in Capt. Hugh Mason's return of Soldiers in King Phillips War. Whitney Jan Pr. He served in the Sudbury Fight 1675/6 See Dodge 171.281 & 369 See also State archives Vol 67 Page 100 68.¹⁰⁰ - and 68.⁷⁴

Their Children

Elizabeth Harris
John Shattuck

John b Sep 14 1643 m
Ruth " Sep 15 1645 "

Sarah Hager b Sep 3 1651 d May 7 1746

Nathaniel Feb 1 1646 "

dan Mrs Hager & Mary Davis

Mary b Apr 29 1650 d unmarried after 1693

Martha Beach

Joseph " Jan 15 1651 m

Sarah " Mar 17 1653 "

Oct 18 1681 Daniel Harrington² b Nov 1 1657 d Apr 9 1728
son Robt¹ and brother of John who m Hannah Winter
and who were ancestors of A. P. Hale in another line

Elizabeth " June 9 1656 m Dec 19 1678 Daniel Haven

Hannah

d unmarried in 1693

Benjamin b June 28 1660 m 1st
m 2nd

Elizabeth Hager
Elizabeth

436 942

437 949

162

Nathaniel Whitman³
 Son Nathaniel² Jos¹ f
 John

Sarah Hagar²
 dau f¹ m¹

Born Watertown Mass Feb 1 1646
 m " " Mar 12 1674
 d Boston " Jan 7 1733
 age 87

Born Watertown Mass Sep 3 1651
 m " " Mar 12 1674
 d Boston " May 7 1746
 age 95

This couple of unusual longevity were born lived and
 died at Watertown Mass. Watertown Parish, later
 called Boston, was originally all a part of Watertown

their children

f Nathaniel⁴ b Mar 5 1676 d Feb 23 1730 m Nov 7 1695
 Mary Robinson b Aug 7 1676 d Dec 31 1740 dau
 m¹.

Sarah b Feb 12 1679 m Jan 5 1710 Jonathan Ball

William " May 6 1683 " Martha Pierce

Samuel b Aug 17 1687 " Ann Lathrop

Ranuah " Mar 1689 "

Billings

Elizabeth b Dec 15 1692 m Huntington

Grace b in Boston Dec 3 1710 d Mar 23 1720

Mary m Graves

Nathaniel Whitney⁴
 Son Nathl³ Nathaniel² John¹

Born Watertown Mass Mar 5 1676
 in " Nov. 7 1695
 d " Sep 23 1730
 aged 54

Mary Robinson²
 dau Wm¹
 Sometimes called Mercy

Born Aug 7 1676
 in Nov. 7 1695
 d Dec 31 1740
 aged 64

They lived at Boston Mass, formerly called Watertown Farms
 all a part of Watertown, Mass.

Children

Nathaniel⁵ b Jan 13 1696

in Mary died

They had a son Eli bap May 3 1740 who in Elizabeth Fay
 (the father Eli, born Dec 8 1665, was the inventor of the cotton gin)

Barth b Mar 3 1699 in Ephraim Rice of Worcester

Amos b Apr 19 1701

Elizabeth b July 13 1702 in Daniel Bigelow³ Joshua² John's Mary Hanson²

Jonas b Dec 1703

James " Mar 2 1705

Israel " 1710 in Hannah

Ezra b bap June 17 1711 aged 4 in

Solomon " " " " 3 "

Samuel " " " " 6 mos "

Abraham Gregory

Maria Fletcher

Elizabeth Hastings

Dr. Keegan " Apr 15 1714 & Jan 13 1743

Joshua " " 1714 & aged 1 month

David b 1716 in Mahitabel Parker

3794
1746

3795
1747

164

Robert Reynolds & Mary
Born England about 1580

d Boston Mass Apr 27 1659
age 79

n

Jan 18 1663.

Robert Reynolds the emigrant from England came to New England as early as 1632 bringing his wife Mary, and their children, all of whom were born in England. He joined the church in Boston Sep 10 1634 and his wife was admitted as a member Nov. 4 1645. He was made a Freeman Sep 3 1634. He appears in Watertown Mass in 1635. By trade he was a shoemaker. Letters of dismission were given from the church at Boston Mar 29 1636 to form a new church at Wethersfield Conn. - He however only lived in Conn a few years, but returned to Boston where he died Apr 27 1659. His will, dated Apr 20 1658, mentions his dau Ruth Whitney 28th Dec 9. It was probated July 27 1659. The will also mentions wife Mary dau Tabitha Abda, & son & Sarah Mason.

He sold land at Muddy River in 1645 & 1653

Their children all born in England.

Capt^{re} Nathaniel m 1st Nov 30 1657 Sarah Wright
He lived on the present site of the Boston Towns ceph.

Ruth m 1642, John Whitney² Jun^r. He d Feb 12 1692
They lived on Whitney² Hill Watertown & had 10 ch

Tabitha m Matthew Abdy

Sarah " Robt^r - mason

Mary " m as 1st wife, prob about 1649, Richard Sanger²
who is no 404, and an ancestor of Ella P. Steele in another line - She died before 1661.

3744
1746
1666

3745
1747
1667

Robert Reynolds¹ and Mary _____
d. Boston Apl. 27, 1659. Admitted to church at Boston,
Nov. 4, 1645.
d. Jan. 18, 1663.

He was of Boston as early as 1632. Admitted as Freeman in
Mass. Sept. 3, 1634. Joined the church at Boston Sept. 10, 1634.
Appears in Watertown in 1635. By trade he was a shoemaker, or as it
was designated in Colonial times, a cordwainer. On Mar. 29, 1636 he
was dismissed by the Boston Church to help form a new church at
Wethersfield, Conn. His residence at the latter new settlement, must
have been of short duration, as a few years later he returned to
Boston, where he died Apl. 27, 1659. Deeds are on record showing he
sold lands at Muddy River in 1645 and 1653.

Their children were all born in England, and were.

- Capt. Nathaniel m. 1st Sarah Dwight Nov. 30, 1657.
- #Ruth " John Whitney Jr.², 1642.
- Tabitha " Matthew Abdy.
- Sarah " Robt Mason.
- Mary " as 1st wife, Richard Sanger, who is
No. 404. She d. before 1660.
E.O.B. comes from her 2nd w Sarah

(1666 Continued)

His will was dated Apl. 20, 1658 and is to be found in N. E. Gen. & His. Reg. Vol. 9, P. 138. He died Apl. 27, 1659, and the will was probated July 27, 1659.

In it he mentions his wife Mary--daughter Ruth Whitney and her eldest son--Tabitha Abda, and Sarah Mason. As daughter Mary who m. as first wife Richard Sauger who m. 2nd Sarah--about 1660 is not remembered, it is probable she had died shortly before the framing of his will.

PT, MONDAY, MAY 15, 1916

The Reynolds Family Association

At the last meeting of the Reynolds Family Association the following sketch of a Boston merchant was read by its author, Marion H. Reynolds, A.B.:

ROBERT REYNOLDS OF BOSTON—WHAT IS KNOWN OF THIS PURITAN IMMIGRANT

Robert Reynolds, the founder of a great American family, was born in England, approximately 1585. From well authenticated private "records of long ago," he is known to have been in Boston (then called Shawmut) as early as 1632, and that has come to be the accepted date of his immigration. He probably came in the great immigration which steamed over to New England shores in the few years after 1630. With him came his wife, Mary—maiden name unknown—a son, Nathaniel, aged about five; four daughters, and probably his supposed brother, John Reynolds of Watertown, born in 1612 (?), whose wife, Sarah Reynolds, came over in the ship "Elizabeth" of Ipswich in 1634. In the "Genealogy of New England," Mr. Charles Nutt of Worcester, Mass., asserts, without stating the ground for the assertion, that Robert came from Ayestur, County Kent, some thirty miles southeast of London. The parochial records of that little town, the vicar recently informed me, now extend back to only about 1600, previous records having been "foolishly loaned to an exhibition" and never returned.

Because of their early marriages, and because there are no discovered American records of their births, all the five children of Robert and Mary are supposed to have been born in England before 1632. In order of their marriage, they are:

II. 1. Ruth, born —, died before 1635, married John Whitney of Watertown, approximately 1642; ten children. (For her descendants, see New England Historical and Genealogical Register, XI, 113 et seq.)

II. 2. Tabitha, born —, died 1661, married Matthew Abdy, about 1646; three children. He married a second time. (Savage: "Genealogical Dictionary.")

II. 3. Mary, born probably 1620-25, died after 1711, married Richard Sanger, about 1648; several children. Made a legatee in her brother's will in 1708, so that she was probably then the sole survivor of the original immigrant Reynolds family. (Of Sanger see Savage, supra.)

II. 4. Sarah, born —, died —, married Robert Mason, about 1633; five children. (See Savage, supra.)

II. 5. Nathaniel L., born 1627, died Bristol, R. I., July 10, 1708, old style, married, first, Sarah, daughter John Dwight of Durham, 1637; second, Priscilla, daughter Peter Brackett of Boston, "well-to-do tradesman," before Feb. 21, 1666, old style; ten children. (See Reynolds Family Association Report, 1907; or New England Genealogical Register, XLII, 27.)

Upon his arrival in the New World, Robert settled for a short while in Boston, where he was admitted to the church Aug. 10, 1634, and "made a freeman," or citizen, Sept. 3, 1634, old style. Then he removed to Watertown, Mass., with his brother John; but on March 29, 1635, or 1636, he, with the Reverend Denton and several others, was dismissed from the church in Watertown to form a new church in Wethersfield, Conn., where his brother John followed before 1642. John and his family remained in Connecticut to found a long and illustrious line of southern New England Reynoldses, but in a few years, probably before 1640, Robert took his family back to Boston, where he acquired considerable property and lived the rest of his life. His wife Mary was admitted to the Boston church, Oct. 4, 1645, old style. His occupation is frequently mentioned in various records as "cordwainer" (shoemaker) and property owner.

Robert acquired, just about 1640 or shortly previous—the early pages of the "Book of Possessions" have been lost—a pretty large piece of land, which he afterward divided up into several lots, on the site of the modern Transcript Building, southeast corner of Washington and Milk streets (then called High and Fort streets, respectively), on the corner across Milk street from the Old South Church, then part of Governor Winthrop's home lot. On one of these lots of the Reynolds estate, Josiah Franklin became about 1693 the tenant of Captain Nathaniel Reynolds, then living in Bristol, and apparently remained there until about 1712. It was thus on Reynolds property, as has recently been firmly established by Mr. Isaac N. Reynolds of Brockton, that Benjamin Franklin was born, Jan. 6, 1706, old style. Though most of the other lots of the original homestead passed out of the Reynolds

family before 1700, this particular Franklin lot was not disposed of until May 21, 1725, when the widow of the third Nathaniel Reynolds conveyed it to John Fosdick, son-in-law of Captain Nathaniel Reynolds, for £388.

Robert also owned land at Mudgway River (modern Brookline), which he conveyed in 1645 and 1653. In 1638 he was mentioned as owning land "bounded on NW with Noughtowne." In 1640, June 31, old style, a Robert Reynolds is mentioned as selling land on Hogg Island. Robert's name is often found in the county records of land transfers, as a witness to legal papers, as an appraiser of estates, etc.

At the time the sharp old Captain Robert Keayne and Mrs. Shearman went to law over a stray pig, and an excited public opinion turned upon the old captain, and judges wrangled over what has become a notable case in the history of bicameral "courts" or legislatures, Robert Reynolds apparently lent his voice to the defence of Keayne, for, some years later (Nov. 14, 1653, old style), the following paragraph appears in Keayne's will:

"Unto our brother Renolds, shoemaker, senior, twenty shillings; not forgetting a word he spake, publicly & seasonably, in the time of my distress and other men's violent opposition against me."

About 1650 Robert's only son, Nathaniel—later Captain Nathaniel—rapidly came to be a young man of importance, being elected in 1658 to the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company; marrying in 1657; and commanding a company at Chelmsford, 1676, in King Philip's Indian War.

In 1658 Robert, "being stricken in age," realized his end to be approaching, for on April 20, old style, he drew up and signed his will with his own hand, and died a year and seven days later, on April 27, 1659, old style. His wife, Mary, died Jan. 18, 1663, old style. Until a generation or so ago the original will was on file in the Suffolk Registry of Probate in Boston and was copied into the volume of early wills and also published in the New England Genealogical Register, but it has evidently long been stolen. The yellowed original inventory of his estate, 1660, however, taking minute account of pots, rope-ends, shoe soles, etc., is still to be seen at the Registry. Following this sketch is a copy of Robert's holograph will, as nearly exact as can be had from registry copies. The fact that its English is comparatively very good would indicate that he had a fairly good education.

There was another Robert Reynolds, "Boston, 1670," died 1708, a fisherman and "husbandman," living at Pullen Point with his wife Elizabeth, who had:

Elizabeth, born Jan. 2, 1669; Ann, born Aug. 11, 1670; Mary; Sarah; John; Abigail; Robert, "brazier," died 1705, "batchellor."

This man's history is obscure; he was probably a later immigrant. I have never traced any of his descendants. There was also a third Robert Reynolds in Wethersfield, Conn., died in Saybrook, 1662; children, Reinold, Mary, and Hannah.

Robert's descendants now number many, many thousands, and they are scattered pretty well over the United States. A few families of this line are in California and Oregon; many in New York State; some in the Middle States; some in Connecticut, Virginia; great numbers in Maine, Vermont, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, etc. Among cities prominently connected with the family history are: Boston, Brockton, Marblehead, Mass.; Bristol and Providence, R. I.; Winthrop, Canton, Sidney, Vassalboro, Auburn, Augusta, Lewiston, Dennysville, Pembroke, Eastport, Lubec, Caribou, Jay, in Maine; Sutton, P. Q., Canada, etc.

A number of genealogists have been at work upon Robert's descendants for many years, and Judge John Post Reynolds of Boston, Mr. Isaac N. Reynolds of Brockton and the writer have compiled a fairly complete history of this old Puritan line. The course of a few years a family history will be completed and published.

(*5402.) 1. Reynolds. Robert Reynolds, American founder of the family (about 1580-1650), admitted to Freemasonry, 1634, Watertown, Mass. When did he come to Boston and in what ship? Is there any suggestion as to his English home? He brought over his five children: Nathaniel; Tabitha, married Matthew Abdy; Sarah, married Robert Mason; Mary, married Richard Sanger; Ruth, married John Whitney of Watertown. Who can supply dates of birth, death, marriage of any of these? Nathaniel (3), son of Nathaniel above; whom did he marry and when? When and where did he die? He lived for many years in the old family home on the site of the present Transcript Building, Boston. Benjamin, great-grandson of Robert, immigrant, was born Bristol, R. I., Nov. 15, 1722, and moved to Chignecto, N. S. Did he marry and have any descendants? What became of him? He is said to have had: Benjamin, Jonathan, John, Robert, Samuel (Grindall, Benjamin, Nathaniel, Robert), born Putney, Vt., about 1772, and moved to Sutton and Hatley, P. Q., Canada. Whom did he marry and what descendants did he have?

Nathaniel Reynolds (Peter, Nathaniel, Robert), baptized Bristol, R. I., Oct. 27, 1717, married Mary Little, 1741, went to Jamaica. What became of him? Children?

2. Reynolds. Robert Reynolds of "Pulling Point," fisherman and farmer. What became of his descendants? He died 1708.

3. Renel. Who was the "John Renel of Marblehead," in men taken from "Grand Turkey Prize" in Revolution, 1781, and committed to "Old Mill Prison," England?

4. Josiah Reynolds, Josiah Reynolds, son of Josiah of North Bridgewater (Brockton), Mass., born 1766, married Mary Phillips of Abington and moved to Chester, Vt. What became of him and his children?

5. Reynolds. John and Benjamin. Who and where are descendants of these brothers who removed from Bristol, R. I., to Norfolk, Va., about 1790? Descendants said to be there now.

6. Reynolds. John Curtis, son of Benjamin Reynolds of Putney, Vt., born Sept. 14, 1797, removed to Compton, P. Q., Canada. Where or who are his descendants?

7. Reynolds. Nathaniel of Marblehead, Mass., ship captain, who married, 1753, Lydia Raymond. What was name of his second wife, married about 1780, who became his widow in a few weeks, upon his drowning? What became of his son John, who moved to Dutchess County, N. Y.?

8. Reynolds. William Kilby, son of Jonathan Reynolds of Pembroke, Me., said to have built St. John's Suspension Bridge, born 1810. What became of him?

9. Reynolds. John, son of John Reynolds and Anna Blanch of Marblehead, born 1722. His wife was Judith —. She died 1785, aged sixty-two. Who can tell me anything of their descendants?

10. Reynolds. Charles of Wrentham, Mass., who married Hannah Bidwell about 1790. Who can tell me of his descendants?

11. Reynolds. James Lusk, son of James L. and Abigail (Lusk) Reynolds of Enfield, Conn., born about 1805. What became of him?

12. Reynolds. Jeremiah. Who were his father and grandfather? He lived Sutton, P. Q., Canada, but moved to Pierpont, N. Y. about 1830.

13. Reynolds. Joseph (1636.) REYNOLDS, Robert Reynolds, Mass., who fought in R. I., Int. John and Judith —. Int. a wife, Mary. They were married in England, and came to America in or about 1634. The maiden name of this Mary is, as far as the writer knows, unknown. Robert had a son, Nathaniel, Reynolds of Winslow, Me., the other children being girls. The name Nathaniel was handed down through several generations; Robert did not occur during the ensuing generations. The query has been, what was the maiden name of Mary, wife of Robert?

14. Reynolds. Adna, Betsey Spalding, and Nancy Simpson, both sons of Robert Reynolds of Winslow, Me., them and who were their

(1636.) REYNOLDS, Robert Reynolds, Mass., who fought in R. I., Int. John and Judith —. Int. a wife, Mary. They were married in England, and came to America in or about 1634. The maiden name of this Mary is, as far as the writer knows, unknown. Robert had a son, Nathaniel, Reynolds of Winslow, Me., the other children being girls. The name Nathaniel was handed down through several generations; Robert did not occur during the ensuing generations. The query has been, what was the maiden name of Mary, wife of Robert?

Bond, in the list of Freemen at Watertown, gives on Sept. 3, 1634, Nathaniel Foote, Robert Reynolds; here the two names are associated together. These two went down to Wethersfield, Conn., together. I believe that there is a close relationship between the two families. Nathaniel Foote, when he died in 1644, left a widow and children. It seems that he had then Nathaniel, aged 24; Mary, who was probably dead or else married, as her name does not appear; Robert, 17; Francis, 15; Sarah, 12; and Rebecca, 10, and some married daughters. New England Families, page 279, mentions a daughter, Elizabeth, as born in 1616. Nathaniel Foote had married in England about 1615, Elizabeth Deming, born about 1595, died July 8, 1685, sister of John Deming, a first settler of Wethersfield, Conn. So we see that the first two children of Nathaniel Foote and Elizabeth Deming were named after the parents; then comes Mary, Robert, Francis, Sarah and Rebecca.

Robert Reynolds had, apparently, only one son (unless Robert of Pullen's Point was his son, which I firmly believe to be so), Nathaniel; then he had a Mary, a Sarah, etc. This Sarah has been supposedly named after Sarah, wife of John Reynolds, supposed brother of Robert Reynolds, but the name John is conspicuous by its absence in the descendants of Robert Reynolds. Sarah Reynolds, I believe, was named for her supposed cousin, Sarah Foote, and Robert Foote for Robert Reynolds, and Mary Foote for Robert Reynolds's wife.

If this question will serve to prove or disprove that Mary Reynolds was a Foote, Deming, or Bishop, it may bring about a new search into this enigma. It will be recalled that Nathaniel Bishop of Boston was a close friend of Robert Reynolds. Discussion is invited. C. W. R.

1898 1899

<p style="text-align: center;">874</p> <p>William Hagar</p>	<p>and</p> <p>1624</p>	<p style="text-align: center;">875</p> <p>Mary Bemis</p>
M Watertown Mass, March 20, 1645		Dau. Jos. Son John, in England.
D " " Jan. 10 1684		M. Mar. 20, 1645
Aged 60		D Watertown Dec. 1695
		"an Aged Woman".

This man was a soldier of King Philip's War, and in Captⁿ Hugh Mason's Company, same Company as Lieut. Thomas Flegg. He was engaged in the Sudbury Fight and gives to his male descendants a claim for membership in the Colonial War's Society.

See their year book for 1902 P 810 which reads
 "William Hagar 1623-1692 Watertown, Mass. In Captⁿ Hugh Mason's Co. K. P. War in Sudbury Fight."

He made his will the same day on which he died viz: Jan. 10, 1683/4 and which was proved in Court April 1, 1664.

His estate inventoried the sum of 353¹/₂, 14 sh.

Their Children.

Mary b Dec. 25, 1645 A rare Christmas present but as she is not mentioned in her father's will, it is probable she died young.

Ruhamah B Nov. 20, 1647 m about 1675 Joseph Son Rich^d Waight twins

Samuel " " " " took Freeman's oath April 18, 1690. He died Feb. 12, 1704.

Hannah B Nov. 21, 1649 M---Priest. ¹⁶⁷⁴

Sarah B Sept. 3, 1651, D Mar. 7, 1746 M March 12, 1674
 Nathaniel Whitney.³ ^{Nathaniel 2 John}

Susannah M about 1680 Joseph son of Captⁿ John Grout.

William B Feb. 12, 1659 D May 8, 1731.

Rebecca B Oct. 28, 1661 M July 14, 1781 Nathaniel Healy of Watertown.

Abigail M in Watertown March 30, 1687 Benjamin Whitney.

Mehitable M June 20, 1687 Nathaniel Norcross Shed April 5, 1691.

1898

1899

874
William Hagar and
1624
M Watertown Mass. Mar. 20 1645
D " " Jan. 10 1684
aged 60

875
Mary Bemis
Dau. Jos. Son John, in England
M Mar. 20, 1645
D Watertown Dec. 1695
"an aged woman"

This man was a soldier of King Philip's War, and in
Captⁿ Hugh Mason's Company, same Company as Lieut Thomas Elegg.
He was engaged in the Sudbury Fight and gives to his male de-
scendants a claim for membership in the Colonial War's Society.

See their year book for 1902 P 810 which reads
"William Hagar 1623-1692 Watertown, Mass.
In Captⁿ Hugh Mason's Co. K. P. War in Sudbury Fight"

He made his will the same day on which he died viz: Jan. 10,
1683/4 and which was proved in Court April 1, 1864.

His estate inventoried the sum of 353¹/₄ 14 sh

Their Children

Mary B Dec. 25, 1645 A rare Christmas present but as she is not
mentioned in her father's will, it is probable she died
young.
Ruhamah b Nov. 20, 1647 m about 1675 Joseph Son Rich^d Waight
twins
Samuel " " " " took Freeman's oath April 18, 1690. He
died Feb. 13, 1704.
Hannah B Nov. 21 1649 M -- Priest
Sarah B Sept. 3, 1651, d Mar. 7, 1746 M March 12, 1674
Nathaniel Whitney
Susannah M about 1680 Joseph Son of Captⁿ John Grouet.
William B Feb. 12, 1659 D May 8, 1731
Rebecca B Oct. 28, 1661 M July 14, 1681 Nathaniel Healy of
Watertown.
Abigail M in Watertown Marh 30, 1687 Benjamin Whitney.
Mehitable M June 20, 1687 Nathaniel Norcross Sheds April 5, 1691

Bemis Ancestry in England

7000

1750

1751

7001

John Bemis and Anne
Born Dedham Essex County She survived her husband.
England in 1550
Will proved there June 27, 1604
See History Worcester Co., Mass. Vol. 1, Page 357
From the probating of his will, we have a list of his children
as follows:

- Isaac
- Luke
- Mary
- James
- Susan
- Abraham

202500

#Joseph married lived and died in England. One of his children Joseph, Jr. born in 1619, came to New England as early as 1640 and settled at Watertown, where he died Aug. 7, 1684. His widow Sarah d about 1712. They had in England 9 children.

201750

Another child must have been Mary, who as sister of Joseph, Jr., came to this country at the time of Joseph, Jr.'s emigration, or followed him soon after, and married at Watertown Mar. 20, 1645, William Hager. This latter couple are numbered 874 & 875 in the line of the ancestry of Ella P. Steele. 1891 + 1899

John a son of Joseph, Jr., was a farmer and blacksmith of Watertown, and married in 1690 Mary Harrington b Jan. 12, 1664, dau. Robert Harrington No. 208. They had 14 children.

464

Worcester Co
135

Pro Revist Abraham Esq. Esq. as early as
1550 will be 1000 25 1607 wife Anne
value of this couple

Isaac

Robert

Henry

Isaac (Piscan)

Abraham

Is. m. l. r. a. in 1550 leaving a son Jos 1
1619 who came to that place as early as 1640
who he d. Aug 7 1684 having a daughter 25
Isaac 9 d.

1612

Lot of Warrington data
for no John

Bemis Ancestry in England.

3500

3501

John Bemis

and

Anne

He was born in Dedham, Essex Co., a short distance North East of London as early as 1550. His will was proved in Court June 28, 1604. In it he mentions his wife Anne and children as follows

Issac

Luke

Mary

James

Susan

#Joseph this man married, lived, and died, in England.
Abraham.

Joseph Bemis

1750

As stated above this man retained his residence in England, but two of his children emigrated to the New World, and are found in Watertown, Mass. Bay Colony, in its early history. *pg. 16-17*

f. 1619 d. Aug 7 1684
These children were Joseph, Jr., and his Sister Mary. The latter married at Watertown, Mass. Mar 20, 1644/5 William Hagar, and this couple were the ancestors of Ella P. Steele.

Authority Newhall's Bemis Family

Mary Bemis is numbered 875.
1899

950

438

William Robinson¹
of Watertown, Mass.
d. about 1695.

and

951

439

Elizabeth Cutter³
dau. Richard Cutter of
Cambridge, Mass.
b. July 15, 1645, bap.
Cambridge, the 1st child
of a family of 14.
Cutter Gen. says death date
is not known.

He is found as an inhabitant of Watertown in 1672, but he must have been married to Elizabeth Cutter³ at Cambridge, where his wives parents settled. They lived there a short time apparently, as on the record of births at that town, we find one child Born to them, and named after the mother. Namely, Elizabeth b. 1669 m. Dec. 20, 1693, Danl. McGregor of Weston at Watertown, to which town they removed. There were born to them.

Hannah b. July 13, 1671 died young.

William " " 10 1673 lived in Newton d. there in 1754.

#Mercy " Aug. 7, 1676 m. Nov. 7, 1695, Mathaniel Whitney Jr.²
of Weston.

David " May 23, 1678 a cripple, living in Watertown in 1695.

Samuel " Apl. 20, 1680 d. Westboro, Mass. in 1724.

Jonathan " " " 1682 m. June 19, 1706, Ruth Morse, settled
at Lexington June 8, 1726. Removed to Waltham--
His will is dated Feb. 18, 1754.

William the father, was grand parent of the first Governor of Vermont. A William Robinson, whether the father of this family or not, is not known at this writing, was a soldier in Gallops Company in 1690 in the expedition against Quebec.

He died about 1695.

Robt. Williams, grandfather of Elizabeth Cutter the mother, left a small bequest in his will to her, naming her as Elizabeth Robinson.

1756

1757

Samuel Cutter

and

Elizabeth¹~~1756~~

of England.

b. in England in 1575.

He died there before 1640.

d. Jan. 10, 1663/4 - Cambridge, Mass.

Soon after his death, his wife came to Massachusetts. The children were.

William

#Richard b. 1621, m 1644 Elizabeth daughter Robert Williams.

Barbara, who m Elijah Corlet "the venerable

school master of Cambridge."

As the widow was the original emigrant our story hangs about her life and doings. Born in England in 1575 but left a widow before 1640, she followed her two boys, then nearing their majority, who had preceeded her, and emigrated to Cambridge, Mass., arriving there in 1640. This was at the hight of the religious persecution of the Puritans and she was evidently one that had decided convictions, for she had her religious experience spread upon the church records in the new country, which is still available and which makes interesting reading, and gives much light on the then existing conditions. Soon after her arrival here, the daughter Barbara, who had accompanied her mother became the wife of one of the early and notable school masters of the first colonists, and who was long spared to follow his calling.

This school master was Elijah Corlett - I have a remarkable autograph letter signed, of Elijah Corlett, addressed to the General Court, which is an interesting family relic.

1756 Continued.

Her home for the balance of her life was made with this daughter, and Feb. 2nd, 1663, when eighty-seven years of age, she made a voluminous and interesting will, disposing of a very small estate, but rich in reminiscences. She states therein that she did not remember her father--that her mother placed her with a Godly family at Newcastle England, where she had the benefit of the ministrations of a Rev. Mr. Rodwell. Afterwards her husband was taken away, and she desired to come to this new Country, whither her sons William and Richard had preceeded her. She died Jan. 10, 1664, aged 89 years.

See Popes Pioneers Mass. P. 127.

Widow Elizabeth (1) Cutter, born about 1575-6, died in Cambridge, Jan. 10, 1663-4. Her will is dated Feb. 16, 1662-3 "aged about 87 years." Pope's Pioneers gives her "Relation" when admitted to the church in Cambridge as follows: "She did not remember her father. Her mother placed her with a godly family at Newcastle, England." After her husband's death she decided to come to New England." Her will says she has now lived about twenty years with Mr. Elijah Collett who married her daughter Barbara, and she gives to them "all her little property" and makes daughter Barbara executrix.

Richard (2) Cutter, born England, about 1621, died Cambridge, June 16, 1693, aged about 72 years. He married first, by 1645, Elizabeth (name unknown) who was born about 1620, died March 5, 1661-2, about 42 years. He married second, Feb. 14, 1662-3, Frances (Perryman) widow of Isaac Emsden (Embsden or Amsden). She outlived Richard (2) Cutter.

William (3) Cutter, born Cambridge, Feb. 22, 1649-50, died April 1, 1723, married, about 1680, Rebecca (3) Rolfe, born Feb. 9, 1662, died Nov. 23, 1751, aged 90. She married second, June 2, 1724, John White of Medford.

Hannah (4) Cutter, born May 20, 1688, died April 3, 1704; married, June 17, 1708, Ephraim (3) Winship, born Feb. 4, 1687-8, died July 14, 1757. A. F. M.

(To Be Concluded)

1902		1903	
878		879	
Richard Cutter ²	and	Elizabeth Williams ²	daughter Robert.
b. in England	1621	b. in England about 1626.	
m. Cambridge	1644	m. Cambridge, Mass. 1644.	
d. June 16,	1693	d. there Mar. 5, 1662.	
aged 72		aged 36.	

The father, Richard Cutter, came to this country about 1640, aged 19, either with or shortly preceeding his widowed mother, and settling at Cambridge, Mass., became the progenitor of a numerous family. He was twice married, and had fourteen children, seven by each wife. A member of the church at Cambridge. The Cutter genealogy says that Elizabeth the first child, "probably died unmarried", this however is a mistake as the marriage records of the town say "Wm. Robinson married Elizabeth daughter Richard Cutter of Cambridge". She is the only possible Elizabeth, and he the only Richard. The marriage of the parents was in 1644, and was among the earliest on record there.

their children

#Elizabeth b. July 15, 1645, m Wm. Robinson.

Samuel " Jan 3, 1647 d single.

Thomas " July 19, 1648 m Abigail-- four children. He d 1693.

William " Feb. 22, 1650

Ephraim " 1651

Gershom " June 1653 m mar 6 1677/8 Lydia Hall

Mary or Marah b

Elizabeth the mother was admitted to the church at Roxbury, Mass. in 1644. She died in Cambridge Mar. 5, 1662.

*Richard Cutter² m 2nd Feb 4 1662/3 widow Frances Auden d 1725
Her maiden name was Perrin
Reel was a member of the Ancient & Hon. Artillery*

(878 Continued)

After the death of his first wife, he m 2nd, in 1665,
Francés Perriman.

He d June 16, 1695, at the age of 72.

Year Book of Genl. So. Colonial Wars, 1902, P 610, says
of "Richard Cutter 1621-1693. Member of the Ancient and Honorable
Artillery of Boston in 1643. Leader and officer of militia at
Cambridge, Mass."

Descent therefore, from this worthy, would entitle a
male descendant to membership in the Society of Colonial Wars
of the U. S.

3516

Colo Fam Ann 3⁵⁹⁴

3517

Stephen Williams & Margaret Cooke
 dau Nicholas Cooke of No. Rappa
 & Winnifred Cooke Esq. Wm Cooke
 Buried Janu. 13 1625
 24 Apr 1605
 Buried Sep. 29 1625

Here again is the connection with the Old Country as
 Stephen Williams was of St Nicholas, Great Yarmouth, Eng^l
 (see 28 Geo 4. Reg July 1843 P 363) in Norfolk Son Robt Williams of
 West Somerset

Stephen & Margaret were m at St Nicholas Church Sep. 24 1605
 She was dau Nicholas Cooke of No. Rappa Co Norfolk & his wife
 Winnifred Cooke Sester of Wm Cooke of St Yarmouth

Of his children
 Ann christened Sep 7 1606
 # Robert bap St Nicholas Dec 11 1608 in Elizabeth Thalhau
 Sailed Apr 8 1637 for America and settled at
 Roxbury Mass

He m 2nd Martha Strong, who d in 1704 aged 92
 She d July 28 1674 aged 80, that is, Elizabeth Thalhau
 He d Dec 1. 1693 at Roxbury aged 86 or July 28 1674

Elizabeth Thalhau was dau John Thalhau
 of Ancient Norwich Eng^l He was bap 1597
 John Thalhau m Alicia Gibson July 1596
 John was son Christopher of Norwich

Thomas no record after 1623
 Nicholas bap Aug 11 1616 & Aug 27 1672 in Roxbury Mass
 John no record after 1623
 Margaret "
 Francis "
 Steven buried Oct 29 1625

3806
1758

Robert Williams¹
son Stephen & Margaret Corla of Eng^l and
Born England about 1608 *by Dec 11/1608*
Died Roxbury, Mass. Sept. 1, 1693.
Aged nearly 86.

3807
1759

Elizabeth Stalham
born
Died July 28, 1674, aged 80
1597 born 1594
daughter son Christopher

The Williams family is notable in New England for the intellectual ability and social and public standing of its members. It is of very ancient Welsh origin. Indeed it has been humorously said that some of the name in Wales trace their lineage as far back as Adam, and some of the Welsh carry their genealogical tree "a little farther."

A fact not commonly known is that Oliver Cromwell was in fact a member of the Williams family, the name having been assumed by an ancestor, Sir Richard Williams, in compliance with a policy adopted by Henry the VIII, intended to unify the English race. There are various coats of arms representing various branches of the family. It is said by genealogists that over forty families of this name came to America before the year 1700.

One progenitor, who has been prominent in New England, and who interests us as the head of the family from which my wife Ella P. Steele comes from, was the Puritan father

Robert Williams,
who with wife, children, and servants, sailed from Norfolk County, England, April 8, 1637, in the ship "John and Dorothy," of Ipswich "to new england to inhabt." *arriving June 10 1637* This is the embarkation record. This family settled in Roxbury, Mass. and the name Robert "appears among those of the early members of the church at that place." He took the oath of a Freeman in Massachusetts May 2, 1638, and "was much interested in education, and made liberal arrangements to assist the Free schools. He was a subscriber to and for years a trustee of the funds raised for their benefit." Ellis' history of Roxbury says, "Robert Williams was one of the most influential men in town affairs."

His wife whom he married in England was Elizabeth Stalham (not Stratton as sometimes stated). Of her it is said "she was of good family, and had been delicately reared, and when her husband de-

1758

Robert Williams¹

1759

and

Elizabeth Stalham

sired to come to America though a truly religious woman, she dreaded the undertaking, and shrank from the hardships to be encountered in a new country. While the subject was still under consideration she had a dream foreshadowing that if she went to America, she would become the mother of a long line of worthy ministers of the Gospel. The dream so impressed her that she rose up cheerfully and began to prepare to leave her home and kindred for the new and distant land."

A descendant of hers in the sixth generation, born in 1761, was long remembered to have related this tradition in the early part of the 19th Century with full confidence in its truth. The dream was certainly fulfilled, "but not in the pious mother's day, for she died in 1674, leaving no son in the ranks of the Christian ministry. Nine years afterward her grandsons John³ and William³, cousins, graduated from Harvard College, two out of a class of three, and the day of fulfillment began. She was the mother of all the children of Robert Williams of whom the genealogist, Farmer, in his work upon the early settlers and their descendants makes this perhaps rather extravagant statement--"he is the common ancestor of the divines, civilians, and warriors of the name who have honored the country of their birth." At least a short time before his embarkation for the new country, he was a Cordwainer in Norfolk, Norwich County, England. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston and as such is a claim for Colonial Wars. See Year Book of that Society 1896, p. 418 and 1900 p. 301, etc.

After the death of his wife in 1674, the widower married, second, *Martha Strong* who died in 1704 in her ninety second year. *Margaret came in the Reliance 1638*
He died Sept. 1, 1693.

His children by his first wife -- in part
4 Deacon Samuel, born 1632, married Theoda, daughter of William Parke *Sept 1 Sep 28 1698* *Mar 2 1654 she b Aug 26 1637*
and Martha Holgrave
They were the parents of Rev. John Williams, "the Redeemed Captive" of Deerfield.

5 Captain Isaac, born Roxbury, Sept. 1, 1638, married Martha daughter *a Feb 10 1707*

-3-

1758

Robert Williams¹

and

1759

Elizabeth Stalham

of Deacon William and Martha (Holgrave) Park. He was a weaver, Captain, Deacon, etc. at Newton, Mass. to which place they removed immediately after their marriage. They had nine children one of whom, William, was settled as minister over the church at Hatfield in 1685 before he was twenty-one years of age. This minister died in 1741 closing a ministry of nearly fifty six years. Captain Isaac was the ancestor of Williams

Williams the Signer of the Declaration of Independence.

as 2nd Justice of the Peace for the County of Middlesex & was later King of the North
 5 Captain Stephen, born Nov. 8, 1640, married Sarah daughter of

Joseph Wise. *& Mary Thompson*

7 Thomas, died young.

1 * Elizabeth, born in England about 1626 married 1644, Richard Cutler² born 1621, son of Samuel Cutler¹. She was admitted to the Church at Roxbury, Mass. in 1644 and died in Cambridge, Mass. Mar. 5, 1662. He died June 16, 1695.

2 Deborah, married 1648, John Turner.

3 John, died without issue, Oct. 6, 1658. *at Roxbury unmarried*

4632. 6. HOLGRAVE. D. M. V. Nov. 17, 1926. It was Robert Williams of Boston, and not of Roxbury, who had the ferry lease, and the Deacon Samuel Williams who married Martha Holgrave's daughter was eldest son of the Roxbury Robert Williams. The only two of Martha Holgrave's daughters (Theoda and Martha) who had descendants married Samuel and Isaac Williams, the first and third sons of Robert Williams of Roxbury. The wife of John Stalham and mother of Elizabeth, was called Alicia, and not Alice. A search of one hundred years of the records of the forty parishes of Norwich give nothing more of importance of the name Stalham. It was an old family which held high rank earlier than the year 1200. I lately had a photograph of Norwich market, and the central store belonged to Parke & Stalham, which is interesting in view of the intermarriage of Holgrave and Park, and Williams and Stalham. E. H. W., Jr.

3618. Cooke, Holbrook. All date ever received by me from T. S. L. on Corbett was: Priscilla Rockwood, born Mendon, April 10, 1685, married Feb. 23, 1682, Robert Corbett, and had John Corbett, born Dec. 7, 1683, and, perhaps others. When Rebecca (Crafts) Turner, widow, married John Rockwood (Rocketts), he a widower, having married first Johanna Ford, Rebecca Turner's children were:

Rebecca Turner, born at Medfield, Mass., Jan. 3, 1682, married James, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Frizzell or Frisall) Allen of Allin, of Medfield, Mass., Elizabeth, born Nov. 16, 1684, Samuel, born Jan. 13, 1686, married March 17, 1711, Mary, daughter of Josiah and Mary (Twitcheil) Rockwood; Mary Twitcheil, daughter of Benjamin, of Dorchester, Mass., first named Mattapan by the Indians, changed to Dorchester, in honor of the first settlers pious and learned friend, Rev. John White, of Dorchester, England, which settlers came, a regularly organized church, with pastor and officers, on ship Mary and John.

Mary (Twitcheil) Rockwood died Sept. 15, 1689, and Josiah married second Nov. 10, 1703, Sarah, widow of Samuel Wheelock.

Isaac, born March 15, 1688, whom K. G. S. says removed to Mansfield, Conn., married Mercy Abbott, Philip, born Feb. 5, 1689, whom K. G. S. says married three times (see page 44, "Craft Genealogy"). This book on page 28 gives history of Ralph Wheelock, a dissenting preacher, but not of his wife Rebecca. Deborah Williams, second wife of John Turner (Isaac), whom she married in 1648, was born in England, a daughter of Robert Williams, born in 1598, baptized in Great Yarmouth, Eng., Dec. 11, 1608, son of Stephen Williams and Margaret Cooke (parents not given to her). Robert Williams married Elizabeth Stalham of Great Yarmouth; came in ship Rose from there, and landed in 1635; Elizabeth died July 28, 1674, aged eighty years. She is considered by New England Genealogical Register to have been much younger (see volume xlv, page 211), which also gives: April 8, 1637. The examination of Robert Williams of Norwich, in Norfolk, cordwainer, aged twenty-eight years, and Elizabeth, his wife, aged twenty-seven years, with four children: Samuel, John, Elizabeth and Debra, and two servants, Mary Williams, aged eighteen years, and Anne Williams, aged fifteen years, are desirous to pass to Boston, in New England to inhabit," as contributed by Ed. H. Williams, Jr., of Bethlehem, Penn.

Robert Williams married second, it is supposed, Martha Strong, who died Dec. 23, 1704; he died at Roxbury, Mass., Sept. 1, 1693, where he was deacon of Elliot's Church; he was also a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston in 1644, sister and brother of Deborah Williams, according to Richard A. Wheeler's "History of Stonington, Conn.," page 602, from which this account is taken, were: Elizabeth Williams, born in England, married in 1644 Richard Cutter, she died at Cambridge, Mass., March 5, 1692; he died in 1705; John Williams, born in England, died Oct. 6, 1639, unmarried; Thomas Williams born and died young; Samuel Williams, born England 1632, a deacon in Roxbury, Mass., church, married, March 2, 1654, Theoda, daughter Deacon William Parke was thirty-three years a deputy in General Court, and his grandson, Rev. John William (son of his daughter Theoda) and his wife, Eunice (Mather), and all their family were in the massacre of the Canada Indians at Deerfield, 1704, except his son Eleazer, who was at Harvard College, Cambridge, Mass. Deerfield inhabitants all taken to Canada, except those killed by the way. When Rev. John was ransomed he wrote an account of it called "Rev. John Williams, the Redeemed Captive." His daughter Eunice, lost for years among the Indians, was found at length the wife of an Indian chief named De Rogers. In 1740 Eunice was induced to visit her relatives, who tried to have her give up her wild life and stay with them, but all the prayers and preaching of Rev. Solomon Williams (Rev. William Williams, Isaac, Robert) over her could not keep her from her wild husband and her daughter Sarah, to whom she returned.

Eleazer married Mary Hobart, and became a minister, and his descendants became founders of Williams College.

Another descendant, William Williams, was a signer of the Declaration of Independence, prepared for the ministry, as many another Williams, but preferring a military life, was engaged in the frontier wars in New York in 1755, a member of the Connecticut Legislature for forty-five years; elected to Congress 1776, died August, 1811; born in Connecticut; educated at Harvard; his picture to be found in Harper's Magazine, vol. VII, page 154. Eunice Mather, daughter Rev. Eleazer Mather (who married Eunice, daughter Rev. John Warham) was the first minister at Deerfield, Mass., succeeded by Rev. John Williams, husband to above said Eunice, Rev. Eleazer, son of Rev. Richard Mather, who succeeded Rev. John Warham at Dorchester, Mass., the latter coming to Dorchester on ship Mary and John, May 30, 1636, from Dorchester, England, and went first to Windsor, Conn., with an English Dorchester company (Mather, Parke, Eleazer, Williams from my own notes). Isaac Williams (Deborah's brother), born Roxbury, Mass., Sept. 1, 1638, married 1660, Martha Parke, Theoda's sister; Martha died Oct. 24, 1674; then Isaac married, second, Judith, daughter Peter and Elizabeth (Smith) Hunt, widow of Nathaniel Cooper; she died 1724; Isaac died Feb. 11, 1707, had thirteen children: Stephen Williams (Deborah's brother), born Roxbury, Mass., Nov. 8, 1640, married 1660, Sarah, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Thomson) Wise; she died 1723; he died 1720.

The Stonington, Conn., Williamses were Ebenezer and John Williams, first cousins, sons of brothers Samuel and Isaac Williams, aforesaid; grandsons of Robert Williams; how related to Roger Williams remains to be given.

For those who do not own a New England Genealogical Register could be added, from page 211, vol. xlv, "Robert Williams in his will names grandchildren Deborah Totman and Elizabeth Robinson, for which mothers are not found, so uncertain if Robert had two daughters married or three. His eldest daughter, Mary, married Nicholas Wood; Robert's wife, Elizabeth, died June or July 28, 1674; by strange carelessness in the town record called eighty years old, when she was a dozen years younger. If Robert Williams was careful to mention two mysterious granddaughters, it is more strange that he did not mention some of the many children of Mary (Williams) Wood, if she was his daughter. That she was some connection is shown by Robert (1) and Samuel (2) Williams being of those who inventoried the estate of Nicholas Wood, whose second wife was Anna. Register, vol. xix, page 325. WESTFIELD

5. 14. WILLIAMS, S. B. C., Oct. 30, 1922. As a protest against the faulty genealogy of Robert Williams, of Roxbury, Mass., based on Mrs. Pitkin's incorrect family record, and further, added to by S. B. C., I give at length, with proofs, the proper record, which has been known since 1890. Robert Williams was the eldest son and second child of Stephen Williams, cordwainer, of Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, England, and his wife, Margaret, daughter of Nicholas and Winifred (Webster) Cooke of North Repps. They were married at St. Nicholas, Yarmouth, Sept. 22, 1605, and their son Robert was born in July, 1607—probably before the 24th, as on that day he was of legal age, and appointed administrator of the estate of his uncle, Thomas Cooke, whose will was dated Nov. 3, 1623, and who appointed Robert's parents executors. Both having died of the plague, Johane, widow of Thomas, was appointed administratrix. She evidently did not settle the estate, as I find (Archdeacon's Court of Norwich for 1624-1625, fo. 468), a paper attached to the will of Thomas, dated July 24, 1628, contains a revocation of administration granted to Johane Cooke and "in favor of Robert Williams, son of the said Steven and Margt. Williams." As further proof there is the family record of Rev. William Williams, of Hatfield, in his own handwriting, which states "Sept. 1, 1693. My grandfather, Mr. Robert Williams Aetat 86." I am now sure that he was born before July 24, 1607. He was baptized Dec. 11, 1608, at St. Nicholas, Yarmouth. He was married twice. His first wife was probably ten years older than he. Rev. William, above, states, "July, 1674. My grandmother, Mrs. Elizabeth Williams, whose maiden name was Stalham." This settles the name. The records say that she was 80 years old. In the records of St. George Tombland, Norwich, we read, "1597 Elizabeth Stalham fult baptizat xj^o November, 1597."

His second wife was Margaret, widow of John Fearing, of Ilgham, Mass., married Nov. 3, 1675. She died in Roxbury, Dec. 22, 1690. Of his children, Elizabeth married Thomas Cutter (not Cutler). Samuel's wife was Theoda (not Theodo) Parke. As Thomas, son of Robert, died in infancy, it is impossible that he could have been one of the many of the name who are imagined to belong to the Roxbury family. As for the wife of Robert, named Martha Strong, who died Dec. 23, 1704, Mrs. Pitkin in copying the next item in the above record of William Williams, after that of the death of Robert, given above, chanced upon a blunder of Rev. William. The entries were not in chronological order. He had written the death of his father (after 1700), and of his grandfather Robert (1693)—both named Williams—and then put down the death of his Parke grandmother, who, by a second marriage had become "Grandmother Story." Her maiden name was Holgrave, and while the date of her death was correctly given, with her name (Martha), the rest was a jumble, and read, "Aug. 25, 1768. My Grandmother Mrs. Martha Williams, in ye 92d Year of her Age Whose Maiden name was Story." Mrs. Pitkin copied this last as "Strong." It should have read, "My Grandmother Mrs. Martha Story, whose Maiden name was Holgrave." The date is correct, and not Dec. 23, 1764. E. H. W., Jr.

37103
*3618. Cooke, Holbrook. Savage gives following: Nicholas Wood, Braintree, 1641, there married Mary, daughter Robert Williams of Roxbury.
Bethia Wood, their daughter, was born at Medfield, 1660, married in 1679, Ephraim Cutter.
Mary Williams, who married Nicholas Wood, was daughter of Robert Williams of Roxbury, 1637. Came from Norwich County, Norfolk, Eng., with wife Elizabeth and children, Samuel and Mary.
E. S. G. H.
In your issue of March 4, L. B. N. Y. writes regarding Robert Williams, and makes certain queries and comments regarding a paper of mine which appeared in 1891. Other writers have also touched upon the record of Robert Williams of Roxbury, incorrectly, so that it seems to me in order to make an authoritative statement of the facts of the case. Robert was son of Stephen and Margaret (Cooke) Williams of Great Yarmouth, Eng. The children of these in order were: Ann, Robert, Thomas, Nicholas, John, Margaret, Frances, and Stephen, the last dying with the parents of the plague. Ann, his sister, was born in 1600, and in 1637, the year of sailing, could not have been the Anne Williams, aged fifteen, who came to this country. There is no doubt that Mary and Anne, who were classed as "servants," were relatives; but the relationship has not yet been proven. It was customary to smuggle relatives out of the country under the guise of servitude, and the interest which Robert showed in the fortunes of Mary is seen in his connection with the settlement of the estate of Nicholas Wood, to whom Mary Williams was second wife. The fortunes of Anne have not been traced later than the entry of her sailing. This entry has been examined in the original by experts, and sufficient remains of words show that it refers to Robert Williams. In it are given his children, Deborah, Elizabeth, John, and Samuel. That the first two were bona fide children is shown by the will of Robert, where he refers to his grandchildren, Deborah Totman and Elizabeth Robinson. Deborah Totman was wife of Jahez Totman of Roxbury, and was daughter of John Turner of Medfield. Elizabeth Robinson was wife of William Robinson of Newton and daughter of Richard Cutter of Cambridge by his first wife Elizabeth. She was evidently disinherited by her father, as she is not mentioned in his will, and the first daughter by his second marriage is named Elizabeth, so that he had two daughters Elizabeth alive at the same time. After her death her children quitclaim to the Cutters their interest in the estate of Richard Cutter through their mother Elizabeth, daughter of said Cutter. We have Robert Williams noting in his will the only daughter of Deborah, who lived in Roxbury, and in quite moderate circumstances, and the only daughter of Elizabeth who was disinherited by her cross-grained father.
Nicholas Williams was apprenticed as shoemaker to Robert in Norwich; but he did not come with Robert to this country. He probably served his apprenticeship with another party and came a few years later as shown by his acquisition of freemanship.
As to ages of Robert and children there is much latitude for comment. Robert was twenty-eight when he sailed, in 1637. He was baptized in 1603. Search through the forty parish registers of Norwich discloses only the baptism of John, on Aug. 26, 1635. It was customary to place the names of the male children first in the list, and a revised arrangement would give them, in regard to age, as follows: Elizabeth and Deborah, births unknown; Samuel, 1632; John, 1635.
Thus far we can go with facts. Beyond is mere conjecture. We can, however, rest assured the Deborah Williams was the wife of John Turner, and Elizabeth Williams that of Richard Cutter. A search throughout both Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay, at the date of the will of Robert Williams, fails to show more than one Deborah Totman and one Elizabeth Robinson, granddaughters of Robert. The former was the daughter of John Turner; the latter that of Richard Cutter. We are forced to conclude that Deborah, wife of John Turner, and Elizabeth, wife of Richard Cutter, were Deborah and Elizabeth Williams, the children of Robert mentioned in the entry we noted, and both were probably married at an early age.
E. H. W. Jr.

37103
*3618. Cooke, Holbrook. L. B. N. Y. desires to thank E. H. W. Jr. for the new and interesting data concerning the family of Robert (1) Williams of Roxbury. His many descendants may be glad to see this copy of a list of his belongings.
L. B. N. Y.
ROBERT WILLIAMS (1603-1693)
[From the Roxbury Book of Possessions, page 331]
Robert Williams his house, barne, and lott: five acres more or lesse, butting upon Edward Riggs, and Giles Pason southwest, upon Giles Pason northeast, upon the highway south, and upon Edward Pason west, and seauen acres of land more or lesse upon Thomas Lamb south, upon John Burwell north, and betweene two highways, and twelve acres more or lesse, upon Richard Goad south, upon the heires of George Holmes west and upon Dorchester marshes east, and twenty acres more or lesse bought of Mr. William Perkins upon the west of the way leading to the fresh meadow joyning to the said twelve acres and so upon Richard Peacocke and John Johnson. [Halfe of the sixteene acres in the first allotment of the thirty and two acres is sold to William Lyon], and in the first and third allotment. The last diuision being the three and twentieth lott lying betweene Jacob Sheafe his assignes and Thomas Bell thirty and two acres, and in the thousand acres neare Deddum twenty, and five acres, and nine acres more or lesse bought of Thomas Gardner lying in the great lotts, abutting upon Isaack Heath senior northwest, and upon Tobias Dauls and the schollers land southeast and one acre and a halfe of salt marsh, upon Widdow Holmes west, and upon Edward Riggs east, and three roodes bought of Edward Riggs, butting upon Ralph Hemmingway east, and upon Edward Riggs west, and upon the heires of George Holmes north, and foure acres in the fresh meadow bought of John Johnson, butting upon the land of the heires of John Stannard westward, and upon the land of Giles Pason, and William Lion eastward, and one acre of fresh meadow bought of Edward Riggs butting upon Edward Riggs southwest, and upon the heires of Thomas Pigge northeast, and one acre more of fresh meadow bought of William Chelney lying without the ditch, butting upon the land of William Chelney north, and Richard Sutton and upon Dorchester highway south east and a dwelling house, barne, and orchard with the land the housing stands upon, and adjoining to it, being about an acre more or lesse, lying upon the west side of a highway and so butting upon Edward Riggs, and Giles Pason toward the north, and the home lott and swamp within the fence belonging to the house of affoursayd being eight acres more or lesse together with six acres more or lesse lying without the fence, butting west upon a highway leading into the woods, and upon Dorchester brooke southeast. And two acres and a halfe more or lesse of marsh being part of ten acres bought of Edward Pason, and now sold by William Lyon to Robert Williams now lying below the salt pan.

37103
*3618. Cooke, Holbrook. L. B. N. Y. desires to thank E. H. W. Jr. for the new and interesting data concerning the family of Robert (1) Williams of Roxbury. His many descendants may be glad to see this copy of a list of his belongings.
L. B. N. Y.
ROBERT WILLIAMS (1603-1693)
[From the Roxbury Book of Possessions, page 331]
Robert Williams his house, barne, and lott: five acres more or lesse, butting upon Edward Riggs, and Giles Pason southwest, upon Giles Pason northeast, upon the highway south, and upon Edward Pason west, and seauen acres of land more or lesse upon Thomas Lamb south, upon John Burwell north, and betweene two highways, and twelve acres more or lesse, upon Richard Goad south, upon the heires of George Holmes west and upon Dorchester marshes east, and twenty acres more or lesse bought of Mr. William Perkins upon the west of the way leading to the fresh meadow joyning to the said twelve acres and so upon Richard Peacocke and John Johnson. [Halfe of the sixteene acres in the first allotment of the thirty and two acres is sold to William Lyon], and in the first and third allotment. The last diuision being the three and twentieth lott lying betweene Jacob Sheafe his assignes and Thomas Bell thirty and two acres, and in the thousand acres neare Deddum twenty, and five acres, and nine acres more or lesse bought of Thomas Gardner lying in the great lotts, abutting upon Isaack Heath senior northwest, and upon Tobias Dauls and the schollers land southeast and one acre and a halfe of salt marsh, upon Widdow Holmes west, and upon Edward Riggs east, and three roodes bought of Edward Riggs, butting upon Ralph Hemmingway east, and upon Edward Riggs west, and upon the heires of George Holmes north, and foure acres in the fresh meadow bought of John Johnson, butting upon the land of the heires of John Stannard westward, and upon the land of Giles Pason, and William Lion eastward, and one acre of fresh meadow bought of Edward Riggs butting upon Edward Riggs southwest, and upon the heires of Thomas Pigge northeast, and one acre more of fresh meadow bought of William Chelney lying without the ditch, butting upon the land of William Chelney north, and Richard Sutton and upon Dorchester highway south east and a dwelling house, barne, and orchard with the land the housing stands upon, and adjoining to it, being about an acre more or lesse, lying upon the west side of a highway and so butting upon Edward Riggs, and Giles Pason toward the north, and the home lott and swamp within the fence belonging to the house of affoursayd being eight acres more or lesse together with six acres more or lesse lying without the fence, butting west upon a highway leading into the woods, and upon Dorchester brooke southeast. And two acres and a halfe more or lesse of marsh being part of ten acres bought of Edward Pason, and now sold by William Lyon to Robert Williams now lying below the salt pan.

Imprimis-I will the true & lawfull performance of the covenants between myself and my well beloved wife, and that my sons, Samuel, Isaac and Stephen shall pay the same by equal proportions in full and in specie.
Item, I give to my son Samuel, besides what I have already given him, my middle lott between my swamp and my rocks lying before his door.
Item, All my swamp except fourscore and ten rods next my barn which I reserve to the same.
Item, Ten acres of wood-land more or less at Walkhill.
Item, To my son Isaac 8 acres of salt marsh adjoining Nathl. Holmes his marsh.
Item, All my ploughing land at Dorchester, being 5 acres.
Item, Six acres of wood-land behind the great lotts.
Item, To my grandson Isaac, I give my piece of salt-marsh lying next to John Hemmingsway's, formerly bought of Goodman Riggs.
Item-I give to son Stephen my dwelling house, orchards, barns, and other out houses and home lots adjoining with the fourscore & ten rods adjoining to my barn reserved out of the swamp.
Item, My part of Mr. Hays meadows.
Item, Six acres of pasture called the Rocks adjoining to my lot given my son Samuel.
Item, 82 acres of wood-land lying together near the fresh meadows.
Item, My horse distinct from the rest of my moveables.
Item, I will that the cause be equally maintained by my sons Samuel and Stephen. Inasmuch as I have in this my will given my son Stephen somewhat more than the rest of my sons, I would not have them or others think hardly of me for so doing, for he lives under the same roof with me, and thereby hath been more helpful and comfortable unto me than the other sons have.
Item, I give to my brother Nicholas Williams 30 shillings per annum to be equally paid by my sons Samuel & Stephen.
Item, My wearing clothes, woollen & linen.
Item, A pair of sheets & a blanket from off my malds bed, and also a rug. Also 4 bushels of Indian corn. Also my will in that my brother Nicholas have house room, washing and lodging, by my sons Samuel and Stephen.
Item, I give my grand child Deborah Totman (or Tolman) 40 shillings.
Item, To my grand child Elizabeth Robinson, 20 shillings, both legacies to be paid out of my moveables within 12 months after my decease. And the residue to be equally divided between my sons after my debts are discharged. My 3 sons Executors of the same. And in witness of these premises I have subscribed my hand and affixed my seal this 28 of November, 1685.
Robert Williams
Signed & sealed in presence of
Giles Payson
Benjamin Tucker
John Smith
Date of probate, Sept. 29, 1693 (showing trouble of settlement). WESTFIELD

952

440

Jonas Eaton¹¹
Son Patricia Leg

Died Reading, Mass. Feb. 24, 1674.

and

953

441

Grace _____

She married, second, Nov. 18, 1680
Henry Silsbee Jr.

The original emigrant and ancestor of a numerous and widely dispersed progeny.

He came to New England among the earlier settlers to Massachusetts Bay Colony, and was either married in England before emigrating, or soon after his arrival in this country. As far as I know, the identity of his wife Grace has not been ascertained. He lived a short time on arrival at Watertown¹⁶³⁶, but appears in Reading, Mass. about 1643 or 1644, and settled in that part of the town now called Wakefield.

His homestead was on Cowdrey's Hill. In 1648 he and his wife were members of the Reading Church. On one occasion, the town records show, that he was fined 6d for being late at "town meeting."

He took the oath of a Freeman in 1653,--was later a Selectman. "He was a respected citizen of Reading for full forty years." He owned a farm of some 300 acres. He had a family of seven sons and two daughters. An interesting and handsome coat of arms of the Eaton family may be found in Eaton's History of Reading. He died there Feb. 24, 1674, his will being probated May 7, 1674. In it he bequeathes to wife Grace, sons John, Jonathan, James, Joseph, and Joshua, and to daughter Mary, see Pope's Pioneers, p. 150.

His widow Grace married, second, Nov. 18, 1680, Henry Silsbee Jr.

Their children:-

Mary, born Feb. 8, 1643, died unmarried in 1732, aged eighty-nine.

John, born Oct. 10, 1645, married Dorcas _____. They had ten children.

He died at Haverhill, Mass. Estate settled in 1700.

Jonas, born and died Oct. 24, 1648.

Joseph, born 1651.

Joshua, born Jan. 4, 1653. He was Deputy to General Court from

Reading. *Mar Apr 25 1678 Rebecca Kendall Mar 2 1657* *Mar 2 1657*

Lieutenant Jonathan, born Dec. 6, 1655, married 1683, Elizabeth

Burnap, daughter of Robert Burnap Jr. by whom he had one son

-2-

440
Jonas Eaton¹ and 441 Grace _____

and two daughters. Married, second, about 1690, #Mary _____
by whom he had eight more children. "His descendants were
legion."

David, born and died in 1657.

Sarah, married ^{Feb. 71} 1672, Joseph Dodge. ^{Richd}
She died Dec 12 1714 aged 64 before about 1650

(2953.) EATON, DAMON. Jonas Eaton came from England; settled in Watertown, 1636; removed to Reading 1647-8; died 1674; was a brother of William who followed Jonas to Reading. The third Eaton in the list of early Watertown settlers was John, who went to Dedham. He is supposed to have been a brother of Jonas and William, but this is not authentically recorded. William had a stepson, John Dammant (Damon). He came to Reading probably with Jonas and William as he settled near them; it is certain that he did not, on reaching his twenty-first birthday, follow his stepfather to Dedham. May we think that he was a nephew of Jonas and William—making John their brother?

I have nearly completed my study of Jonas Eaton (in my direct line) and would like further information concerning his early life in America and his land ownings. . . . W. E. E. W.

12. INGALLS. Edmund (1) Ingalls, son of Robert and grandson of Henry, Ingalls, was born at Skirbeck, Lincolnshire, England, about 1598. Went to Salem, Mass., in Governor Endicott's company in 1623. With his brother Francis and four others, he commenced the settlement of Lynn in 1629. In March, 1648, while traveling to Boston, on horseback, he was drowned in the Saugus River, owing to a defective bridge. His heirs recovered damages from the town. His will was probated Sept. 16, 1648, and the estate appraised at £135. Children: Robert, born about 1621, married Sarah Harker; Elizabeth, born 1622, married Francis Dane; Faith, born 1623, married Andrew Allen; John, born 1625, married Elizabeth Barrett; Sarah, born 1626, married William Bitner; Henry, born 1627, married first, Mary Osgood, second, Sarah Farnum; Samuel, born 1634, married Ruth Eaton; Mary, married John Eaton. Joseph, died young. (Taken from Ingalls genealogy.) N. M. A. D.

4/1/6
220

4/1/7
221

Lieutenant Jonathan Eaton² and Mary his second wife.

Son of Jonas Eaton¹
Born Reading, Mass. Dec. 6, 1655.
Married " " about 1690
Died " " July 8, 1743.
Aged 88.

This boy was raised in Reading, Mass. in the family homestead on Cowdrey's Hill where his father Jonas Eaton, the original emigrant raised a family of nine children, seven boys and two girls. The subject of this sketch, Lieutenant Jonathan, was the fifth son. No wonder that this progenitor of the Eaton family is represented by descendants in every state in the Union. They are called "legion." The son fell heir to the family homestead and lived and died in his native town. Cowdrey's Hill is in that part of Reading which was later "set off" and is now called Wakefield. In addition to the home of his father, he received from his estate by the operation of the will 15th. He was elected Selectman of his town in 1708 and in the same year appointed Lieutenant. In 1710 he was a member of Lieutenant Col. Saltonstall's large Company of soldiers, and more particularly belonged to that portion who were provided with snow shoes to facilitate winter operations. This service would constitute him a proper claim for membership in the Society of Colonial Wars.

He married, first, in 1683, Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Burnap Jr., by whom he had one son and two daughters.

Sarah, born 1684, married John Poole.

Jonathan, born 1686. He was a Colonial soldier and served in the Nova Scotia campaign.

Elizabeth, born 1688, married Joseph Parker.

The mother Elizabeth, died the same year as the daughter who was given her name, ^{and} arrived, 1688.

He married, second, Mary _____. This is all I have ever been able to learn of this second wife and the mother of the child from whom came my dear wife, although I have searched far and wide.

The Eaton genealogist, who has spent years of research on the family and who himself also comes from this Mary, has been unable to

-2-

220

221

Lieutenant Jonathan Eaton and

Mary _____

identify her. It seems probable that this is one of the stumbling
blocks in the ^{family} ancestry which may never be overcome. However, I never
give anything up, and we may win yet.

The eight children of Jonathan and Mary, making eleven
children to Jonathan by his two wives, all born at Reading, Mass.

Mary, born and died in 1691.

Samuel, " " " " 1693.

Mary, born 1694, married in 1716, Josiah Nurse.

John, born 1697.

Nathaniel, born about 1700, ¹⁷⁵⁰ married Lydia. _____.

Lived Wakefield

Samuel, born Nov. 1, 1702, married Mar. 20, 1722, Ruth Russell⁴

born Jan. 16, 1699, daughter of John³, Rev. Jno², John¹.

He died Dec. 16, 1768. She died Oct. 25, 1773.

Joanna, born and died 1708.

This family seem to have had the great misfortune to have
lost a number of their children in early infancy.

WILLIAM E. EATON
REAL ESTATE-AUCTIONEER
15 SUMMIT AVENUE
WAKEFIELD, MASS. CRY. 1041-J

Feb 1932

F.M.S

Answering 2887 EATON
in Transcript Feb. 8. 1932

The surname of Grace, wife of Jones Eaton, who came to America in the "Hercules" in 1637, with his brother William and family, has not been discovered to my knowledge. In 1680 Grace married Henry Silsbee of Lynn, but in his will dated 1698-9 there was no mention of a wife - the inference being that she was deceased, but I have searched, unsuccessfully for record of her death.

Mrs Abbie L. Hoyt of 202 Clark St Worcester, Mass. in a letter to me recently is also wanting information about Samuel, son of Jonathan - The Lieut. Your information in Transcript agrees with my record that I have heard of

his will dated at Worcester 14 Dec. 1768.
In W. L. Eaton record of the birth of Samuel
Nov. 1. 1702 he has 1700 in red ink above it,
with no reason that I can see.
In Miss Hoyt's letter she records that Samuel
d. in 1759 - our records agree on 16 Dec. 1768.
She evidently, she says that he was a mason.
"My record of Jonathan, b. 6 Dec 1655"
shows that instead of making a will
he made a "Deed of Reversion" dated Jan 27. 1729
recorded Willd. Deeds Book 27. Page 148)
giving his estate to his son Nathaniel after
the death of his wife. providing for an
impartial appraisal ^{fairly} that Nath
should pay $\frac{1}{4}$ the value to his brothers
John, Samuel & Noah. Jonathan further
provided that after his death each son
should pay ^{him} their mother yearly
ten shillings each. etc etc.
He failed to name his three daughters in
the will. But in an addition he notes that this
omission is because he had already given
them their full portions before.
I have not found the full name of Mary, his
2d wife. I am working on a genealogy of Jones
in my direct line & have you information of
value? I have a mass of it. Yours truly
Wm E. Eaton

238 110 3 1	and	239 111 4 3
Samuel Eaton ² Son Jonathan ² Jonas		Ruth Russell ² Daughter John Rev. John John
Born Reading, Mass. Nov. 1, 1702.		Born Woburn, Mass. Jan. 16, 1699.
M. Mar. 20, 1722.		M. Mar. 20, 1722.
D. Haverhill Dec. 16, 1768.		D. Haverhill Oct. 25, 1773.
aged 66		Aged 74

I have found but little as to the history of this man. One account of him says "his descendants dispersed from Maine to California".

He was born in the family homestead on Cowdrey's Hill in that part of Reading which is now Wakefield, but removed to Haverhill, Mass., where he spent his life and raised a large family of children. At present I have no list of these children, but the Eaton genealogist years ago, gave me the information that one of his daughters, Sarah, born July 27, 1733, married Deacon David Bigelow on May 21, 1752. This therefore establishes the line of ascent.

In the History of Haverhill Page 565 we have this glimpse of him.

The first Parish Meeting was held at Haverhill May 1, 1734. It was then voted to build a church on the S.E. corner of Samuel Eaton's pasture. The church was built and mostly furnished that same season. Three years afterward sixteen pews were put into it.

One of his sons Thomas, died August 25, 1788.

His wife, who bore the euphonious name of Ruth Russell, outlived him, and remained his widow for eight years, dying at the age of 74 just previous to the Revolutionary War.

The daughter Sarah spoken of above however, gave up her life in young womanhood. She was a bride at 19, and died a week after the birth of her fourth child, (who also died), at only 28 years of age.

*Samuel Eaton³'s wife was dated Worcester Dec. 14 1768.
By Trade, he was a tinsmith.*

*Children of Samuel³ & Ruth⁴, as far as known to me
Samuel⁴ born 1722 in Reading Millicent Wheeler⁴ Apr 18 1748 dau
of Isaac³ & Abigail³ Confession 1748
Jonathan⁴ in Sarah
of had born Worcester Mass
Rebecca b. 20th 1748 m. Eaton Abigail (well) Dec 6 1770
Ruth b. July 14 1750
Sarah b. Aug 17 1752 m. Dec 11 1776 Joanna Thite
Sarah b. July 27 1733 m. May 21 1752 Rev David Bigelow*

2887. 2. EATON, F. M. S. Feb. 8, 1932. Your information about the ancestors of Samuel (3) Eaton (Jonathan-Jones), is much appreciated. In addition to Sarah, who married Deacon David Bigelow, there were at least two other children of Samuel (3) Eaton: Samuel (4), born 1722, who married Millicent Wheeler of Sudbury, Mass., in Sudbury, April 18, 1748, daughter of Uriah (3) (Obadiah 2, Obadiah 1), born 1731 (see Abridged Comp. Am. Gen., Vol. IV); and Jonathan (4), who married Sarah —. Jonathan and Sarah had the following children, born in Worcester, Mass.: Reuben, born Nov. 22, 1748, married Abigail Lovell in Sutton, Mass., Dec. 6, 1770; Ruth, born July 14, 1750; Samuel, born Aug. 29, 1752, married Joanna Walte, April 11, 1776 (?) (Worcester Vital Records, 1714-1848). Jonathan (4) died in Worcester, Mass. His wife, Sarah, declined to administer his estate, March 10, 1759, and her "father-in-law" was appointed administrator (Samuel 3 Eaton). (Worcester Probate Court Records.) I should be glad to see the English ancestry of the Eatons in print.

A. L. H. W.

community from encroaching neighbors. In the ideal situation, this buffer would have the form of an enveloping circle of open country, forest, marsh, or other natural features. "A community, like an individual, once protected from undesirable outside influence must turn its attention to the development of increased morale within itself. To this end a community should organize itself and focus its attention on forms of community activity calculated to increase the morale, well-being and local esprit-de-corps of its citizens. Results of adapting such methods are seen in towns like Peterboro with its McDowell colony, Provincetown with its far-famed artist colony, Siasconset with the school of philosophy, Williamstown with its school of politics, Marblehead which has devoted itself to the task of recreating the atmosphere of the old seacoast village, and so establishing itself in the hearts of a great number of people not only from within New England but from the whole country. Many other examples exist and mark out the towns that have had the foresight to choose as it were a buffer

1912
888
Deacon John Russell¹
Born Eng^l
Married in England.
Died June 1, 1676.

1913
889
Elizabeth
(first wife)
Died Woburn, Mass., Dec. 16, 1644.

The Puritan father who is the subject of this biographical sketch, was one of the earliest settlers of Woburn, Mass., he being a subscriber to the Town Orders drawn up for its establishment, which proceedings were taken at Charlestown, a neighboring settlement, in 1640. He became a Freeman ^{May 3/39.} in 1641. By occupation he was a cordwainer, which is another way of speaking of a worker in leather. For several years he was chosen to the responsible position of Sealer of Leather. Was also Selectman for several years in succession. In 1664, was one of a Committee of seven to apportion out the lands. He served as Deacon in the Congregational Church from Nov. 10, 1664 till in 1669, when he was admitted to the First Baptist Church in Boston, then meeting at Noddles Island. Soon after was chosen its Elder. He evidently was a man of strong religious convictions, and as he in common with a vast host of men and women, had left England to escape religious intolerance there, he showed the depth of his convictions, and the strength of his character, by resisting what he considered religious persecution on the part of his fellow settlers in the New World.

On Dec. 19, 1671, he was called to appear before the General Court at Charlestown, to give answer to the following charges, "Renouncing the Communion of the Church whereof he is a member,--turning his back upon the form of holy baptism, refusing to take the Lord's Supper, and joining himself to a schismatical assembly of Anabaptists, and taking office of power among them." On the hearing, he was fined 10£, and cited to appear before the Court of Assistants, the Supreme Court of the Colony, by whom he was committed to prison. He was however, shortly thereafter released, as he was out of prison June 14, 1672. While the writer is not a close communion Baptist in good and regular standing, yet it seems to him, had he lived in these days of narrow-mindedness, that if anything would drive him to becoming a Baptist, just such treatment as was accorded to this

-2-

888
Deacon John Russell¹

and

889
Elizabeth
(first wife)

early seceder,, would be the justifiable cause. And not only was the father attacked, but John Russell, Jr., his only son, was also joined in the suit. Undoubtedly this had much to do with his determination, seven years later, to go into the Baptist Ministry. As a result, he became one of the celebrated religious disputants of his day.

Elder John Russell, Sr. was married twice, both of his wives bearing the name Elizabeth. The first marriage was in England, but the surname of this wife is not known. By her he had an unusually small family for those days, only two children, the boy born in England, and the girl shortly after coming to Massachusetts Bay. The mother died Dec. 16, 1644. He married again six months later, May 13, 1645, Elizabeth Baker, perhaps daughter of William Baker of Charlestown, who died Jan. 17, 1690. His will is dated five days before his death, viz. May 27, 1676, and is found in Middlesex County Probate Records, No. 13991. In it he mentions his wife Elizabeth Russell, son John Russel, and daughter Mary Brooks. He died June 1, 1676.

Both his children were by his first wife, and were:

Rev. John, probably born in England shortly before the parents left that Country. Married Oct. 31, 1661, Sarah Champney, daughter of John Champney of Cambridge, Mass. They had eight children.

Mary, married Dec. 2, 1659, Timothy Brooks. Five children.

184

*4221. 1. Russell, Bowman. Abigail Russell, who married May 19, 1739, in Lexington, Jonas Bowman of Lexington (see Lexington printed records), was daughter of Joseph (4) Russell of Woburn and Lexington, son of John (3) Russell of Woburn, son of John (2) Russell, son of John (1) Russell of Woburn, the Anabaptist (see Sewall's "History of Woburn" and the "Russell Genealogy").

John (1) Russell was married at Woburn in 1644, where his wife Elizabeth died, Dec. 10, 1644. He married May 13, 1645, Elizabeth Baker, and died June 1, 1676. In his will (Middlesex Probate Records 13,001), dated May 27, 1676, he mentions wife Elizabeth Russell, son of John Russell and daughter, Mary Brooks.

John (2) Russell, Jr., and Mary Champney, daughter of John and Joanna Champney of Cambridge, were married in Woburn, Oct. 31, 1661. He was ordained elder of the First Baptist Church in Boston, July 28, 1679, and died Dec. 21, 1690. His widow Sarah died April 25, 1696. July 22, 1690, letters of administration were granted to John Russell of Woburn, cordwainer, on the estate of his father and mother, John and Sarah Russell, late of Woburn, deceased (Middlesex Probate, ix., 41). The will of Jonathan Russell of Woburn, son of John (2) Russell, dated May 7, proved Sept. 14, 1708, mentions brothers John Russell, Joseph Russell and Thomas Russell and sisters Sarah, Elizabeth, Ruth and Mary, relict widow of brother Samuel Russell (Middlesex Probate, xii., 374).

John (3) Russell was born in Woburn Aug. 1, 1662, and married Dec. 27, 1682, Elizabeth Palmer. He died July 26, 1717. Aug. 10, 1717, his widow, Elizabeth Russell, and John Russell were appointed administrators of his estate, and the signatures given of John Russell, Joseph Russell, Stephen Russell and Elizabeth Russell.

His second son Joseph (4) Russell was born in Woburn, Oct. 3, 1685, and married in Woburn, Nov. 3, 1712, Jane Kendall, daughter of Thomas and Ruth (Blodgett) Kendall of Woburn. They had four children born in Woburn (see Woburn printed records)—Joseph, born Sept. 22, 1713; Abigail, born July 1, 1717; Thomas, born Nov. 13, 1719, and Sarah, born June 23, 1722. They moved about 1724 to Lexington. In the Middlesex County Scissions, 1723-35, page 30, at a court held at Concord the last Tuesday of August, 1724, the selectmen of Lexington are allowed to enter their caution against . . . and Joseph Russell, with their families, being inhabitants of their Town." Joseph and Jane Russell of Lexington had a daughter born in Lexington, Aug. 18, 1725, son Jabez baptized Aug. 4, 1728, and son Ephraim, baptized Aug. 8, 1731, in Lexington.

Their eldest son Joseph married Sarah, daughter of Philip Russell of Lexington, April 26, 1739. His wife died May 20, 1742, and Joseph died March 21, 1743. The will of Joseph Russell, Jr., of Lexington, cordwainer (Middlesex Probate 14003), dated Feb. 16, 1742-43 and proved April 18, 1743, mentions his father Joseph Russell, his father-in-law, Philip Russell of Lexington, and brothers Thomas and Jabez.

Abigail Russell, daughter of Joseph and Jane, married in Lexington, May 19, 1739, Jonas Bowman of Lexington.

Thomas Russell, second son of Joseph and Jane, moved to Weston, where he married Hepzibah Nichols of Lexington. Marriage Intentions published May 7, 1742 (see Bond's "Watertown"). His daughter Hepzibah married William Bigelow of Weston and Natick, and they were the original characters of Grandfather and Grandmother Badger in Mrs. H. B. Stowe's "Oldtown Folks," and grandparents of her husband, Mr. Calvin Stowe.

Jabez Russell, third son of Joseph and Jane, married in Bedford, Hannah Wheeler, "both of Bedford," Sept. 19, 1751.

Ephraim Russell, fourth son of Joseph and Jane, married in Lexington, Miriam Wheeler of Bedford, Jan. 9, 1755, and moved to Groton about 1767.

Joseph Russell, the father, died in Lexington, Dec. 20, 1763, aged seventy-nine years (see Lexington printed records). The will of Joseph Russell of Lexington, cordwainer, dates Dec. 2, 1763, presented Jan. 16, 1764 (Middlesex Probate 14004), mentions wife Jane, eldest son Thomas Russell, executor, sons Jabez and Ephraim, and daughter Abigail Bowman. In Middlesex Deeds, 77.50, "Jane Russell of Lexington, widow, Thomas Russell of Weston, yeoman, Jabez Russell of Bedford, cordwainer, and Ephraim Russell of Groton, cordwainer," sell land in Lexington, Oct. 20, 1768, to James Wyman of Lexington, "being part of the estate of Mr. Joseph Russell, late of sd Lexington, deceased."

G. B.

444

Rev. John Russell Jr.²

and

445

Sarah Champney²Son of Deacon John¹

Born England probably about 1640.

Married Oct. 31st, 1661.

Died at Boston, Dec. 21, 1680.

Aged forty.

Daughter of John¹

Married Oct. 31, 1661.

Died at Woburn, Mass. Mpl. 25, 1696.

This reverend gentleman made a place for himself in the literary and religious world early in life, and as he died when only forty that career was brought to an early close.

By occupation or trade he was a shoemaker, and he was frequently chosen to the responsible position of Sealer of Leather. His father was one of the original settlers of Woburn, and it was here and in Boston that the infant child brought with his parents, received his schooling, for he must have had a good education, and had his "bringing up."

He was admitted to the Baptist Church of Boston, before his father was enrolled as a member. In fact the son was the fourth male person received after the church was organized in 1665. On Dec. 19, 1671 he was joined with his father in a suit started by the officials of the Congregational Church against the newly organized movement to establish in this Country, a Baptist denomination. It was purely on religious grounds, and the charges were based on doctrinal points. For more particulars of this religious persecution see the sketch of Elder John Russell, the father. Evidently this persecution only added to the determination of both father and son, to carry on their chosen field of religious work, for history tells us the son was a very leading and important member of this First Baptist Church of Boston, and this is undoubtedly the reason why this shining mark, though only a young man, was coupled with his father in the charges which brought them before the General Court, and resulted in a fine to the parent. He was ordained "Elder" and given the pastoral charge of this Church July 28, 1679. He is spoken of as a zealous and successful pastor. This First Baptist Church of Boston is still existing and has kept up its life, and services, and Christian work, ever since its establishment.

Rev. John was one of the religious disputants, with no other

-2-

Rev. John Russell Jr.² and Sarah Champney²

than the great minister, Increase Mather, and their controversies over doctrines are still a matter of literary record. Naturally one of the chief objects of dissention was the subject of infant baptism.

He married Oct. 31, 1661, just about the time of his majority, Sarah, daughter of John Champney of Cambridge, a neighboring settlement. They had eight children.

He died Dec. 21, 1680, and had the honor of being buried in Kings Chapel Boston, where his gravestone may still be seen. It reads

Memento te
esse mortuim
Here lyeth ye body
of John Russell
aged 40 years
departed this life
Dec. 22, 1680.

July 22, 1696 letters of administration were granted to John Russell 3rd of Woburn, his eldest son, on the estate of his father and mother, John and Sarah Russell late of Woburn deceased. Middlesex Probate Record Vol. 9, p. 41.

The signature of the Rev. John is to be found in fac simile in Memorial History of Boston Vol. 1, p. 195.

After the death of her husband in Boston, to which place they had removed, the widow returned to Woburn where she died April 25, 1696.

John, born Aug. 1, 1662, married at Woburn Dec. 21, 1682, Elizabeth born about 1662, daughter of John Palmer, then of Boston.

He died July 26, 1717. She died about 1723, aged seventy-three.

Joseph, born Jan. 15, 1664, died Boston, Mar. 15, 1714.

Samuel, born Feb. 3, 1668, died Dec. 1, 1668.

Sarah, born Feb. 10, 1671.

Elizabeth, born Feb. 19, 1673, married ____Pierce or Prime. She died June 5, 1743.

Jonathan, born Aug. 6, 1675, died June 20, 1708. His will was

-5-

Rev. John Russell Jr.² and Sarah Champney²

dated May 7, proved in Court Sept. 14, 1708. In it he mentions brothers John, Joseph and Thomas and sisters Sarah, Elizabeth, Ruth and Mary, relict, widow of brother Samuel Russell. Middlesex Probate Record Vol. 12, p. 374.

Thomas, born Jan. 5, 1678.

Ruth,

Samuel, according to will above, married Mary _____.

(4079.) 1. RUSSELL, PRESTON. John Russell, shoemaker, was born 1616, came to Cambridge, Mass., about 1634, was a proprietor, 1635; freeman, March 3, 1635-6; town officer and clerk of the writs. He was a founder and deacon of the first Baptist Church of Boston, gathered first in Noddle's Island; was known as "the Anabaptist" (see Massachusetts Historical Collection, series 4, volume 8). He removed to Woburn and was a proprietor there, in 1640, and an elder of the Baptist Church at that place; he died, June, 1676; his will is dated May 27, 1676, and mentions his wife, son John and daughter, Mary Brooks. He had two wives, the first, Elizabeth (admitted to the First Church of Charlestown, Feb. 21, 1634); died Dec. 6, 1644. May 13, 1645, he married Elizabeth Baker, who survived him and died Jan. 17, 1690. There are records of three children, John and Mary at least, by his first wife; John, probably born in England; Mary, married, Dec. 21, 1659, Timothy Brooks, son of Henry Brooks; Samuel, died Dec. 1, 1667. Reference, Savage's Directory; Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Ahigall Brooks, daughter of Mary and Timothy, married Levi Preston. Their son, Isaac Preston, married Elizabeth Dare, daughter of William Dare. Their son, Levi Preston, married Dedemiah —. Wanted, the family name of Dedemiah; also, names of brothers and sister (if any) of John Russell.

2. GREELY. Timothy Fernald Hanscome, a physician of China, Me., born Aug. 6, 1795, died May 14, 1880, married, 1801, Asenath Greely, born Feb. 13, 1801, died Feb. 21, 1864. The ancestry of Asenath Greely wanted. The tradition is that her father's name was Jacob Greely and her mother's Hannah.

H. L. S.

* * *

478	479
222	223
John Russell ^{3rd} and	Elizabeth Palmer
Son Rev. Jno ² Elder John ¹ Dau John	
Born Woborn, Mass. Aug1, 1662	B Saco, Maine about 1662
M " " Dec. 21, 1682	M Woburn, Mass. Dec. 21, 1682
D Woborn " July 26, 1717	d Woburn, Mass about 1723.
Aged 55	

The parents and grand parents of John Russell 3rd, were persecuted by their fellow Puritans for their religious belief and the parents and grand parents of Elizabeth Palmer were persecuted in Maine, by the Indians for their occupation of what they considered their own territory. Elizabeth's father was driven away from his home and belongings in Saco, Maine, during King Philip's war in 1675, and fled to Boston for refuge, when Elizabeth was a girl just entering her teens. Her grandfather was slain by the Indians in Scarboro, Maine, also in 1675, in the same war of extermination which the Indians essayed.

But this family were married at Woburn, Dec.21, 1682, both contracting parties being about 20 years of age, and lived a quiet and comparatively uneventful life, in what is now a suburb of the great city of Boston(not quite so large in 1914 however as the West Side of Chicago) and then as now called Woburn.. He died there July 26, 1717 and she followed him six years later. Widow Elizabeth Russell was married named in the Woburn province tax in 1723, but in 1724 her name had disappeared.

Their children, all born at Woburn, were

John B Sept. 20, 1683
Joseph b Oct. 3, 1685 M Nove. 3, 1712 Jane dau of Thos and Ruth(Blodgett) Kendall Nos. 408 and 409. She was one of twins, and born at Woburn Sept 10, 1692. She was the youngest child of her family and sister of Thomas Kendall born May 19, 1677 No 204 M 1701 a minister's daughter, Sarah Cheever, and who are ancestors of my wife Ella. P. Steele, in another line.
Stephen b Aug. 25, 1687 m Ruth---
Elizabeth b June 21, 1690
Samuel b July 16, 1692 M Rebecca----
Sarah b Oct. 15, 1694
A Son b Aug. 19, 1697 d Sept 12, 1697
#Ruth b Jan 16, 1699 M Mar 20, 1722 Samuel Eaton b Nov 1, 1702 Son Lieut. Jonathan² Jonas¹ she d Oct 25, 1773 He d Dec. 16, 1678
Deacon Jonathan b Nov 7, 1700 m Mary Coolidge.
Mary b Mar. 2, 1703 d Nove 27, 1709
Thomas b June 23, 1705 d July 26, 1717, if correct, this would be the same day of death, as his father.

Additional data as to

1482
Lieut. John Budd¹ and Katherine Brown
born in England
d about Rye N Y 1670
See NE Gen Vol 31 p 167
See Hist. Westchester Co. N. Y. Vol 2 P 715 also p 403
Their Children
foot note

over

1314
890

1915
891

John Champney¹ and Joanna _____
d. in Cambridge about d. Billerica Feb. 18, 1676.
May 1, 1650.

Was of Cambridge, Mass., and one of its very early citizens and Proprietors. We find him spoken of in 1635. He died in Cambridge ^{before} about May 1st, 1650, leaving two sons and two daughters, three of these children as listed below were baptised in Cambridge, but whether born in this Country or not, is unknown.

Mary, m. May 2, 1664. Theophilus Richardson.
#Sarah " Oct. 31, 1661, Rev. Jno. Russell Jr.²
John d. Feb. 20, 1665 unmarried.

After the death of her first husband, she m. 2nd Golden Moore, before-1642, and taking her children by first husband removed to her new home at Billerica, where she died Feb. 18, 1676. The property of John the father, was sold for the benefit of his widow, then the wife of Golden Moore, and of his children. See Popes Pioneers Page 93.

Either the settlement of his estate was deferred for an unusually long time, or the death date given above, 1650, or that of the date of second marriage of the mother, 1642, is in error, but the division of the estate shows the main facts to be correct.

1784 385v

3833 1785 186

John Palmer & Audrey

Has of Boston Mass

Audrey

John² born

about 1615 d about 1705

Has a seaman

892 1916

893 1917

187

John Palmer²
 Son John¹
 born about 1615
 died about 1705

To far, I can find but little about him
 He lived in Boston Mass
 and was a seaman
 His estate was administered in Boston, Dec 28 1705, by his son
 John³

Russell

John³ born about 1635 to 1640 d about 1707
 m 1660 Elizabeth Alger, dau Lieut Andrew Alger
 they lived at Saco Maine & in Boston
 He administered the estate of his father John²
 in Boston Dec 28 1705

2248. PALMER, RUSSELL. W. A. M., Oct. 1, 1924. The ancestry of Elizabeth Palmer so far as known to the writer, begins with a John Palmer of Boston, Mass., who had wife Audrey. This John I, will designate as John (1) as I cannot find an ancestor for him, neither can I find any record of his coming to America, though he may have done so. John (1) and wife, Audrey, had a son, John (2), born about 1615. It is not known to whom he was married, but he was a seaman, and died about 1705, and he had a son, John (3), who administered the estate of his father, Dec. 28, 1705, in Boston. John (3), born about 1640, died about 1707, married Elizabeth Alger, and had children: Elizabeth, born about 1662, who married, Dec. 21, 1682, John Russell of Woburn, Mass.; Mary, who married, 1684, Elias Totman; Alice, married, 1685, John Covill of Woburn, John, born Aug. 28, 1679, in Boston; Abigail, born Feb. 8, 1683, married, 1709, Abraham Bacon; Arminial, born March 4, 1687, married, 1709, Daniel Moore.

John (3) Palmer lived in Maine, probably Saco, until 1675, when they were driven out by the war, and fled to Boston where they afterwards lived. In his will of 1707 he describes himself as a fisherman and left his property to his wife Elizabeth. In her will she mentions her married daughters, Elizabeth Russell, Alice Coville, and Mary Totman, and youngest daughters Abigail and Arminial.

John Russell is described as John Russell third, born Aug. 1, 1662, died July 26, 1717, son of Rev. John Russell and wife Sarah Champney (John 1). This is all I have of

this family. If anyone can add further, I would be pleased to have the information.

B. S. P.

958		959
446		447
3.	and	
John Palmer		Elizabeth Alger
<i>Son John 2. 1.</i>		
b. about 1635.		dau. Lieut. Andrew Alger
m. 1660.		m. 1660
d. 1707		d. 1732

They lived in Saco, Maine, which was the home of Elizabeth's father, and where he was a leading citizen, and later founder of a town Dunston located on his own property. Jno. Palmer was a pioneer and suffered many hardships. In his will, made in 1707, many years later, he describes himself as a fisherman. As his father in law was largely engaged in the fisheries, which in the early days also included the catching, collecting and dealing in furs, it is probable that Palmer was also in the same business.

When King Philips war was raging with all its bloody fury, together with many of the settlers of the extreme frontier they were driven out of Maine, and fled for safety to Boston, where they afterwards lived.

So in 1676 they abandoned their home there in Scarborough, and four years later we find them in Boston, where his will made in 1707, and in which he left all his property to his wife Elizabeth, was probated.

He was appraiser July 26, 1667 of the estate of Gyles Roberts, of Black Point, Scarboro.

*He made his will July 2 1707 giving all his property to his wife Elizabeth
John³ administered the estate of his father, John², in Boston Dec 28 1705.*

Jno. Palmer Continued

His wife Elizabeth made her will ^{Dec 11} in 1717 which was probated ^{Aug 21 1732} in Boston after her death which occurred in ~~1732~~ ¹⁷³². 1732

In it she mentions the following married daughters:

Elizabeth Russell, Alice Cowell and Mary Totman and younger daughters Abigail and Arminal.

Their children:

# Elizabeth	^{born about 1662}	m. in Woburn, Mass.	John Russell	³	Dec. 21, 1682.
Alice	"	"	1685 Joseph ^{or John of Woburn} Cowell		Feb. 27, 1685.
Mary	"		1684 <u>Elias</u> Totman		
Abigail b.		in Boston	Feb. 6, 1685.	²¹	1709 Abraham Oacou
Arminal		"	Mar. 4, 1687.	¹⁷	1709 Daniel Moore

Probably John see printed articles attached from Boston Aug 28 1679

9062. PALMER. "Boston," Oct. 3, 1921. Thank you for your article of above date, giving the family of Paul Palmer, of Saxmunden, County of Essex, England. I am very glad to have this. We seem to be searching nearly the same locality, for Palmer lines, and I will appreciate your giving me the benefit of anything further you may find along that line. It seems strange, that with the possible exception of William of Hampton, so far as I can learn, none of our early American ancestors have ever been connected with their ancestral lines before coming here.

Judging from the similarity of given names, and their proximity of residence, there must be a relationship between the family of your Paul Palmer and William of Hampton, and it is to be hoped from the search we are each making, that the line of William of Hampton will be found and verified.

It may interest you to know that the result of our search has given us the following, in addition to what has already been published in the Transcript:

Records of Ormsby, St. Margaret, England. Transcript before 1690, exist in the archdeaconry of Norwich, of the registers of this parish for only the following years. The only Palmer items are the following:

William Ducker married Anne, daughter of Ambrose Palmer, June 16, 1601.

Robert, son of Thomas Palmer, baptized June 21, 1601.

Jane, daughter of Ambrose Palmer, buried July 11, 1601.

Margaret, daughter of Thomas Palmer, buried July 11, 1601.

Joane, daughter of Thomas Palmer, baptized July 6, 1602.

Edward, son of Robert Palmer, baptized Dec. 13, 1607.

Ambrose Palmer and Robert Williams, church wardens, 1607.

Abygell, daughter Thomas Palmer, baptized Aug. 7, 1608.

Abygell, daughter, Thomas Palmer, buried Aug. 13, 1608.

Symon, son of Robert Palmer, baptized Sept. 30, 1610.

Ambrose Palmer, buried Sept. 17, 1610.

Symon, son of Robert Palmer, buried Dec. 20, 1610.

Edward, son of William Palmer, baptized March 20, 1623.

Robert Palmer, church warden, 1623.

Thomas, son of Ambrose Palmer, baptized Dec. 30, 1623.

Robert Palmer, buried Feb. 13, 1623-9.

B. S. P.

9062. PALMER. "Boston," Dec. 7, 1921. I appreciate your giving me a full copy of the will of John Palmer and wife Elizabeth, in your article of above date.

This John Palmer was born 1635, married 1660 Elizabeth Alger (given as Auger in old records), daughter of Andrew and Agnes Alger. They had children: Elizabeth, who married John Russell; Alice, married John Covill; Mary, married Elias Tottman; Abigail, born Feb. 26, 1685, in Boston; Arminial, born March 4, 1687. There may have been other children.

Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Alger) Palmer, married Dec. 21, 1682, at Woburn, John Russell, son of Rev. John, and Sarah (Chamney) Russell, son of John and Elizabeth Russell of Woburn. They had a daughter Ruth, who married Samuel Eaton, and probably other children.

Alice and Joseph Covill were married Feb. 27, 1685. They had children: Elizabeth, Alice, Philip, Joseph and Sarah.

Of Mary, who married Elias Tottman, I have no record. Should any reader of this Transcript have additional records of this family, I would be very glad to have them.

John and Elizabeth (Alger) Palmer were living in Saco, Me., in 1667, according to the War Appraisers' records, but were driven out about 1675, the time of King Philip's War, and fled to Scarborough, then to Boston in 1680, where they spent the remainder of their lives.

The "York Deeds" record the following of this John Palmer:

"Jan. 15, 1662, Andrew Alger, Sr., and Arthur, deed to John Palmer, 50 acres of upland, and a parcel of marsh, occupied by John Palmer, of Dunstan, in Scarborough."

"About 1678, a John Palmer lived in the eastern part of Scarborough, as given in the testimony of Elizabeth Bacon, who also testified that John Palmer married the daughter of Andrew Alger."

"March 10, 1717, Elizabeth Palmer, widow of John Palmer, late of Boston, a fisherman, for eleven pounds Sterling money, sells to John Millikan, land in the County of York, beginning at the mouth of Blue Point River, etc."

From the reading of the will of the first John Palmer, mentioned in your article, I would infer that John and Elizabeth (Alger) Palmer, had also a son John, who died before his father, and for whose estate his father was administrator. I find no other John Palmer to which this might apply.

As to the parents of this John Palmer, I find no evidence among the records. I do not believe he was a first ancestor (American). It is possible he was the son of William, of Kittery, Me., whom I have every reason to believe was the son of William of Hampton, though I find nothing to prove either of these statements.

William of Kittery was born 1613; he was in Portsmouth, N. H., by 1640, and in Kittery by 1652, and in Cape Porpoise in 1675, and may have been the William who died 1685, leaving wife Abishag. The names of his children are not known, except that he had a daughter, Sarah, born about 1635, and a daughter, Rachel, born July, 1668. He may have had a son Richard, who married Grace Bush, widow of John Bush, by 1670, and a son John, who married Elizabeth Alger. But this is mere supposition, and not proven by any records found.

B. S. P.

9062. PALMER. B. S. P., Oct. 31, 1921. The following (verbatim) Palmer-Parmor administration and wills may be of use to you or others—especially the administration of John Palmer.

"PALMER ADMININ"

Palmer [In the index his name is written Parmor]. "Liber 10 folio 92." [Abstract I make of this]. "Letters of Admin con granted unto John Parmor on the Estate of his son John Parmor late of Boston deceased" . . . "To John Parmor of Boston in the County aforesd [Suffolk] Father of John Parmor late of sd. Boston seaman decessed Greeting. Whereas ye sd son having while he lived, and at the time of his decease Goods, Chattels, Rights or Credits in the County aforesd. lately died Intestate, whereby ye power of committing admin con and full disposition of all and singular the Goods, chattels" etc. "Trusting in your care" etc. "and to exhibit the same into The Registry of the Court of Probate for the County aforesd at or before at or before the Twenty ninth day of March next ensuing. And to render a plain and true Account" etc. "before the Twenty ninth day of December, which will be in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven hundred and six" etc. "In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and the seal of the sd. Court of Probate. Dated at Boston aforesd ye Twenty eighth day of Decem'r, 1705. Is'a Addington."

Liber 10, Folio 371.

"PROBATE OF PALMER'S WILL"

"The Probate of the Will of John Parmor late of Boston dec'd."

"Isaac Addington Esq'r commissioned by his Ex'cy Joseph Dudley Esq'r Captain General and Govern'r in Chief in and over Her Ma'tys Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England by & with the Advice & Consent of the Council to be Judge of the Probate of Wills & for granting Letters of Administration on ye Estate of persons dec'd having goods, chattels, Rights or Credits in ye County of Suffolk in this the Province aforesd: To all unto whom these presents shall come Greeting Know vee That upon the day of the date hereof Before me at Boston in the County aforesd the Will of John Palmer late of Boston aforesd Fisherman dec'd to these presents annexed was proved, Approved, & Allowed. Who having while he lived & at the time of his Death Goods, Chattels Rights or Credits in the County aforesd. And the Probate of the sd Will and power of committing Administration of all & singular the Goods, Chattels Rights & Credits of the sd dec'd, by virtue thereof appertaining unto me. The Administration of all Singular the Goods, Chattels, Rights & Credits of the dec'd, & his Will in any manner concerning is hereby committed unto his Relict Widow Elizabeth Palmer sole & whole Exec'x in the same Will named. Well & faithfully to Execute the sd Will and to Administer the Estate of the sd dec'd according thereunto And to make a true and perfect Inventory of All & singular the Goods, Chattels Rights & Credits of the sd dec'd, and to Exhibit ye same into the Registry of the Court of Probate for the County aforesd at or before the Fifth day of April next ensuing and to Render a plain and true Account of her sd Administration upon Oath. In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand & the seal of the sd Court of Probate Dated at Boston ye Fifth of January 1707.

Is'a ADDINGTON

PALMER'S WILL

2nd July 1707

"In the Name of God Amen, I which am weak in Body, but Sound in Judgment at this time being sensible of my Mortality Do make this my last Will and Testament. First I give my Soul to God the Father son and holy Spirit, hoping through the merit, mediation and satisfaction of my Glorious Lord Jesus Christ, on whom alone I depend for salvation, at my decease to Receive the End of my Faith the salvation, at my decease. As for my Worldly Goods I give as followeth, Viz. first I commit my Body to be decently buried and my just Debts to be paid. 2dly As for the Remainder of my Estate I give it wholly to my Wife Elizabeth Parmor to be at her disposal, and by these presents I leave her to be the sole exec'x of this my last Will and Testament.

"As Witness my hand & seal ys dny and year above written.

The mark (of John Parmor & a Seal. Witness Henry Ingraham Thomas Barnard. Eliza. Benmore [her mark] "Examined p [by] P. Dudley Regr."

PROBATE OF ELIZ. PALMER

Liber 31 folio 41—

"Josiah Willard Esq'r commissioned by his Excellency Jonathan Belcher Esq'r Capt General in Chief in & over his Majesty's Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England by & with the advice and consent of the council to be Judge of the Probate of Wills and for granting Letters of administration on the Estates of Persons Deceased, having Goods, chattels, Rights or Credits in the county of Suffolk within the Province aforesaid. To all unto whom these Presents shall come Greeting. Know ye That upon the Day of the Date hereof before me at Boston in the county aforesd the Will of Elizabeth Palmer late of Boston in the County aforesaid widow deceased, to these Presents annexed, was Proved, approved and allowed. Who having while she Lived, and at the Time of her Death Goods, Chattels Rights or Credits in the County nforesaid: and the Probate of the said Will and Power of committing administrator of all and singular the goods chattels rights & credits of the said Deceased, and her Will in any manner concerning, is hereby committed unto her two Daughters Abigail and Arminial Palmer Executrixes in the same will named, Well and Faithfully to execute the said will, and to Administer the estate of the said Dec'd according thereunto; and to make a doc'e & perfect Inventory of all & singular the Goods, Chattels, Rights and Credits of the said Dec'd; and to Exhibit the same into the Registry of the Court of Probate for the County aforesaid at or before the Twenty first Day of November next ensuing.

MEMO BOND GIVEN INSTEAD OF AN INVENTORY

and also to render a plain & true account of their said administration upon Oath. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand & the seal of the said Court of Probate. Dated at Boston the Twenty first Day of August anno; Dom 1732 J. Willard John Boydell Reg'r.

PALMER'S WILL

"In the Name of God amen, I Elizabeth Palmer of Boston in the County of Suffolk in New England widow being sick and weak of Body but of sound and perfect Mind & Memory do make and ordain this my present last Will & Testament in manner and form following (That is to Say). First & Principally I commend my soul to the hands of Almighty God Who gave it and my Body I commit to the Earth to be Decently Buried at the Discretion of my Executrixes hereafter named, and as touching the Disposition of all such Temporal Estate as it hath pleased the Almighty God to Bestow upon me I give & Dispose thereof as followeth. Imprimis: I will that my Debts and Funeral charges be paid. Item—I give and Bequeath unto my two Daughters to wit Abigail & Arminial Palmer all my whole estate (to be equally Divided between them save five shillings only. Item I give my Daughter Alice Covill one shilling. Item I leave and bequeath unto my sons in law Elias Tottman, John Russell and Joseph Covill each of them one shilling. Item I leave my two Daughters above named Abigail and Arminial to be my Executrixes to this my will & so see it fulfilled and to give my Body a decent Burial and I do hereby Revoak Disannul and make Void all former Wills and other Testaments by me heretofore made. In witness whereof I the said Elizabeth Palmer do set my Hand & Seal the eleventh Day of Decbr. Anno Dom. one thousand seven hundred & seventeen and in the fourth year of his Majesty's Reign George by the Grace of God of Great Britain, France & Ireland King Defendr of the Faith &c. her

Elizabeth [X] Palmer & a seal. mark

Signed sealed & Declared by the said Elizabeth Palmer who was of sound memory in the Presence of us—

Jacob Pierce by Examd Elizabeth Gould John Boydell Regr. Jonathan Pierce

Suffolk ss: By the Honble Josiah Willard, Esq'r, Judge of Probate.

The foregoing Will being presented for Probate by the Executrixes therein named, Elizabeth Gould made oath that she saw Elizabeth Palmer the subscriber to this Instrument Sign & Seal and heard her Publish and Declare the same to be her last Will and Testament and that when she so did she was of sound Disposing mind & Memory according to this Depositions best Discerning and that she (together with Jacob Pierce now absent & Jona Pierce since Deceased) set to their hands as witnesses thereof in the said Testatrix presence.

J. Willard.

Boston, Augt. 21st, 1732.

Att. [Attested] John Boydell, Regr."

Boston

9062. PALMER. B. S. P., Dec. 21, 1921. Can the correspondent say who were the parents of Richard Palmer's wife Grace? John Sanders of Cape Porpoise, according to his own statement, had six little children in 1643. John was then of Hampton and soon moved to Wells. His will, made 1670, named sons: Thomas and John, and "all my children." Sarah (Sanders) Turbut Goodwin was surely one daughter. Elizabeth (Sanders) Batson probably a second, and I have thought Grace (Bush) Palmer was a third daughter. This would account for five of the six children, although very likely there were others born after 1643.

S. N. L.

9062. PALMER. S. N. L., Jan. 23, 1922. Allow me to submit the following in answer to your query as to the parentage of Grace Bush, who married Richard Palmer. I quote as follows from "York Deeds":

"Grace Bush was the widow of John Bush of Cape Porpus, as is shown by a bill of sale of John Bush to John Barrett, April 20, 1670. On Aug. 23, of the same year, Grace Bush, widow of John Bush, deceased, owned she consented to above bill of sale, and affirmed she was present and did see John Bush, her deceased husband, sign, seal and deliver this bill of sale."

"Oct. 21, 1670, Ann Sanders, widow of John Sanders, and executrix of his last will, and with the consent of his eldest son, Thomas Sanders, all of Cape Porpus, sell to Andrew Alger one hundred acres of land at Cape Porpus." Richard Palmer was witness to same and so testified Aug. 20, 1672.

"Oct. 6, 1673, John Sanders and Mary, his wife, of Cape Porpus, York County, sell to Major Bryan Pendleton land in Cape Porpus, adjoining land of Pendletons, said land now in the occupation and possession of Richard Palmer and wife Grace."

"June 12, 1691, James Pendleton (son of Bryant Pendleton) sells to William Vaughan 300 acres of land at Cape Porpus, consisting of various purchases, among them, land bought of James Sanders, and one small island bought by Bryant Pendleton of Grace Bush, by deed of Aug. —, 1670."

Considering the above, I, too, have been somewhat puzzled over an apparent relationship which seem to exist between Grace Bush, Richard Palmer, Bryant Pendleton and the Sanders family. Grace Bush was clearly a second wife of Richard Palmer, since Richard Palmer was fined "for joyning himself in marriage as he pretendeth with Grace Bush" "hee lying under the fame of having a wife in England" I had thought possibly, Richard Palmer had married in England a daughter of Bryant Pendleton, and that he had lived on land belonging to Bryant Pendleton, his wife's father, and which had still been occupied by Richard, after the death of his first wife, and his marriage to Grace Bush. But this is improbable, as there is nothing to show that Richard's first wife ever left England, though undoubtedly she would have done so, had she been the daughter of Bryant Pendleton, as did her father and mother and other child'en.

It is more probable that the land on which Grace Bush lived was bought by Bryant Pendleton from John Sanders, with other lands in the same purchase, and that Grace Bush had been given a life lease of the same by her father. I can find no other reason for her having the privilege of remaining on this land, after it had been sold to Bryant Pendleton. This view of the problem is further verified by the fact that James, John, Jr., and Grace Bush had all sold land, evidently of the same tract to Bryant Pendleton, and that Ann, the widow of John Sanders, Sr., sells with the consent of their eldest son Thomas, land in 1670 to Andrew Alger. The evidence seems quite complete, since we have here, John Sanders with wife Ann, and children, Thomas, John Jr., James and Grace Bush, making four, and Sarah Tarbut and Elizabeth Batson, making the six.

B. S. P.

93. NORTHEND, PALMER. John Northend, Lord of the Manor of Hunsley in Yorkshire, England, had a daughter Margaret, baptized March 30, 1620, married May 14, 1650, Sergeant John Palmer of Rowley, Mass., died in Rowley, Feb. 20, 1705. Information regarding the ancestry of John Palmer and his wife, Margaret (Northend), would be greatly appreciated.

894
Lieut. Andrew Alger¹ and Agnes _____ 895

Killed by Indians in)
King Philips War Oct.1675)

Among the early settlers on the coast of Maine were two brothers Andrew and Arthur Alger, or as it was then spelled Auger. They came from Norfolk, England, from a town called Dunston, but at what date they left the Old Country or when they arrived here, is not known. We find ^{Andrew} ~~him~~ living in Saco, Maine, as early as 1640. He was styled a surveyor. In 1644 and 1645 he had a company of men on Stratton's Island engaged in the fisheries.

He was a selectman and constable.

In 1651, with his brother, he purchased a thousand acres of land from the Indians in Scarboro, and to this tract he gave the name of Dunston, in honor of their native home in Old England. Andrew removed from Saco to Scarboro in 1654. In 1668 he was Commissioned a lieutenant. In 1675 King Philips war broke out, and woe betide the brave pioneers, however stout their hearts, or careful their defense, who held property on the outskirts of settlements, or in advance of fortified towns. In October 1675 an attempt was made by the Indians to destroy their garrison house in Scarboro, the brothers with two of their relatives, were in the house at the time, engaged in the business of collecting and packing their goods and belongings, which they intended to carry, for better security, to Black Point.

Continued.

894 Continued.

The Indians failing to capture the garrison, retired to the woods, after burning the empty houses of Andrew's sons in law. The savages had however, done more damage than they supposed, for Lieut. Andrew had been shot dead, and Arthur mortally wounded. The latter died at the house of Wm. Sheldon in Marblehead Oct. 14, 1675. Andrew's family fled to Boston, where his widow m. soon after, Samuel Walker.

See N.E. Gen. & Hist. Reg. Vol. 29, P. 270.

In Year Book Society Colonial Wars for 1902, Page 548 Lieut. Andrew Alger is quoted as, "Lieut. in Captain John Scottows Co. York Regiment and killed by Indians at Scarboro in 1675".

Descent from him, entitles a male descendant to membership in the Society of Colonial Wars.

Their children were:

John m. Mary Wilmot.

Andrew " _____

Matthew " Martha Carver.

#Elizabeth m. John Palmer, about 1660. She d. 1732.

Joanna " 1st Elias Oakham, 2nd Jno. Mills.

_____ " Jno. Ashton (or Austin) and d. between 1670 & 1680.

MONDAY, DEC. 23, 1918.

(*7265.) Rice. Have any of the Transcript correspondents who have made English research any data which would establish the claim made that Edmund Rice, who settled at Sudbury, Mass., in 1638, had wife Tamazine, and is supposed to have come from Berkhamstead, County, Hertfordshire, Eng., as stated in the Transcript in issue of Oct. 10, 1914?

An examination of the marriages of Berkhamstead fails to show the marriage of any of the Rice family. Edmund Rice is said to have been the son of Thomas Rice, who was the son of William Rice of Boerner, County Bucks. This William was born in 1522 and granted arms in 1555. He is supposed to have been the son of Ap-Griffith FitzUryan Rice, who married Katherine, daughter of Thomas Howard, Duke of Norfolk. If the above claim can be proven a fine line of royal descent awaits the members of the Rice family. I would like any information which would help solve the question of the descent of Edmund Rice.

C. C. W.

* * *

*7265. Rice. C. C. W., Dec. 23, 1918. Though I can offer no data concerning Edmund Rice of Sudbury, I should be most grateful to see in the Transcript the records of the Rice family in England as offered by the correspondent, especially should such records include any information about the Roysse-Rices of Kent, whose arms were granted by Mary, 1549, after the attainder and execution of Sir Rice, 1531. The gryphon suggests the Morgan descendants of Prince Uryan, from whom the Rhys-Rice family are descended as well, and may have been used instead of the raven granted the Dynoror Rices, 1555. The rampant lion was used by all the clans, the ravens or crouches by the Hughes, Thomas and Dynoror Rices, the gryphon by the Morgans, Royses, etc. James Morgan, whose daughter Hannah married Nehemiah Royce, or Rice of New London, in 1640, was a descendant of the Tredeger Morgans, who, with the Rices, traced their lines to Prince Uryan Rhegeo 065.

M. S. H. C.

M. S. R. S., Jan. 8, 1919. What is the evidence that Edmund Rice of Sudbury had a twin brother, or that the other Rices given in this communication were his ancestors? I am not denying, but simply asking for the evidence which the correspondent believes "has absolutely proved the descent."

MACK

*7265. Rice. C. C. W., Dec. 23, 1918. Perhaps it will interest you to know that seventy years ago, a Mr. Rice of Boston went to England and Wales expressly to find out about his family, which was descended from the Ap Rices of Wales. His crest and arms were the raven and his motto "Qui non profluit, deficit." He returned to Boston with the intention of publishing his book and discovered that a Mr. Ward, whose mother was a Rice, had made a collection more elaborate than his, so he gave up the idea of publishing it. My impression is, but I am not sure, that Mr. Rice gave all the collection he had made to Mr. Ward. I do know that some years ago this book of Mr. Ward's was in the Boston Public Library.

L. J. L.

The following data may be of interest to C. C. W. They are taken from "The History of the Rice Family: Descendants of Deacon Edmund Rice." By Andrew Henshaw Ward, 1858.

On page 2 of the introduction: "His wife, Tamazine, died at Sudbury, June 13, 1634; the record of her death is the only one wherein her name has been found."

Footnote, page 10. "After considerable progress had been made in this compilation I was favored by Mr. Boutwell of Woburn with the following extracts from the Parish Registry of Barkhamstead, in the County of Hertfordshire, England:

"Baptized, 1627, Mar. 9, Lydia, daughter of Edmund Rice.

"Baptized, 1629, Feb. 28, Mathew, son of Edmund Rice.

"Baptized, Nov. 1, Daniel, son of Edmund Rice.

"Baptized, 1634, Samuel, son of Edmund Rice.

"Baptized, 1637, Mar. 13, Joseph, son of Edmund Rice.

"Buried 1632, Nov. 10, Daniel, son of Edmund Rice.

"The three elder children of Edmund Rice are not found in the Registry at Barkhamstead; they probably came to that place with their parents, but where from, unknown."

This foot-note explains the failure to find Edmund Rice's marriage in the Barkhamstead records. I find no reference in this book, to a twin-brother of Edmund Rice.

A. M. H. B.

*7265. Rice. C. C. W., Dec. 23, 1918. Dr. Charles Elmer Rice's book "By the Name of Rice" first drew my attention to the descent given by the above correspondent. I believe Dr. Rice has absolutely proved the Deacon Edmund Rice claim to royal descent. The descent is as follows from Rice ap-Griffith Fitz Uryan (twenty-fifth generation), who married Katherine, daughter of Thomas Howard, Duke of Norfolk. The heir of this marriage was Griffith ap-Rice, from whom the present Lord Dynevor is descended; twenty-sixth generation, William Rice of Boerner Bucks, born in 1522; twenty-seventh generation, Thomas Rice; twenty-eighth generation, Deacon Edmund Rice and his twin brother Robert, born in 1594. I should like to have the names of the wives in the last three generations, and do not understand why they are not given.

M. S. R. S.

1157. I. RICE. "Calif.," Oct. 29, 1923. I will give the ancestry of Deacon Edmund Rice as was given me by a member of the Rice family. Deacon Edmund Rice was born in 1594, was twenty-fifth in descent from Uryan Regad, a prince of the Britain Regions in the sixth century. He was expelled from his principality by the Saxons and took refuge in Wales. The Knight of the Garter, Sir Thomas Ap-Rhys (1513) was sixth in descent from the deacon.

I. Sir Thomas Ap-Rhys.

II. Sir Griffith Rice, Knight of the Bath.

III. Rice Ap-Griffith, born 1500. Beheaded by Henry VIII.

IV. William Rice of Boehmer, born 1522.

V. Thomas or Francis, father of Deacon Edmund (6), Rice, born 1553.

Deacon Edmund (1) Rice, born 1594, in Buckinghamshire, England (probably the little town of Sudbury, about eight miles north of London), for he gave the name of Sudbury to his home town of Sudbury, Mass., in 1638.

In 1627 the deacon and his wife Tamazine, were living in the village of Berkhamstead, twenty-eight miles north of London, in Hertfordshire. Their first three children were, doubtless, born in Sudbury, England, and the parish register contains the record of five others who were baptized in that parish. The deacon and his wife with seven children (one died and one was born during the voyage), landed in Massachusetts in 1638. They came in the post-Mayflower period and the deacon has been known as Edmund Rice, the Pilgrim.

R. P. T.

*7625. Cheever. L. C. E., July 14, 1919. This query asking for a Nathaniel Cheever, born in Salem, who was alive as late as the Civil War, and who had a brother James of Philadelphia, is rather vague. But I should like to correct an impression in regard to the early Cheevers as stated by L. C. E. as to three brothers, all teachers, arriving in a bunch, one establishing the first New Haven school, one a teacher of Boston, and another of New York. A painstaking historian collecting records in 1800 of our early New England families, Savage by name, and another named Farmer, before him, divided the early immigrants of the name after this style: Bartholomew of Boston, who came as a shoemaker in 1637 from Kent county, Eng., called Ezekiel, one of your teachers, as a cousin in his will "a pedagogue." He called Richard of Boston a cousin, who served in Philip's war. Nephew is the usual relation in the old settler's mind when he says cousin; in one instance a grandson was so called. Bartholomew had a brother David or Daniel. Peter of Salem has only a notice, but I got a lot more on Peter, because he was head of our Andover line now resident here. Ezekiel came here as a pedagogue, as Cousin Bartholomew calls him, born in London about 1614 or 1616. He came as a young man in 1637, aged twenty-one, but left with Eaton to go to the new plantation of New Haven in 1638, where his first young wife died. Her children were: Samuel (2), Mary, Ezekiel, Elizabeth, Sarah, and Hannah, all by 1643. He was a representative in 1646. He removed to Ipswich, Mass., in 1650, and won fame as a teacher. In 1660 he left for Charlestown, and finally moved to Boston about 1670, and lived there till death, in 1703. At Ipswich he took his second wife in 1652, Ellen Lothrop. Savage thought she was a sister of the wife of Captain Lothrop of Bloody Brook fame, but later research gave her as a sister of Captain Lothrop himself. Hassam, a writer in the New England Historical Register for April, 1879, which you can consult at any good library, sets the latest records of this tribe in good shape. He placed Ezekiel's birth as 1614 in London, and said the great fire there of 1666 burned the records of St. Paul's School, where he was a pupil. Peter Cheever, who was of Marblehead pioneers, called Samuel (2), the elder son of Ezekiel, his cousin; and if the term is for a nephew, Peter was brother to Ezekiel. He was a glover, and his nephew was minister at Marblehead. Ezekiel, like his son Thomas (2), was a little inclined to raise a row if things did not go to suit him, and moved frequently till his reputation became such that no one minded his belligerency. Hassam gives the details in full. Ellen Lothrop was a Beverly girl. All the "Don's" boys began to get their first schooling at Ipswich. When he moved to Charlestown the trustees of the Ipswich school bought his estate for the school. He had, thirty pounds per year at Charlestown, a house and barn, two cows and hay. His children sat in Charlestown Church with the servants under a tithing man who also kept his pupils in order. He was sent to Boston in 1670 with 60 pounds a year. Bethia Rea, the widow of Captain Thomas Lothrop who fell at Bloody Brook in Philip's War, had expected to inherit his estate and had an adopted child. Thomas Lothrop left a nuncupative will in favor of the widow and her relatives. Cheever pleaded that Thomas was his wife's own "dear and natural brother," dying intestate and without issue, and she was the proper heir. A awful storm set in when the will was taken up at court and Bethia won the first contest because the Cheevers were snow-bound. On an appeal he relates that when they came over together, Thomas had promised his sister if she would come along, though she was hindered by relatives, to make her his heir. Testimony convinced the court that Mrs. Cheever was entitled to Thomas's estate in New England and gave the widow only a life interest in it. Ezekiel wrote several books; his Latin grammar went through eighteen editions before 1775, used for one hundred years. The latest is at Harvard (1835). Many children were named for Ezekiel, as he was instructor of most of the youth of Boston and the surrounding towns. He made his will at ninety-one. Ellen Lothrop was dead. Thomas, Susan, wife of Joseph Russell of the Andover Scots line, Mary Phillips, whoever she was, six children, Samuel, Mary, Elizabeth, Ezekiel, Thomas and Susanna, three by the first, three by the second, had survived. The name of Nathaniel occurs most frequently in the line of Ezekiel (2), and are both resident near Salem, and I feel if you can get the full records of Salem now printed (but only the births as yet distributed to the towns of Massachusetts), you can catch your particular Nathaniel and add him to the Hassam notes.

Massachusetts General Court has been rather economical lately, and passed the resolve that out us off from the finish of our Essex County records, so we only have Salem births to 1850 as yet. But some of the large private libraries outside the State may have the marriages and deaths needed to carry the tale down. Send the date of your man's birth and his alliances or age at death, and someone who has Cheever records may have him. Is there a genealogy of this family in progress? It will be entertaining reading if the probates and deeds I caught on all the tribes are samples. Ezekiel (1) named a Nathaniel (2) in Ipswich, born and died 1637. Samuel (2) named one at Marblehead, 1638, died 1689. Ezekiel (2), who took over the Danvers estate at Salom Village, named Nathaniel (3) who bought largely in Dracut later. I fully believe you are on a line from Ezekiel somewhere through Ezekiel (2) whose family lingered long and possibly returned again to Salem Port. Peter (1) Cheever so far as I have gone did not use the name. Bartholomew (1) had no issue, but among his relatives they recall him, and I have Mary Cheever, daughter of Captain Joseph Cheever of the Revolution, to hunt up. She married Bartholomew Raymond's son William in 1805 of Charlestown. Father Bartholomew Raymond was son of Samuel Raymond of Beverly and Lexington; several of us are after Samuel's wife named Sara, who first gave a child the name of Bartholomew. Maybe she too was a descendant of the Cheever line. Samuel's mother, wife of Jonathan Raymond, was a Charity of Beverly. Can anyone give us Cheevers likely to introduce this odd name to the Raymond lists? Any facts in regard to Joseph Cheever will be welcome. L. S. C. asks for Nathaniel Cheever of Salem, who married Elizabeth Bancroft of Reading, 1760. The Portland Argus gave a son Nathaniel of Hallowell, who married Charlotte Barrell of York, and left one son, Nathaniel, born 1816. His father, Nathaniel died in Georgia, 1819.

C. H. A.

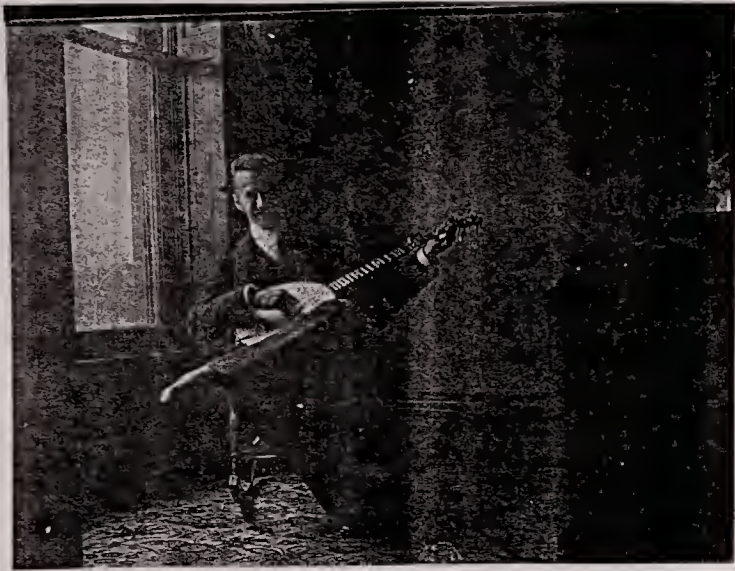
#14 & 15



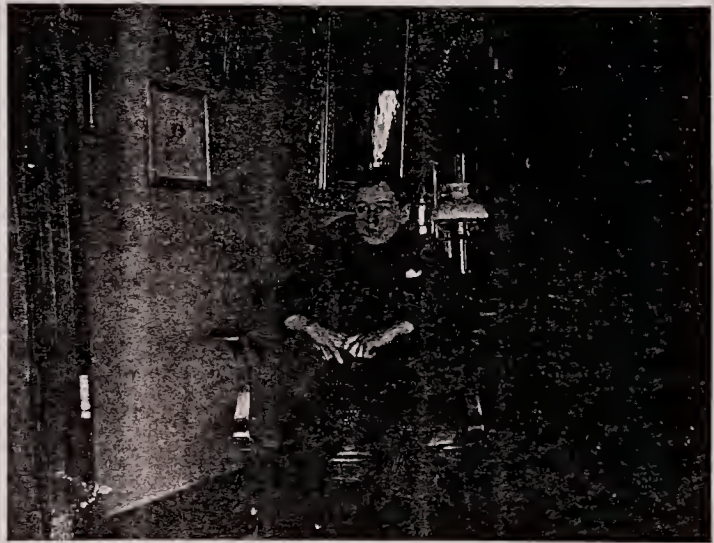
Mr & Mrs William Henry Harrison Pratt
taken about 1869 or 1870



"The three graces."
Aunt Lydia Wheelock
Abigail Ros. Pratt
Aunt Mary Maynard.



Walter C. Lee.



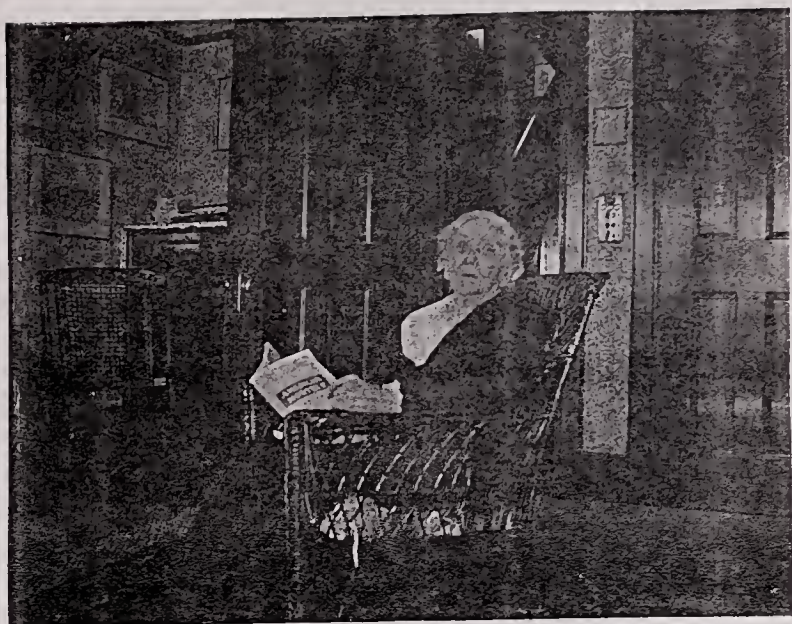
Tom



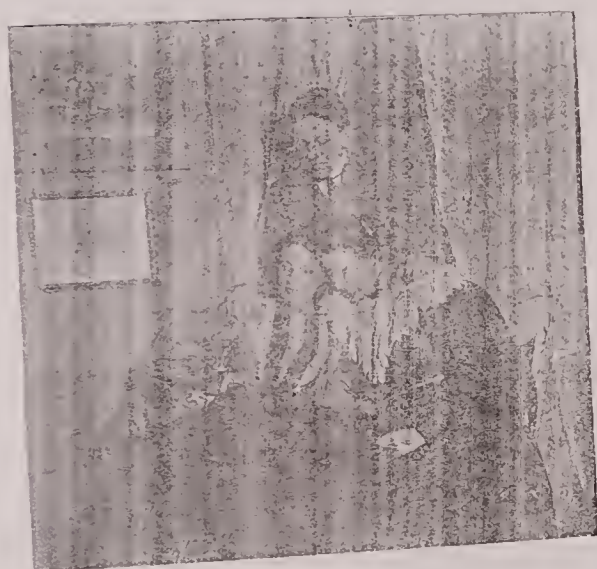
Mollie



Jack
at Thompson Falls



Who is it?



3815 12th St.



Grandma.
August 1899.







George Nathaniel Pott Jr

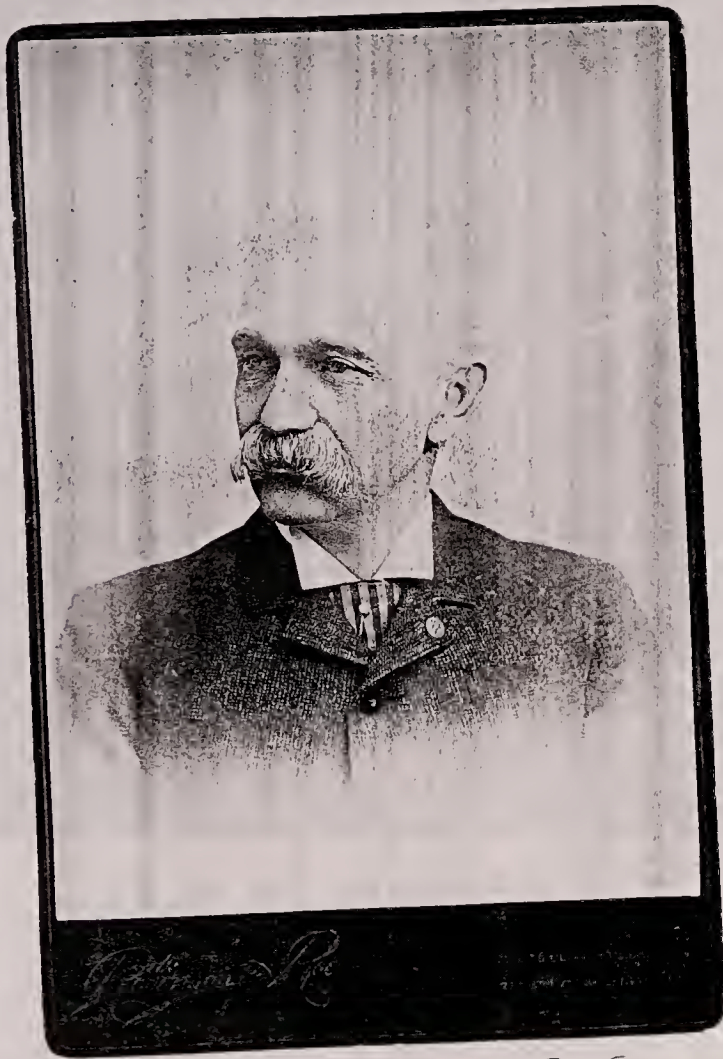




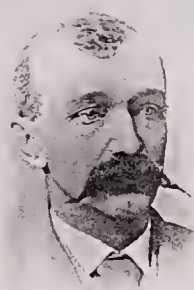
George Nathaniel Chaff Jr



Ellen Tricker Pratt
wife Geo. Nathl. Pratt Sr.



Albert Harrison Pratt



Forty and Gay



Old and Gray

Albert Harrison Pratt
 + Sep. 6 1835.



Albert H. Hall
at Griestoft Ranch
Antelope Valley.





Mary Adelaide (Pay) Pratt
Wife Albert H. Pratt



Mary Adelaide Fay Pratt



Federick Roe Pratt
Frank Ray Pratt
Grace Pratt
Ronald Bancroft Pratt



VARNEY & CO. 3915 GROVE AVE.
COTTAGE CHICAGO.

Mollie & Grace
later, Mary Eileen (Eidley) Foster
Grace (Wall), Halse, Shepard.

The Friends



Fowler ^{Frank} ^{Christmas} ^{to} ^{Grandma} 3105 Prairie Avenue.
CHICAGO.
Frank Pay Pratt



Fowler ^{Fred} ^{Christmas} ^{to} ^{Grandma} 3105 Prairie Avenue.
CHICAGO.

Fred. Rose Pratt



Mr. Wm. Scott



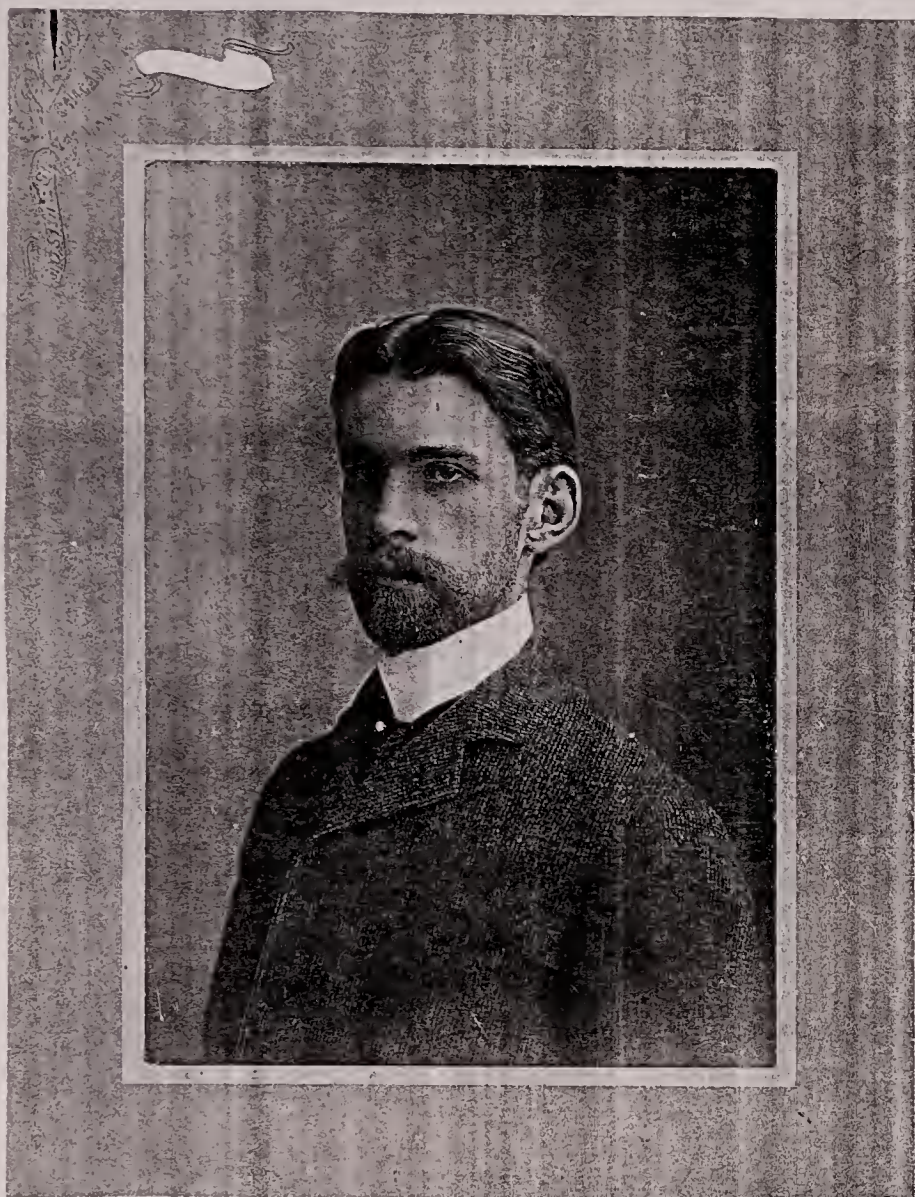
Paul Jay Pratt



William Kirby Bidley



Alice Foster Mrs. Kyle Eidler
Harry Foster, Jr.



Major George Nathaniel Pratt



Frankie Louise Pratt Baker



George Nathaniel Pratt Jr
 "Doctor George"
 later Major USA.
 served in the World War.



Geo. Wacht. Pratt Jr



Geo. Wacht. Pratt Jr



Frances Louise Platt
aged 3



Frances Louise (Platt) Baker



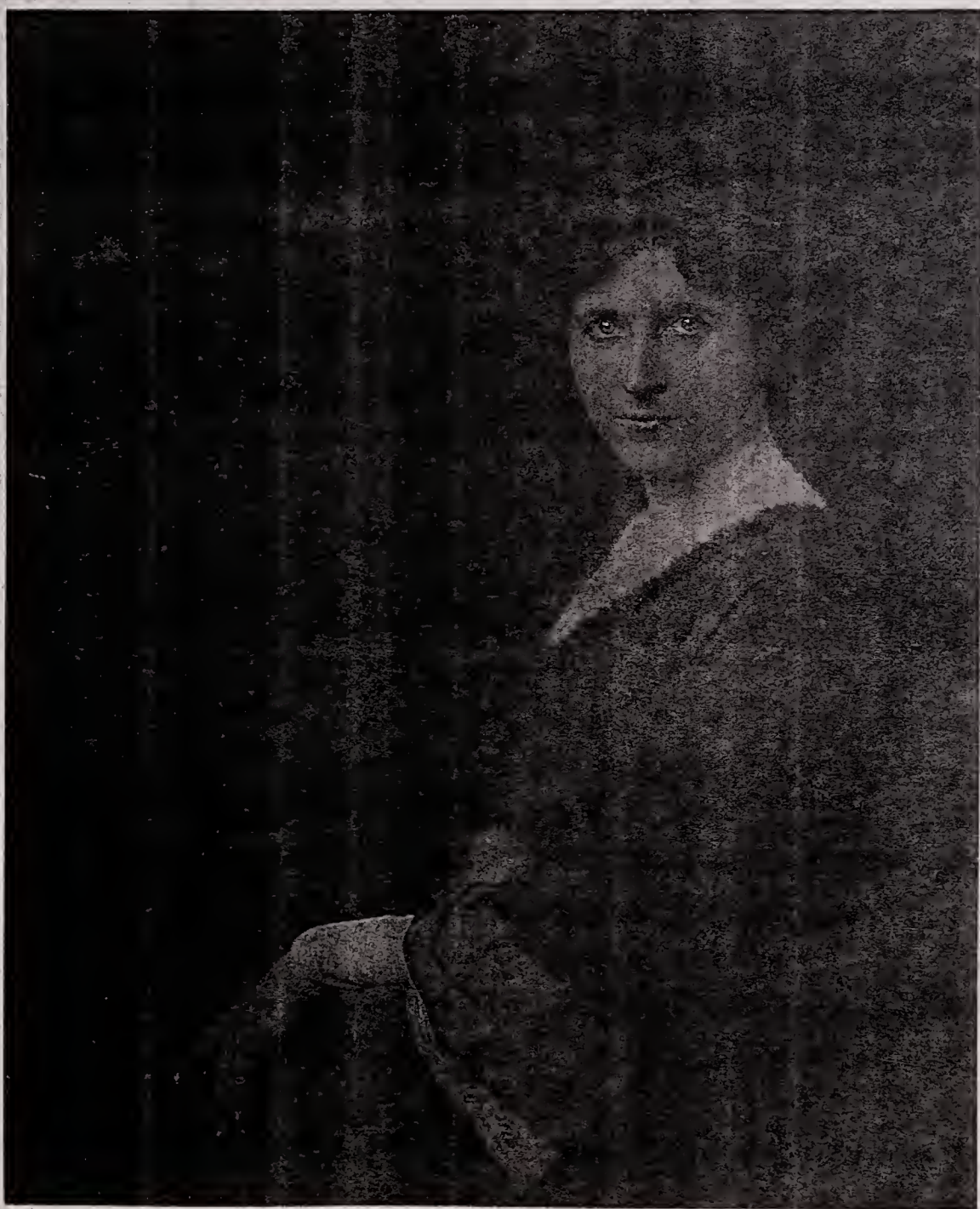
"Nauckee"
later, Mrs Edw^d Kanakee Baker



Mrs Edward Leakes Baker

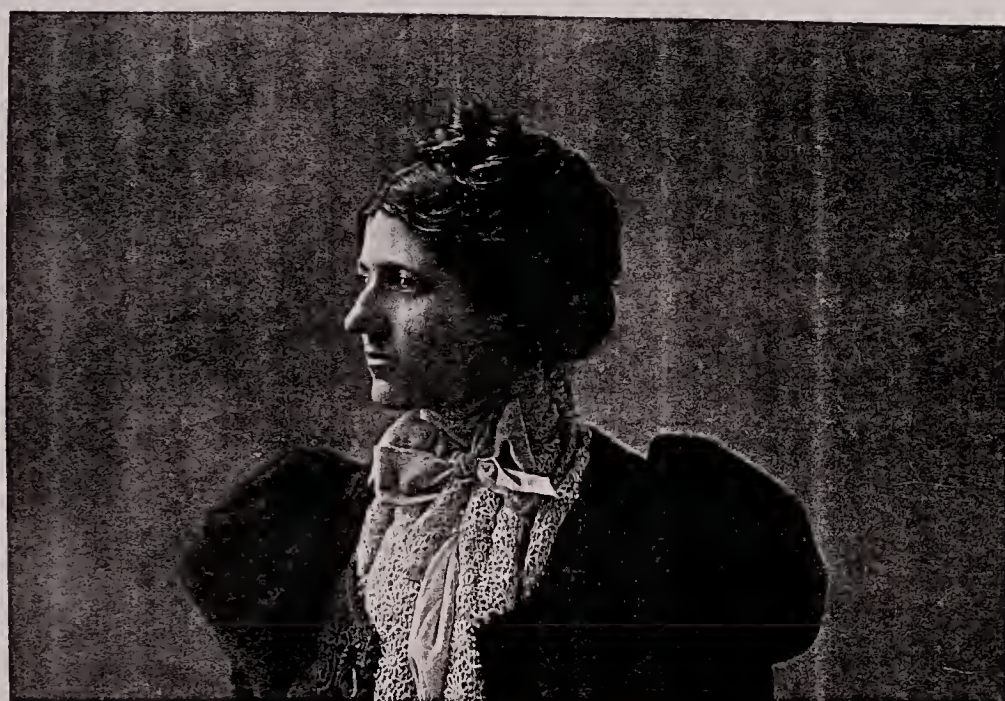


Frances Louisa (Patt) Barker



1911

Mrs. Frances L. Baker



"Frankie" L. Baker



Frances L. Baker & Rosamund.

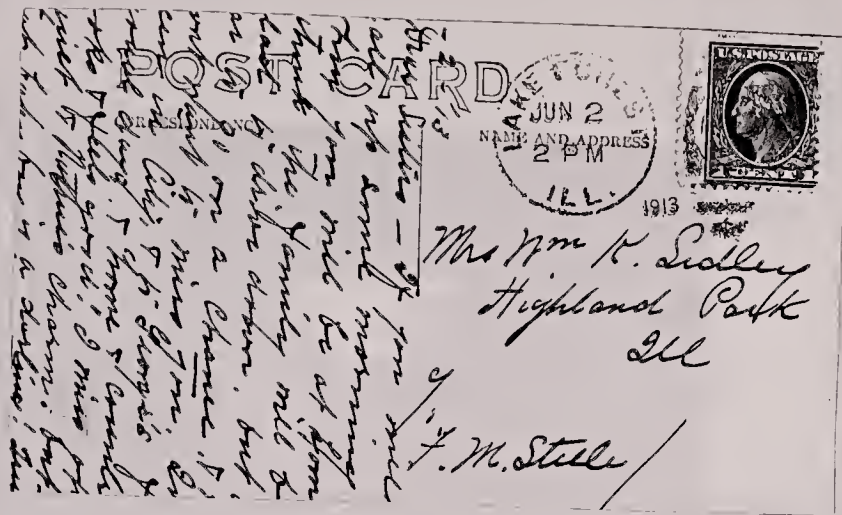
Frances Louise Baker
 & Rosamund Louise
 April 1915

Frances L. Baker & Rosamund.

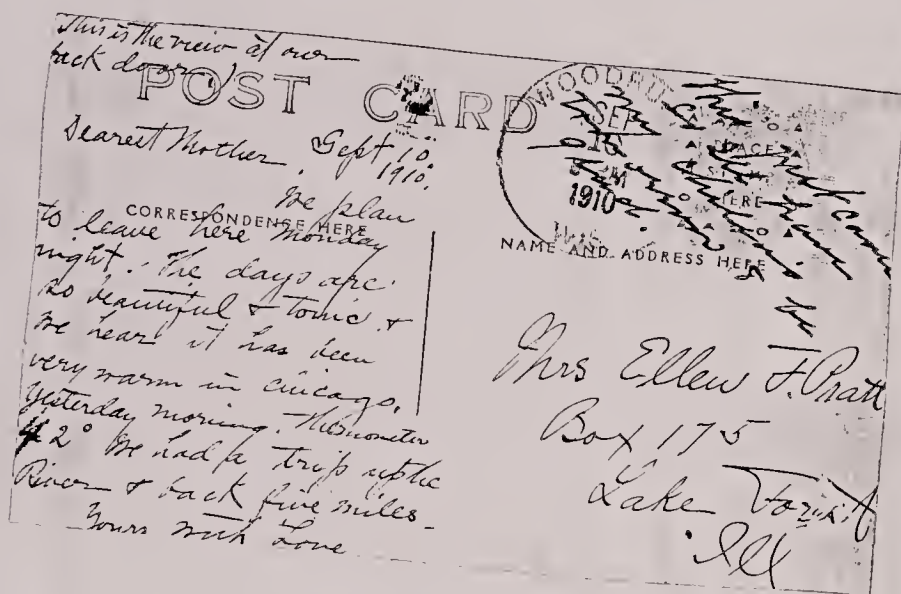


Mrs Nellie P. Pratt Sept 1910.
on porch of house E. Baker Lake Forest Lee





was Nellie P. Pratt Sept 1910.
on porch of house E. L. Baker Lake Forest Dec





Frances Louise Baker
and her mother Nellie Mackey Pratt.



Aunt Nell on her 82nd Birthday
her last photograph



Mr Edward L. Baker and Rosamund



Rosamond Baker

July 1921.

226 CC 3

Rosamund Baker born May
taken
July 1921

Rosamund Baker
July 1921.

